Practicing the International: India-Pakistan Relations in the Punjab Borderland

KORMOLL, RAPHAELA,TABEA

PRACTICING THE INTERNATIONAL: INDIA-PAKISTAN RELATIONS IN THE PUNJAB BORDERLAND

RAPHAELA TABEA KORMOLL

Thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy to the School of Government and International Affairs at Durham University in 2019.

DECLARATION

This thesis is the result of my own work. Material from the published or unpublished work of others which is used in the thesis is credited to the author in question in the text.

Name: Raphaela Kormoll

Signature:

Date: 30 September 2019

ABSTRACT

Relations between India and Pakistan have received much attention since their formal constitution as independent states over 72 years ago. Existing literature has focused predominantly on security relations rather than economic relations or bilateral cooperation. Analysed were the discourses of key political and military leaders in New Delhi and Islamabad and Rawalpindi rather than everyday practices. This thesis proposes an alternative approach to analysing relations between India and Pakistan that is grounded in practices and focuses on the Punjab borderland.

Building on Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory, I argued that relations between India and Pakistan are best understood as produced and reproduced through everyday security and economic practices, that are historically constituted and shaped through field, capital and habitus. I argue that borderlands are well suited to study international practices because they may appear there in sharper relief as borders are central to states and to interstate relations. While Bourdieu did not pay much attention to borders and even less to international boundaries, one of the main contributions to existing literature on practice theory is the development of a practice-based analytical framework for studying international relations in borderlands.

Drawing on nine months of ethnographically informed fieldwork in Amritsar and Lahore, New Delhi and Islamabad, I show how Bourdieu's conceptual framework allows to gain a deeper understanding of relations between India and Pakistan through four case studies: (1) bilateral wars and crises, (2) the Khalistan movement, (3) everyday life in the Punjab borderland, and (4) bilateral trade through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. I relate everyday practices in the Punjab borderland to joint statements issued and agreements reached by India and Pakistan in the framework of the government-led Composite Dialogue Process (2004-2012), to show the close relationship between everyday practices in the Punjab borderland and foreign policymaking in New Delhi and Islamabad. This dissertation contributes to a better understanding of the relationship between everyday practices and foreign policymaking and between border states and central governments, to International Relations and to Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory.

CONTENTS

FIGURES

MAPS

IMAGES

ABBREVIATIONS

APTMA	All Pakistan Textile Mills Association
ADB	Asian Development Bank
BA	Business Association
BADP	Border Area Development Programme (India)
BCCI	Bombay Chamber of Commerce and Industry
BOP	Border Out Post
BSF	Border Security Force (India)
B2B	Business-to-Business
CAREC	Central Asia Regional Economic Cooperation
CBD	Comprehensive Bilateral Dialogue
CBMs	Confidence Building Measures
CDP	Composite Dialogue Process
CHA	Clearing House Agent
CII	Confederation of Indian Industry
CLBC	Customs Liaison Border Committee
CM	Chief Minister (India/Pakistan)
CoC	Chamber of Commerce and Industry
COIN	Counter-insurgency operations
CoM	Commerce Minister (India/Pakistan)
CS	Commerce Secretary (India/Pakistan)
CWC	Central Warehousing Corporation
DG	Director General
DGFT	Directorate General of Foreign Trade
DGMO	Director General Military Operations
DGP	Director General Police (India)
DM	Defence Minister (India/Pakistan)
DoP	Department of Planning, Government of Punjab (India)
DS	Defence Secretary (India/Pakistan)
EDI	Electronic Data Interchange System
FA	Foreign affairs
FAP	Farmers Association of Pakistan

FBR	Federal Board of Revenue
FBTSS	Full Body Truck Scanning System
FICCI	Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry
FM	Foreign Minister
FPCCI	Federation of Pakistan Chambers of Commerce and Industry
FS	Foreign Secretary (India and Pakistan)
GATT	General Agreement on Tariffs in Trade
GT Road	Grand Trunk Road
HM	Home Minister (India)
HS	Home Secretary (India)
HuJAI	Harkat-ul-Jihad-al-Islami
IB	International Boundary
ICCI	Islamabad Chamber of Commerce and Industry
ICP	Integrated Check Post (Attari)
ICRIER	Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations
IM	Interior Minister (Pakistan)
IMF	International Monetary Fund
IN	India
INC	Indian National Congress
IPCCI	India-Pakistan Chamber of Commerce and Industry
IPEX	Indo-Pak International Trade Expo
IPS	International Political Sociology
IPT	International Practice Theory
IR	International Relations
IS	Interior Secretary (Pakistan)
ISI	Inter-Services Intelligence
ISPR	Inter-Services Public Relations
IST	Indian Standard Time
JATM	Joint Anti-Terrorism Mechanism
JeM	Jaish-e-Mohammed
JS	Joint Secretary
JWG	Joint Working Group
FICCI	Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry
FPCCI	Federation of Pakistan Chambers of Commerce and Industry

KCCI	Karachi Chamber of Commerce and Industry
KSE	Karachi Stock Exchange
LCCI	Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry
LCS	Land Customs Station
LeT	Lashkar-e-Taiba
LFU	Land Freight Unit (Wagah)
LoC	Line of Control
LPAI	Land Ports Authority of India
MEA	Ministry of External Affairs (India)
MFA	Ministry of Foreign Affairs (Pakistan)
MFN	Most Favoured Nation
MHA	Ministry of Home Affairs
ML	Muslim League
MoC	Ministry of Commerce and Industry
MoU	Memorandum of Understanding
NDMA	Non-Discriminatory Market Access
NITI Aayog	National Institution for Transforming India (think tank)
NLC	National Logistics Cell
NSA	National Security Advisor
NWFP	North West Frontier Province (1901-2010; now Khyber Pakhtunkhwa)
PK	Pakistan
P	President
PAAPAM	Pakistan Association of Automotive Parts Accessories Manufacturers
PAMA	Pakistan Automotive Manufacturers Association
PHD CCI	Progress Harmony Development Chamber of Commerce and Industry
PIJBF	Pakistan India Joint Business Forum
PITEX	Punjab International Trade Expo
PM	Prime Minister
PMO	Prime Minister's Office
PPMA	Pakistan Pharmaceutical Manufacturers Association
RCCI	Rawalpindi Chamber of Commerce and Industry
RMS	Risk Management System
SAD	Shiromani Akali Dal
SAFTA	South Asia Free Trade Area

UN	United Nations
US	United States
WEBOC	Web Based One Customs System
WTO	World Trade Organisation

GLOSSARY

Biraderi	brotherhood, patrilineal kinship network
Chak	village
Daala	token paid by truck drivers for unloading goods
Dastaar	Sikh turban
Doab	interfluvial tract
Gurdwara	Sikh temple
Jihad	An Arabic term which literally translates into 'struggling' and is usually used to refer to war against nonbelievers
Khalsa	a community that considers Sikhism as its faith; a group of initiated Sikhs that follow Guru Gobind Singh
Langar	a community kitchen in a Sikh Gurdwara offering free food prepared by volunteers
Lok Sabha	Lower House of Indian Parliament
(Maha)Raja	king
Misl	Sikh territorial unit run by a military chief of the Khalsa army
Muhajir	literally means 'immigrant' in Arabic, used to refer to the predominantly Urdu-speaking population which migrated to (West) Pakistan at Partition
Mujahideen	An Arabic term used for those engaged in Jihad
Patlaj	power, honour and respect (Talbot 1988, 17)
Punjabi Suba	Punjabi-speaking state
Rahit Maryada	Official Sikh Code of Conduct
Rajya Sabha	Upper House of Indian Parliament
Roti	bread
Sarpanch	head of elected village government in India
tehsil, also *tahsil*	sub-district

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This thesis would not have received its current shape without the incessant support I received from my principal supervisor, Dr Jutta Bakonyi (Durham University), who not only kept a critical eye on my writing but also encouraged me throughout this journey. I am fortunate to have met such a great scholar and friend along my way and would like to take this opportunity to thank Jutta for the professional and personal development I underwent during her supervision. Thanks also go to Prof Stephen Lyon (Aga Khan University, International), who briefly took over as my supervisor and provided guidance and support for my fieldwork in Pakistan throughout my stay in Durham. Prof Shaun Gregory (Durham University) made this PhD possible by awarding me the Doctoral Scholarship for South Asian Security Studies and providing support at the beginning of my studies. In Durham, I was also supported by Roshni Gulati, who translated and transcribed many of my interviews, and colleagues and friends. Thank you, Alice Alunni, Emil Archambault, Dr May Darwich, Dr Olga Demetriou, Dr Anne Flaspöler and Freshta Yosufi, for your feedback and support throughout my PhD.

The PhD was inspired by Prof Ronki Ram (Panjab University), who introduced me to the history of the two Punjabs during my Masters at Leiden University and facilitated my affiliation with the Panjab University and my stay at the Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development (CRRID) in Chandigarh. Ronki and his family welcomed me with open arms every time I visited Chandigarh and facilitated my research. At CRRID, the founding director and executive vice chairman Rashpal Malhotra was of great help, as were Prof Sucha Singh Gill, Prof Ranjit Singh Ghuman and Prof Satish Verma, who guided me through my research and were great discussion partners during our research meetings and daily meals. Thanks also go to Ronki for introducing me to Dr Praveen Rathee, then regional director of the PHD Chamber of Commerce and Industry (PHD CCI) Northern Region in Chandigarh, who introduced me to many members of the PHD CCI and facilitated my participation in and research during the Punjab International Trade Expo (PITEX) in Amritsar in 2015. My thanks also go to Guru Nanak Dev University in Amritsar, which hosted me during my visits to the holy city. In particular, I would like to thank Dr Anjali Mehra and Dr Sukhdev Singh Sohal, who taught me about their research on the Punjab borderland, advised

me on my own work and introduced me to my research assistants in Amritsar: Simran Archi and Inderpreet Singh. Thank you for accompanying me during my visits to Punjab's border villages, your great interpretation and translation services. I would not have been able to do this without you. For their support in Amritsar, I would also like to thank the members and affiliates of the local office of the Confederation of Indian Industry who also facilitated interviews in New Delhi. In New Delhi, I was affiliated with the Institute of Peace and Conflict Studies (IPCS), which provided me with a safe place to get acquainted with the subcontinent and a network of scholars and practitioners that helped me greatly in the research process. I would like to thank Ruhee Neog, Director of the IPCS, and Rajeshwari Krishnamurthy, Deputy Director, for their comments on my earlier work and for facilitating interviews in New Delhi. In New Delhi I also met Ria Gupta, who helped me with the translation and transcription of interviews, and Donna Francis. Both have become very close friends and have supported me through many ups and downs over the last few years. Thank you for always being there for me.

During my stay in Pakistan, the Government College University Lahore provided me with accommodation and Prof Tahir Kamran facilitated my research locally. Immense support also came from the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry, and in particular Raja Hassan Akhtar, which facilitated my visa application and provided great support of my research. I am particularly thankful to Roshini Chahat for her interpreting and translation services and for guiding me through the streets of Lahore. Without her support, research in the busy market areas would not have been possible. Other people who assisted me in Lahore and made this stay fun and memorable include Amjad Ali, Yukiko Ban, Maya Lee and her daughter, Herong Li, Rubiya Shaheen and Syed Yasir Usman, and many others. I am particularly thankful to Prof Tahir Kamran for introducing me to Dora Günsberger, who facilitated my stay in Islamabad and became one of my best friends. I could always count on her whenever I needed emotional or professional support, which is invaluable when writing a PhD.

Last but not least, I would like to thank all those who participated in my research. Without your willingness to take part in my interviews and to share your stories with me, Bourdieu's theory of practices would have remained just that, a number of concepts without meaning. As Bourdieu (1988, 774–75) observed: "theory without empirical research is empty, empirical research without theory is blind."

CHAPTER 1: INTRODUCTION

Every evening border security forces of India and Pakistan lower their flags at the Attari - Wagah border crossing point that connects the Indian state of Punjab with the Pakistani Punjab Province in a ceremony that attracts many curious onlookers on both sides of the international boundary separating Pakistan and India.[1] Decorated with turbans topped with big colourful fans, ceremonial uniforms and shiny black boots, members of the Indian Border Security Force (BSF) and the Pakistan Rangers (Rangers) stride towards each other swinging their arms, stomping and high-kicking. As the gates on each side of the line are opened, the soldiers march towards each other, slamming their heels to the ground. They lift their hands and it looks like they might hit each other, but then they are off to lower the flags in perfect synchrony. Before the gates are slammed closed, representatives from the Rangers and the BSF briskly shake hands, each standing on their side of the borderline. Then the soldiers retreat to their sides. Meanwhile, the crowds enthusiastically cheer for their soldiers and shout in praise of their country, trying to drown each other out (own observations).

On the surface, this border closing ceremony is a performance of antagonistic nationalisms, which have shaped relations between India and Pakistan since their formal establishment as states in 1947. People on each side attempt to outperform the other by kicking higher, shouting louder, building larger theatres for spectators of the ceremony and constructing higher flagpoles. At the same time, members of the Pakistan Rangers and the Indian Border Security Force are constrained in their actions by a meticulously choreographed ceremony which requires cooperation. Outside the view of spectators, members of the border guarding forces of India and Pakistan jointly rehearse the ceremony to achieve perfect synchrony. Cooperation frequently escapes public and scholarly attention as it takes place in the everyday, highlighting the need to look beyond an event to understand India-Pakistan relations.[2]

As in this retreat ceremony, relations between India and Pakistan have been shaped through various conflicts, attempts to outperform each other militarily and economically, or at least to achieve a balance of power, and through cooperation.

[1] Flag lowering ceremonies are also performed at the Ganda Singh Wala / Hussainiwala and the Sulemanki / Fazilka border crossing points, also in Punjab (Pakistan Rangers Punjab n.d.).
[2] On the retreat ceremony see also Goeury (2008), Jeychandran (2016), Menon (2012), Parciack (2018) and Schendel (2006).

While wars and crises between India and Pakistan have received considerable attention in public debates and in academic literature (see *e.g.* Ganguly 1986; 2002; 2016; Ganguly and Hagerty 2006; Ganguly and Kapur 2010; Paul 2005b), much less has been said and written about cooperation between these two states. The resumption of the government-led Composite Dialogue Process in 2004, which was set up in 1997 to address all issues shaping relations between India and Pakistan, brought attention to cooperation (see *e.g.* Akhtar 2015; Dasgupta 2015; Gul 2008; Misra 2010; Padder 2012; 2015; Wojczewski 2014) and economic relations between these two neighbours (see *e.g.* Kugelman and Hathaway 2013; Sridharan 2000; 2005; Taneja and Dayal 2017; Taneja and Pohit 2015). There has thus been a shift from analysing relations between India and Pakistan through a security lens towards studying these from the perspective of cooperation and economic relations.

While the literature on cooperation between India and Pakistan remained largely focused on the outcome of central government-led processes, scholars working on trade relations between these two states have placed more attention to processes and practices outside national capitals. For instance, they have studied trade practices at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point (see *e.g.* Gill and Madaan 2015; Sharma *et al.* 2016; Sinha *et al.* 2016; Taneja, Dayal, and Bimal 2016), the only land route through which business people from India and Pakistan can formally trade through rail and road. While providing greater insights into trade through Attari and Wagah, these studies are largely descriptive and overlook the social history shaping everyday trade practices. There is limited reference to the international dimension of trade through Attari and Wagah. However, authors like Trividesh Singh Maini (2007; 2011; 2018; Jain and Maini 2017) and Sucha Singh Gill *et al.* (2010) have noted the potential for cooperation between the two Punjabs and suggested that they could contribute to relations between India and Pakistan by creating a positive environment for bilateral negotiations.

The potential role of Indian (border) states in foreign policymaking has increasingly been discussed in academic literature (see *e.g.* Asthana and Jacob 2017; Blarel 2017; Blarel and van Willigen 2017; Dossani and Vijaykumar 2005; Hazarika 2014; Jacob 2016; Jaganathan 2019). However, this literature has often been selective in the cases analysed and remains descriptive. It falls under what Neumann (2002, 628) has described as an 'armchair analysis.' This study contributes to and departs from this literature by focusing on everyday practices while drawing on semi-structured

interviews and observations made during nine months of fieldwork in India and Pakistan. This thesis explores:

> How are relations between India and Pakistan produced and reproduced through everyday economic and security practices in the Punjab borderland?
>
> How are everyday practices in the Punjab borderland related to processes in and between the central governments in New Delhi and Islamabad?

Economic and security practices were chosen due to the literature's predominant focus on these aspects of relations between India and Pakistan. A practice-centred approach enhances our understanding of relations between these two states by illuminating how international relations are perceived, experienced and reproduced in the everyday (Neumann 2002, 628).

Everyday practices are analysed through the framework of Pierre Bourdieu's (1977) theory of practice. For Bourdieu, practices are not fully conscious ways of doing things that are shaped by our social history, objectified in fields and incorporated in the habitus of actors. The field represents the structural constraints imposed on actions, whereas habitus represents their embodiment. Different forms of resources (capitals) shape the positions occupied by actors in a field, and together with the habitus, determine their position-taking, that is their points of view and actions in a particular situation. The situation functions as a 'trigger' for practices, which vary greatly from one moment to another while following a certain logic that is developed over time, rendering a socio-historical analysis central to a Bourdieusian study. History varies greatly from one actor and place to another, while also exhibiting similarities. This highlights the need to understand field, capital and habitus as analytical concepts that need to be assigned meaning through empirical research.

This study analyses international relations through everyday practices in the Punjab borderland. A borderland can be a microcosm for studying international relations because everyday economic and security practices may appear there in sharper relief (Wilson and Donnan 2012, 1), as manifest in my interpretation of the retreat ceremony. This is because borders are central to the modern system of states (Weber 2007 [1919]), and thus to relations between them. However, physical borders do not necessarily coincide with the borders of the social spaces of states (Reed-Danahay 2017, 10). Therefore, we need to move beyond understanding states as geographically bound and fixed entities (Reed-Danahay 2017, 17), without

disregarding the image of the state as a singular actor bound by a clearly delineated boundary. Taking inspiration from Deborah Reed-Danahay's (2017) and George Steinmetz' (2008; 2016) work, I conceptualise borderlands as social spaces that can expand or contract and transcend state borders. They are spaces in which actors occupy positions in both physical and social space, which together with the social trajectory of actors shape their position-takings (Bourdieu 2018) and through them international relations. By taking Bourdieu to the borderland, I contribute to literature on practices in international relations (see *e.g.* Adler 2005; Adler and Pouliot 2011b; Bueger and Gadinger 2018; Pouliot 2010a), and specifically on literature drawing on Bourdieu's practice theory (see *e.g.* Bigo 2011; Bigo and Madsen 2011; Cohen 2018; Berling 2012; 2015; Leander 2011; Mérand and Pouliot 2008), which has paid scant attention to borders and borderlands.

The empirical focus is on the Punjab borderland because it has been important historically and remains central to relations between India and Pakistan to date. Punjab was home to the Sikh Empire and later became central to British Colonial rule in the subcontinent. Following the independence of India and Pakistan and the partition of the British Punjab Province in 1947, many Pakistani Punjabis have been influential in national politics, the bureaucracy, security and economy, leading some to speak of the 'Punjabisation' of Pakistan (Talbot 2002). Indian Punjabis, by contrast, lost much of their influence in the military, the bureaucracy, politics and the economy since partition. However, a change in centre-state relations and the liberalisation of the economy in the 1990s and the opening of the Attari-Wagah road route for trade between India and Pakistan in 2005 afforded Indian Punjab a greater role in shaping relations between these two neighbours.

The focus on Punjab in an analysis of relations between India and Pakistan contrasts with and adds to existing literature on relations between these two states, which has predominantly concentrated on Kashmir. Kashmir has been central to scholarly and public debates due to the contested status of state borders in this area and the violence that India and Pakistan have used in struggles over the borders of their state territories since their formal establishment in 1947. There are many links and parallels – but also important differences – between developments in Kashmir and in Punjab due to which practices in the Punjab borderland can add to our understanding of contemporary developments in Kashmir (*i.e.* from the 1990s), and *vice versa*.

Throughout the thesis I will highlight some of these connections, but the focus is on Punjab.

Everyday practices in the Punjab borderland need to be understood in relation to the broader context in which they are embedded. I study this relationship by linking them to state-making processes in India and Pakistan and bilateral discussions held and agreements reached in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process. The Composite Dialogue Process was launched by the heads of government of India and Pakistan in 1997, but only really took place between 2004 and 2012. It focused on all issues of mutual concern and sought to address them in a comprehensive manner. Eight points of discussion were identified by bureaucrats from India and Pakistan, not all of which are relevant to the present study. The empirical analysis showed that negotiations over confidence building measures, cultural exchanges, cooperation on terrorism and drug trafficking and on economic and commercial relations were directly related to everyday practices in the Punjab borderland. The joint initiatives launched, agreements reached, and statements produced in the framework of this dialogue process build an important source of information for this research. They are understood to represent the joint position of the Indian and Pakistani governments on bilateral relations. This joint point of view can diverge from the positions taken by the Indian and the Pakistani governments respectively, which themselves do not constitute unitary fields but are composed of a variety of actors whose position-taking may overlap, diverge and conflict.

1.1 THESIS STRUCTURE

To provide a better understanding of the current state of knowledge on India-Pakistan relations, the thesis starts with an overview and discussion of the literature on interstate relations in Chapter 2. Our understanding of India-Pakistan relations is limited through the literature's predominant focus on realist explanations, power and balancing behaviour and national interests. Attention to the way in which international relations are produced and reproduced through everyday practices could enhance our understanding. Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory provides a useful conceptual framework to study everyday practices because it allows us to relate the broader context in which these practices take place to the social trajectories of those reproducing them every day.

Drawing on Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory, a framework for studying relations between states through everyday practices in borderlands is developed in Chapter 3. First, Bourdieu's core concepts field, capital and habitus are outlined and their relationship to everyday practices is explained. While everyday practices tend to reproduce the social world, moments in time when field and habitus are misaligned can lead to changes. Bourdieu (1990, 159–93) conceptualised these moments as crises, suggested that his theory of practice may not apply and that rational choice may take its place. By contrast, literature on intractable conflicts implies that the repetition of crises may lead to reproduction rather than change. This needs to be explored in relation to Bourdieu's work on the state, as state-making and interstate relations are part of the same process. The state is conceptualised as an ensemble of fields that is structured through a field of power and a unified social space. A borderland is conceptualised as a social space related to an international boundary that transcends state borders, where the external borders of the state-space are negotiated every day.

The formation of the Punjab borderland as a social space and its relevance to relations between India and Pakistan is historically traced in Chapter 4. First, the history of the Punjab region is outlined from the Sikh Empire (1799-1849) to the partition of British India in 1947. It is demonstrated how Punjab was constituted as a social space structured around a common sense. Attention then turns to the post-partition period and traces the development of the two Punjabs to date. The division of the British Punjab Province and the incorporation of its two parts into India and Pakistan turned Punjab into a borderland. While this led to the multiplication and the hardening of borders between the two Punjabs, Indian and Pakistani Punjab remained part of a shared social space that was reproduced through cross-border initiatives between the state governments, businesspeople, musicians, literati and others, some of which took place under the banner of the Punjabiyat. This shared social space rendered state-making in the Punjab borderland a difficult process that was associated with violence, starting with partition, followed by India-Pakistan wars and the Khalistan separatist movement in Indian Punjab, amongst others. These violent engagements, conceptualised as crises, have shaped relations between India and Pakistan since their formal establishment. In 1997, they led to the institutionalisation of a Composite Dialogue Process aimed at addressing all issues in interstate relations, which is analysed in relation to everyday practices in the Punjab borderland in subsequent chapters.

Chapter 5 explores how India and Pakistan differentiated themselves from each other and constituted themselves externally through military confrontations. It uncovers the logic shaping practices by borderlanders during interstate wars and the threat thereof. It starts by describing peoples' responses to and experiences of the evacuation of the Punjab borderland following so-called 'surgical strikes' in September 2016. In line with Bourdieu's historical-sociological approach, it then traces borderlanders' practices across time – from the second India-Pakistan war in 1965 to this crisis in 2016. Many people were temporarily displaced from their homes and the Punjab borderland was constructed as a masculine crisis space. Changes in borderlanders' practices are related to changes in the security environment in the late 1990s and people's reflections on past experiences. The mobility of borderlanders during crises was shaped by kinship networks and related economic resources. It concludes that the repetition of military confrontations has led to the development of a crisis habitus among borderlanders which links crises to everyday life. The chapter develops Bourdieu's model for the analysis of a crisis by highlighting continuities between different crises across time and outlining the relationship between crises and the everyday. This relationship is further explored in the next chapter, which moves from analysing external challenges to the state to internal challenges.

Chapter 6 investigates how the state of India was defended against internal challenges to its authority through the Khalistan separatist movement in Indian Punjab from the late-1970s to the mid-1990s. It draws attention to the use of violence by India's armed forces, borderlanders' perceptions thereof and the blurring of borders between external and internal security. The chapter shows how Pakistan participated in this conflict through the cross-border movement of people, arms, ammunition and drugs, which the Indian government perceived and constructed as threats and Pakistan as a supporter of felonious activities. At the same time, the Indian government sought cooperation with Pakistan to eliminate this menace. This cooperation was extended during the Composite Dialogue Process. It was not sustained nor particularly successful, as cross-border terrorism, the Khalistan movement and smuggling and drug trafficking continue to be presented as threats by India. The Khalistan movement presents yet another historical event through which the Punjab borderland was constituted as crisis space. Through the Khalistan movement, the differences between times of crises and the everyday became increasingly blurred, as is explored in more detail in the following chapter.

Out of the Khalistan movement emerged some of India's core border security challenges – cross-border terrorism, infiltration and ex-filtration of armed militants and insurgents, narcotics and arms smuggling and separatist movements aided by external powers – which India began fighting unilaterally through the construction of a fence and changes in border guarding practices in the late 1980s. Chapter 7 explores how relations between India and Pakistan reflected on and shaped everyday practices in the Indian Punjab borderland, with a specific focus on those owning and working on land beyond the fence. The chapter begins by outlining how the border between India and Pakistan was materialised through the construction of a fence and how this shaped cross-border movement. The chapter then turns to border guarding practices by the Indian Border Security Force and shows how people owning and working on land trapped between the *de jure* border and the fence and their agricultural work were securitised. This had negative effects on life in the Punjab borderland, which the Indian government sought to remedy by introducing a Border Area Development Programme in 1986. However, the programme is flawed due to the primacy of security concerns over development goals, thereby contributing to the reproduction of the Punjab borderland as crisis space. Crises have become part of everyday life, which is amenable to an analysis of Bourdieu's theory of practice.

The borderland crisis space not only shaped practices of people living in the Indian borderland and working on fields beyond the fence, but also of people seeking to cross and/or send goods across the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. Chapter 8 explores how India and Pakistan sought to transcend this crisis space by creating rules and regulations to facilitate trade. Trade increased substantially with the resumption of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2004, and economic cooperation was among the topics on which most progress was made through bilateral negotiations led by Commerce Secretaries from India and Pakistan. The latter were shaped through businesspeople, who were able to influence discussions through sector-specific business associations and chambers of commerce and industry. This points to the increasing influence of economic actors in the state of Pakistan, which has traditionally been described as dominated by the military. The chapter shows how bilateral relations materialised in rules and regulations and infrastructure developments and how they were mediated by street-level bureaucrats at Attari and Wagah.

1.2 METHODS

To fit the explorative nature of the research questions, an ethnographically informed approach to empirical research is employed. Ethnographic research typically involves the researcher's immersion in the everyday life of the people they study for a prolonged period of time. In this process, data is gathered by listening to what is said, conducting informal and formal interviews and collecting documents and artefacts. This process is relatively unstructured, meaning that no detailed research design is specified before the empirical research starts and that the different categories used for the interpretation of the date emerge out of the data analysis process (Hammersley and Atkinson 2007, 3). In the words of Wilkinson (2013, 129), ethnographic research makes use of a variety of methods that are

> *naturalistic*, meaning that they involve studying people or phenomena in their 'natural' setting or context, and produce accounts of research that are *experience-near*, meaning that they are based on people's experiences of events, actions and phenomena in the setting or context. (Wilkinson 2013, 129).

Ethnographic research has traditionally been associated with participant observation and/or informal conversations. Yet, as scholars recognised the limitations associated with understanding space as a geographically distinct location in which practices need to be observed, they have come to include formal interviews, documents, texts, images and artefacts "to explore processes not immediately or appropriately accessible through participant observation" (Amit 2004, 12). Here, a combination of qualitative data generating methods was used, including fieldwork, semi-structured interviews and a variety of textual resources.

This dissertation draws on nine months of fieldwork conducted in India and Pakistan between 2015 and 2017. Fieldwork is an integral part of a Bourdieusian study and "consists of more than collecting data" (Wolcott 2005, 5). It is here understood as the process in which the researcher immerses him-/herself in 'the field' in which practices occur in order to gain a feel for this environment and to conduct empirical research. I spent seven months in India (August 2015-February 2016; May 2017) and two months in Pakistan (February-April 2017). Time was divided between the national capitals, New Delhi (3 months) and Islamabad (1 month), as well as the state/provincial capitals Chandigarh (2 months) and Lahore (1 month) and the border town Amritsar (1 month).

From the border towns Amritsar and Lahore, day trips were undertaken to the Attari-Wagah border-crossing point and to eleven Indian villages along the international boundary with Pakistan in Amritsar district. These villages include Kakar, Ranian, Audar and Mulakot in Ajnala *tehsil*, and Dhanoia Kalan, Attari, Roranwala, Mahawa, Rajatal, Daoke and Naushehra in Amritsar-II *tehsil*.[3] All villages were in an area up to about three kilometres from the borderline and situated between the international boundary and the first line of defence demarcated through a trench, except for four: Kakar, Ranian, Attari and Mahawa are located right behind the first line of defence. The location of villages in proximity to the international boundary was the key determinant for their inclusion in this study. A second factor was their location within reach from Amritsar city for purely practical reasons, as I travelled back and forth between villages and Amritsar for my interviews.

Security concerns for potential interviewees stopped me from visiting border villages in Pakistan. Instead, I conducted interviews with four residents from Pakistani border villages in Lahore. This considerably reduced my control over their places of origin – one was from Kotli in Azad Kashmir, another from the village Chak Garzia, located about one kilometre away from the international boundary with India where the state borders of Jammu and Kashmir and Indian Punjab meet, others were from Banghali and Pirhan village, a 15-minutes' drive and 500 meters away from the international boundary respectively. My reservations towards visiting border villages in Pakistan and the limited number of interviews with border dwellers in Pakistani Punjab present a major limitation of the cross-border focus of this research. At the same time, few people have conducted fieldwork in both India and Pakistan, allowing me to make a solid contribution to existing research.

Research in borderlands has been likened to research in areas of violent conflict (Donnan and Wilson 2010, 18), which borderlands frequently are. The Punjab borderland is a case in point. Here partition, wars between India and Pakistan in 1947-49, 1965, 1971 and 1999 and tensions have directly affected everyday life. International boundaries are often perceived and represented as politically sensitive areas by state officials, especially when they are between antagonistic states like India and Pakistan. It can be particularly challenging to get official permission to do research in a borderland when researchers seek to conduct research in both states abutting the

[3] The spelling of village names varies greatly. I adopted the spelling used in the Census 2011.

boundary (Donnan and Wilson 2010, 12–13; Amster 2010, 94) and resulted in ethnographers primarily conducting research on one side of the borderland.[4] The difficulty becomes particularly acute when the researcher is identified with one side in the conflict (Cohen and Arieli 2011, 424). Therefore, it has been challenging for researchers from India or Pakistan to conduct research inside the other country.[5] As a German national, I was perceived as non-partisan by those processing my visa applications, which is reflected in the fact that I received a multiple-entry research visa for India and a multiple-entry business visa for Pakistan.[6] At the same time, the research environment has affected the way in which I could conduct fieldwork. Firstly, the trade areas at the Attari-Wagah border crossing points in India and Pakistan were represented as 'sensitive' and I was denied access. This was rationalised by saying that I am a foreigner. Ultimately, I managed to negotiate access to the trade area at the Integrated Check Post (ICP) Attari, but not the Land Freight Unit (LFU) Wagah. My inability to negotiate access to the LFU Wagah reinforced my insecurities regarding research in border villages in Pakistan, which I cut out therefore. This has restricted my ability to observe practices where they occur, while still allowing me to develop a feel for the environment in which everyday practices take place and to conduct interviews.

Interviews form the backbone of this research project. I conducted 130 semi-structured interviews with over 200 people, including farmers, labourers, truck drivers, sellers/buyers, traders, business people, representatives of business associations, security and intelligence personnel, government officials (including political and administrative staff), and a number of (academic) experts (see Appendix 3). Some interviewees were pre-selected based on the position they occupy (*e.g.* presidents of business associations, ministers, secretaries, *Sarpanches*) or for participating in particular processes (*e.g.* the Composite Dialogue Process, trade fairs, trade, *etc.*). Others were interviewed at random (*e.g.* people in villages), and again others were identified using the snowball sampling method. Snowball sampling is invaluable when

[4] Amster (2010) primarily conducted research in Malaysia and only took short trips to Indonesia because she had no research permit for the latter.
[5] Visas are rarely issued to Indians and Pakistanis, unless they are wealthy businesspeople or have family links across the border. Academics face many difficulties getting visas to cross the boundary.
[6] At that time, Pakistan did not have a category for research visas. My visa application was supported through a letter from the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry. I assume that I therefore received a business visa. Business visas are commonly issued for researchers going to Pakistan.

seeking to locate and access interviewees with specific characteristics that cannot be identified by an outsider. It is also helpful to access people who are 'hard to reach,' such as government officials or security personnel. Finally, it is useful to create trust and thereby to gain cooperation from interviewees (Cohen and Arieli 2011, 426–30). Yet, it may also create problems with representativity because of a gatekeeper bias (Cohen & Arieli 2011). The latter was reduced by relying on different people, which was facilitated through my affiliation with different institutes in India and Pakistan.

During my stay in India, I was formally affiliated with the Institute of Peace and Conflict Studies in New Delhi, the Punjab University and the Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development in Chandigarh. In Pakistan, I was formally associated with the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry (LCCI). Furthermore, I was informally associated with the PHD Chamber of Commerce and Industry (PHD CCI) in India and the Government College University Lahore in Pakistan. These affiliations provided access to a large number of interviewees, especially to the political, the administrative, the economic and the security elite. This is because affiliation with these reputed institutes allowed me to build up trust. Building trust is key to gaining access. As Hammersley and Atkinson (2007, 57) note:

> Once people come to know the researcher as a person who can be trusted to be discreet in handling information within the setting, and who will honour his or her promises of anonymity in publications, access may be granted that earlier would have been refused point blank.

While I set out to conduct one-on-one interviews, they frequently involved more than two people. Many interviewees invited others to join the conversation, often stating that they were (more) knowledgeable on the topic of discussion. However, this can also be interpreted as a sign of unease in a one-on-one interview situation. I realised that interviewees sometimes did not feel at ease and asked other people to join them, especially when there was an interpreter or research assistant with me and the numbers on my side were therefore higher. This was especially the case where people were not used to being interviewed for research purposes and were not entirely sure what to expect. Once a balance had been established this did not seem to have (negatively) affected the interview situation.

In border villages and marketplaces, I used the help of an interpreter to conduct interviews because I am not fluent in Punjabi, Urdu or Hindi and many people do not speak English fluently. In case the source language is translated or interpreted, errors

may occur due to misunderstanding or the lack of an adequate word in the other language. For instance, in one of the interviews the term '*mujahideen'* was translated as 'militia' by the interpreter. This caused protest by the interviewee who insisted that it should be translated as 'freedom fighter,' revealing that the interviewee spoke English. I overcame some errors of translation in the interview situation by audio-recording most interviews and having them translated and transcribed at a later point by another person.[7] This, however, did not eliminate the linguistic limits encountered in the interview situation. The latter were also present in interviews conducted in English, as English is not the first language for most of my research participants, including myself. Many spoke English (very) well as it is the official (administrative) language in India and in Pakistan. The first languages of my research participants were Punjabi, Hindi and/or Urdu, some were trilingual. Conducting interviews in English presents a limitation because each language comes with different verbal behaviour, it may be linked to different cultural scripts, expectations and memories (Pavlenko 2006, 27). As Spradley (2016, 17) notes:

> Language is more than a means of communication about reality: it is a tool for constructing reality. Different languages create and express different realities. They categorize experience in different ways. They provide alternative patterns for customary ways of thinking and perceiving.

This is true for both foreign languages and language in use. In each field and sub-field, a particular language use and knowledge are common which I had to acquire over time. This meant that at later stages of my fieldwork, I was much more at ease in the interview situation. This became particularly apparent when working with interpreters who did not understand field-specific references and consequently asked interviewees to specify what they meant. While they thereby shaped the interview, the explanation provided was helpful to verify and clarify the use of different terms. This highlights the need to be aware of the language and knowledge particular to a field. Language becomes a form of cultural capital (see *e.g.* Bourdieu 1991; for a context-specific discussion see Ayres 2008; 2009).

---

[7] All interviews were audio-recorded, with the exception of those in which the interviewee did not agree to have the conversation recorded or where I felt that recording the interview would not be a good idea. Especially in India, I found that recording conversations would not be helpful in conversations with state-agents and therefore took notes during or after the interview. Sometimes I offered to turn off the voice recorder in exchange for more candid discussion. In this case notes were taken during the conversation and sometimes afterwards.

I set out to conduct semi-structured interviews and had my list of questions prepared and approved by the Ethics and Risk Committee before going to India and Pakistan. However, once in the interview situation, this format could often not be sustained for long and the most interesting information emerged in conversational situations (for a similar observation see Lyon 2004, 45–46). Therefore, I used the questions prepared in advance to guide conversations rather than to ask. The formal interview setup was valuable when talking to government officials, where they seemed to offer credibility to my research. Other researchers decided not to interview government officials at all because they felt that it was unlikely that they would provide information beyond the official position (Wilkinson 2013, 139). However, speeches and official documents are not available on all topics of interest, nor do they necessarily reveal anything about everyday practices. Therefore, interviews with government officials were a valuable source in this study.

Interviews were supplemented with textual resources which I began locating and collecting during fieldwork. Textual resources were particularly important for studying the joint position of the Indian and the Pakistani governments, and the respective positions of government officials. Resources included bilateral agreements and Memoranda of Understanding (MoUs), joint statements and minutes of bilateral meetings by India and Pakistan, mainly issued between 1997 and 2015. The majority of these resources are published online by the Indian Ministry of External Affairs (MEA) (see the Media Centre at www.mea.gov.in/index.htm), others were accessed on the Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations' (ICRIER) webpage on India-Pakistan Trade (indiapakistantrade.org), again others were collected along the way from interviewees. For government positions, I consulted reports available online, press releases and public statements by relevant ministries in India and Pakistan, including the ministries of commerce and industry, defence, home/interior and foreign/external affairs. For earlier records, I relied on Avtar Singh Bhasin's (2012) compilation of documents on India-Pakistan relations from 1947-2007. Finally, I accessed news reports on events and themes that emerged through an inductive analysis of interviews and textual sources. I only consulted English sources, including the Dawn, The Express Tribune, The News International and Customs Today in Pakistan and The Tribune, The Indian Express, The Hindu, Hindustan Times, the Times of India, The Economic Times and Business Standard in India. I supplemented them with reports disseminated by Non-Governmental Organisations,

like the South Asia Terrorism Portal (www.satp.org), Human Rights Watch (www.hrw.org) and Amnesty International (www.amnesty.org/en). News reports are an indispensable resource of information on (big) events and (important) actors that allow researchers to follow processes (Oberg and Sollenberg 2011, 51–52), but this can be restricted through censoring. In India, the press is relatively free (score 75/100) compared to Pakistan (score 39/100) according to Freedom House (2019), though Reporters Without Borders (2019) ranks India and Pakistan relatively low and close (places 140 and 142 respectively of 180). This clearly restricts the reliability of the information but was not further problematic as I mainly used these sources to triangulate data, to check context and background, to confirm dates and to draw on the verbatim interviews reproduced in these reports.

Data generated in this way does not come in neat categories that can easily be analysed. The first step in the analysis process was to thematically organise the information by identifying broad categories and sub-categories, such as India-Pakistan trade > trade routes > road, rail, sea and air. The categories and sub-categories corresponded to the themes and questions explored in interviews. The thematically organised information was then analysed through Pierre Bourdieu's conceptual framework, *i.e.* field, capital and habitus. Data was organised and analysed using NVivo, a qualitative data analysis software package which supports a large variety of sources – such as texts, audio files and photographs – and allows the researcher to classify, extract and analyse data.

CHAPTER 2: A BOURDIEUSIAN CONTRIBUTION TO RELATIONS BETWEEN INDIA AND PAKISTAN

This chapter will start with a review and critique of literature on relations between India and Pakistan (Section 2.1). This literature has predominantly focused on three themes: security, cooperation and economic relations. I will discuss these three aspects in relation to three dominant frameworks in International Relations (IR)[8] – Realism, Liberalism and Constructivism[9] – which have framed more contemporary literature on relations between India and Pakistan. Not all authors discussed under these paradigms have based their analyses on an IR-framework. The organisation of the literature and debates in this framework is my own. The discussion does not deal with these approaches in general, but with related arguments on relations between India and Pakistan. In the next section, I turn to the literature on borderlands in South Asia, identifying existing research on the Punjab borderland, offering a critique thereof and outlining my contributions to existing literature on the Punjab borderland (Section 2.2). In the final section, the contributions of practice literature to understanding international relations are outlined. Section 2.3 starts with a general background section on international practice theory before moving on to discuss Pierre Bourdieu's contributions to this literature. The shortcomings of Bourdieusian literature in IR and of Bourdieu's practice theory are highlighted before I outline my own contributions to this Bourdieu-inspired literature on international relations by focusing on economic practices, studying Bourdieu in the post-colonial context and taking him to the borderland.

2.1 SECURITY, COOPERATION AND ECONOMIC RELATIONS

Relations between India and Pakistan have been subject to considerable research. Realist explanations of bilateral relations have dominated the literature, especially by scholars from the United States. The increase in cooperation in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process (2004 – 2012) saw a surge of publications on bilateral

[8] I use the uppercase in IR to refer to the discipline. When I write about relations between states, I use the lowercase.

[9] I am aware that these paradigms are further divided and do not constitute a unified theoretical lens. The umbrella terms are used to provide a broad structure and categories, not to dismiss these differences.

cooperation and economic relations by scholars based mainly in India and Pakistan, more akin to the Liberal school of thought. There are a few Constructivist approaches to our understanding of relations between India and Pakistan, but they are outweighed by Realist explanations. Each approach rejects the other as inapt for explaining bilateral relations, thereby highlighting the inadequacy of traditional approaches in IR for a comprehensive understanding of relations between India and Pakistan.

Much of the literature on India and Pakistan has focused on the history of tensions (Wolpert 2011), with particular attention to Kashmir (*e.g.* Bose 2003; Ganguly 1997; Schofield 2003; Wirsing 1998), the origin of wars in 1947-48, 1965 and 1971 (Ganguly 1986), the reasons for the persistence of conflict (Cohen 2013; Ganguly 2002; Paul 2005b) and for the absence of a full-scale military confrontation between India and Pakistan despite a number of serious crises since 1971 (Chari, Cheema, and Cohen 2007), usually discussed in relation to the two countries' nuclear weapons programmes (Ganguly and Hagerty 2006; Ganguly and Kapur 2010). More recently, attention has turned to the role of terrorism (Perkovich and Dalton 2016) and counterinsurgency operations (Gates and Roy 2014; Yusuf 2014) in bilateral relations.

While earlier literature on India-Pakistan wars was predominantly descriptive (for a critique see Ganguly 1986, 3, 2016, 2), greater emphasis on theoretical frameworks characterises more contemporary work. Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 3) propose that "'mere realist' assumptions tend to be more useful [for analysing relations between India and Pakistan] than those of any other paradigm in international relations theory." According to the Realist school, states are the main actors in an anarchical international system in which they struggle for security and the balance of power (Donnelly 2009). The latter is tilted in favour of India, which is larger in size, population, conventional military capability since 1965 and economic prowess since the early 1990s (Paul 2005a, 12–13). Paul (2005a) argued that Pakistan reduced these asymmetries by acquiring qualitatively superior weapons from the United States during the 1960s and the 1980s, by initiating short wars in the Rann of Kutch (1965), Kashmir (1965) and Kargil (1999), through low-intensity warfare, notably in Indian-administered Kashmir, and by building alliances with outside powers, especially the United States and China since the 1960s (Paul 2005a, 13–16). At the same time, Ganguly and Hagerty (2006) suggest that a balance of power of sorts was achieved when India and Pakistan officially became nuclear powers in May 1998. They argue that this can explain the absence of a major war between these two neighbours since

1971 and increased stability. Kapur (2007) contends that the acquisition of nuclear weapons led to more aggressive behaviour by Pakistan and provoked more forceful conventional military responses by India, thereby destabilising South Asia (see also Fair 2011; Ganguly and Kapur 2010, chapter 4; Kapur 2008). Army and Air Force operations were rejected as too risky following terrorist attacks in Mumbai in 2008 (see the introduction in Perkovich and Dalton 2016). However, there has been a rise in shelling across the Line of Control in recent years, culminating in so-called 'surgical strikes' by India in September 2016 (Jacob 2017). The use of airpower following attacks on India's security forces in Kashmir in February 2019 established a new threshold for limited conventional responses (Raghavan 2019), supporting Kapur's argument that the acquisition of nuclear weapons has provoked more forceful military responses which further destabilise South Asia.

According to Malik (1993), India and Pakistan face a security dilemma, where uncertainty about the other's intentions have meant that any defensive act is perceived as offensive by the other and provokes a corresponding response. This security dilemma is difficult to overcome and requires building trust step-by-step or through a big leap of faith (Wheeler 2010). In this regard, Realist explanations have little to offer for they fail to recognise the mutual benefits brought about by cooperation and do not take into account the role of international organisations and of non-state actors in shaping state preferences and policy choices in international relations – as advanced by scholars of the Liberal school of thought (Burchill 2009). Despite, or precisely because of a record of conflict and confrontations, India and Pakistan have repeatedly engaged in negotiations to reduce tensions, to resolve contentious issues and to promote cooperation since their formal establishment in 1947. Many of their conflicts have been diffused with the help of external actors, including international organisations like the United Nations and the World Bank and third countries like the United Kingdom, the United States or the Soviet Union, while others were negotiated bilaterally (see *e.g.* Kux 2006). Over the past 72 years, India and Pakistan signed at least 44 bilateral agreements which institutionalised cooperation, focusing amongst others on security, economic and financial relations, cross-border transport of people and goods, telecommunications and bilateral and diplomatic cooperation (Tandon and Slobodchikoff 2019). These cooperative initiatives have received much less attention in the academic literature than the above-discussed security relations but were subject of several think tank reports and working papers.

Literature on cooperation between India and Pakistan has focused on the successful negotiations leading to the Indus Waters Treaty in 1960 (see *e.g.* Adeel and Wirsing 2017; Ashutosh Misra 2010, chapter 3; Zawahri 2009a; 2009b) and the settlement of the border dispute over the salt marsh Rann of Kutch in the Thar Desert in 1968 (see *e.g.* Misra 2010, chapter 4). Others have studied attempts at resolving contentious territorial and border issues like Kashmir (Dasgupta 2015), Siachen (Misra 2010, chapter 5) and Sir Creek (Misra 2010, chapter 6), which became part of negotiations in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process (CDP) in 1997. The CDP also focused on confidence building measures, cooperation relating to terrorism and drug trafficking, the facilitation of people-to-people contacts, and cooperation on economic and commercial matters (on the CDP see *e.g.* Akhtar 2015; Dasgupta 2015; Gul 2008; Misra 2010; Mukherjee 2009; Padder 2015, 2012; Wojczewski 2014).

While cooperation between India and Pakistan has produced several successes, in part facilitated through third-party mediation, the literature on bilateral negotiations tends to focus on the issues that continue to mare bilateral relations, notably the dispute over Kashmir and cross-border terrorism. The Composite Dialogue Process was designed to treat all issues at par. However, Misra (2010, 1–2) notes that India's concern over Pakistan's involvement in Kashmir and in cross-border terrorism and Pakistan's opposition to India's policy on Kashmir continue to influence bilateral cooperation. Dasgupta (2015, ii) argues that "the script of Kashmir – its land, resources, livelihoods and security – runs through all of them [the components of the Composite Dialogue Process] in some form or another." Similarly, cross-border terrorism has shaped bilateral negotiations over the past years, frequently by interrupting the Composite Dialogue Process (Noor 2007; Ogden 2013). Despite the influence of the unresolved territorial dispute over Kashmir and of ongoing cross-border terrorism on all other areas of bilateral relations, India and Pakistan have continued to cooperate on a range of matters, leading Tandon and Slobodchikoff (2019) to suggest that they may be moving towards a 'cooperative rivalry.' Cooperation has been most extensive when it comes to bilateral economic relations, which warrant special attention from the perspective of economic interdependence theories. Some scholars subscribing to the Liberal school of thought are of the view that interdependent states would trade rather than invade while some writing from a Realist perspective argue that mutual dependence increases vulnerabilities and therefore the propensity for conflict (see *e.g.* Copeland 1996; 2014).

Economic relations between India and Pakistan have been the focus of an increasing body of literature since the start of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2004. While some scholars have explored the potential of economic interdependence for creating peaceful relations between India and Pakistan (Ali, Mujahid, and Rehman 2015; Baroncelli 2007; Goldsmith 2007; Hogg 2007; Mamoon and Murshed 2010; Nabi and Nasim 2001; Raihan and De 2014; Sridharan 2000), others have focused on the policy environment of India-Pakistan trade (De, Raihan, and Ghani 2013; Pohit and Saini 2015; Taneja *et al.* 2013; 2015), studied informal trade (Ahmed *et al.* 2015; Taneja and Bimal 2017), highlighted non-tariff barriers to trade (*e.g.* Gill and Madaan 2015; Sharma *et al.* 2016; Taneja 2007) and estimated the potential for bilateral trade (Baroncelli 2007; Batra 2004; Taneja *et al.* 2013).[10]

Recognising the limitations of economic integration due to similar trade baskets and thus competition in trade rather than complementarity, Sridharan (2000), for instance, suggested that greater economic cooperation, especially on infrastructure projects and in the energy sector (including gas pipelines and interlinking electricity grids), could provide stakes in both countries that could help India and Pakistan to overcome their conflicts as it could facilitate greater security cooperation in the long run.[11] Projects like the Turkmenistan-Afghanistan-Pakistan-India (TAPI) pipeline have made progress in this regard (Ebinger 2011; Huda and Ali 2017) and there have been repeated conversations about an electricity grid between the two Punjabs. However, we are yet to see their realisation. In the meantime, there has been an increase in economic cooperation and a process of trade 'normalisation,' commonly related to policy changes, which has been accompanied by the growth of bilateral trade (Ahmad, Rehman, and Shahid 2012; Khan and Hussain 2014; Taneja *et al.* 2013, 2015).

The normalisation of trade relations between India and Pakistan is not yet completed (Taneja and Dayal 2017). The potential for trade between India and Pakistan is estimated to lie between US$ 10.9 billion and US$19.8 billion (Taneja *et al.* 2013), compared to the actual value of bilateral trade of US$ 2.7 billion in 2013-14 ("Export Import Data Bank" n.d.). This untapped trade potential can be related in part

[10] See in particular the two edited volumes on India-Pakistan Trade: Strengthening Economic Relations (Taneja and Pohit 2015) and India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda (Taneja and Dayal 2017). For earlier studies see e.g. Chengappa (1999) and Ghuman (1986).

[11] On the potential for energy cooperation between the two Punjabs see also Gill et al. (2010, especially pp. 19-32).

to a restrictive policy environment and a large volume of trade through informal channels,[12] estimated to be in the range of US$ 250 million to US$ 2 billion per year (Ahmed *et al.* 2015; Khan *et al.* 2007; Taneja and Bimal 2017). I expect this informal trade to grow with the breakdown of formal trade between India and Pakistan in February 2019.

This large volume of informal trade highlights that India and Pakistan are more strongly connected economically than official statistics show. This suggests that economic interdependence theories might have more to offer for our understanding of economic relations between India and Pakistan than generally acknowledged: for Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 14, note 14), for instance, economic interdependence theory has little intellectual purchase because there are few economic linkages between India and Pakistan. However, we need to move beyond the dualism between formal and informal trade and beyond conceiving of economic connections purely in material terms when seeking to understand economic relations between India and Pakistan. As some studies on trade relations between India and Pakistan have noted, it is not only the policy environment, inadequate payment mechanisms, high tariffs and the lack of infrastructure that pushes trade into informal channels, but also perceptions of trade and of bilateral relations (Pohit *et al.* 2015; Taneja and Bimal 2017; Taneja *et al.* 2017), which have been related to media underreporting on trade (Mediratta 2017). However, more needs to be done to explore how such perceptions differ and shape bilateral trade relations through everyday practices by the social agents that are engaged in trade.

Only a limited number of studies has moved beyond the traditional Realist and Liberal paradigms to analyse relations between India and Pakistan. Building on a constructivist framework, Pervez (2012) has shown that the security dilemma between India and Pakistan is influenced by the perceptions and social practices of the ruling elite and related state identities. Carranza (2016) adds that one needs to move beyond domestic and bilateral relations and focus on the international social and normative environments in order to understand nuclear relations between India and Pakistan. He argues that the nuclear non-proliferation norm has the potential to affect change regarding nuclear relations between India and Pakistan because bilateral relations are socially constructed. However, his work remains an abstract construct decoupled from

[12] According to existing studies, most informal trade takes place through Dubai, followed by luggage trade through the Delhi-Amritsar-Lahore bus and rail routes, trade through Afghanistan and across the Line of Control, the *de facto* border in Kashmir (Taneja and Bimal 2017).

the current social reality, just like Pervez' (2012) discussion surrounding a security community in South Asia.[13]

Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 14, note 14) concede that "[c]onstructivist theories might be useful in explaining the sources of *enmity* between India and Pakistan", but object that "they would seem to have difficulty explaining why India and Pakistan have avoided major war during South Asia's nuclear era," which they argue is best understood through a 'mere realist' lens. They thereby highlight that both Realist and Constructivist approaches on their own are inadequate for coming to a deeper understanding of relations between India and Pakistan, for neither can capture the full social reality. A focus on the material dimension of bilateral relations – military capacity and the volume of trade – downplays all the other power struggles that shape India-Pakistan relations. A focus on states downplays the role of non-state actors that participate in these power struggles, including businesspeople, chambers of commerce, *etc.* This suggests that we need to move beyond existing approaches to the study of the international if we seek to come to a deeper understanding of relations between India and Pakistan. One way to do this is by drawing on (international) practice theories, which have taken a relational approach to the study of the international to overcome the dualisms that have characterised much of the thinking in IR (Adler and Pouliot 2011a, 14–19; 2011b, 12–18; Bueger and Gadinger 2014, 3, 99–100; 2018, 5, 166–67).

To summarise, relations between India and Pakistan have primarily been studied through the Realist lens, with a focus on the security dilemma that these two states face. In recent years, Liberal ideas have become more prominent in the study of bilateral relations with attention to successful third-party mediation and India-Pakistan negotiations. Though economic cooperation between India and Pakistan has become the focus of considerable research, its role in shaping relations between India and Pakistan remains underexplored. To my knowledge, there are only three studies which explore relations between India and Pakistan through a Constructivist lens. However, this literature is limited by focusing exclusively on security relations between these two states. Furthermore, it opposes Realist approaches to the international rather than engaging with them in meaningful ways, thus highlighting the need for an alternative

[13] For another study analysing relations between India and Pakistan through a constructivist lens, see McLeod's (2006) PhD thesis.

approach to studying international relations. Before outlining the contributions of practice theories to our understanding of the international, the literature on borderlands in (South) Asia will be reviewed, as this thesis studies how the state and relations between states are reproduced in borderlands.

2.2 BORDERS IN (SOUTH) ASIA

There is an increasing body of literature focusing on borderlands in Asia, which draws more attention to the everyday than the literature on relations between India and Pakistan. This is reflected in a special issue on *Geographies at the Margins: Borders in South Asia* in the journal *Political Geography* (Cons and Sanyal 2013), a special issue on *Asian Borderlands* in the *Journal of Borderland Studies* (Schendel and Maaker 2014), a book series on *Asian Borderlands* by Amsterdam University Press, under which books have been published since January 2016, and the *Routledge Handbook of Asian Borderlands* (Horstmann, Saxer, and Rippa 2018), amongst others. The India-Bangladesh border area is probably the most-studied borderland in South Asia (see *e.g.* Chowdhury 2018; Cons 2016, 2013; Ferdoush and Jones 2018; Hussain 2013; Jones 2012, 2009; Kabir 2005; McDuie-Ra 2014; Schendel 2005; Shewly 2013; Sur 2013). With a length of 4,156 kilometres, it is the fifth-longest land border in the world. It is also considered to be one of the most violent borders in terms of the use of physical force by border guards (Cons 2016, 2013; Cons and Sanyal 2013; Jones 2018a; Sur 2014; Shewly 2013). By contrast, not a single contribution to the above-mentioned special issues and edited volumes focuses on the international boundary between India and Pakistan, except for the Line of Control in Kashmir (see *e.g.* Gupta 2013; Smith 2013; Sur 2018; Zutshi 2015, 2010).

With a length of 3,323 kilometres (including the 700-kilometre-long Line of Control) the boundary between India and Pakistan is shorter than the India-Bangladesh border. It is also less violent than the India-Bangladesh border if one considers how many people are killed by border guards during peace times (excluding the Line of Control in Kashmir) (Jones 2018a, 25–26). However, the India-Pakistan border has been the site of several military confrontations between India and Pakistan and people experienced violence during the Khalistan separatist movement during the 1980s and 1990s that are not included in such counts.

While the military history of wars between India and Pakistan is well researched, and some have pointed to its effects on the Punjab borderland (see *e.g.* Bisht 2015;

Subramaniam 2016), there is only one study that focuses on Indian borderlanders' experiences during these military confrontations (Sekhon and Sharma 2019). How people in Pakistan experienced these confrontations is unknown and I am only adding little to this knowledge as security concerns prevented me from going to the borderland in Pakistani Punjab. I conducted a few interviews with borderlanders in Lahore, but more needs to be done to explore their perceptions, thoughts and actions.

The Khalistan separatist movement is well-researched in India with scholars exploring the reasons leading to the Khalistan movement (see *e.g.* Deol 2000; Jetly 2008; Purewal 1998), the perspectives and experiences of actors in the movement (Pettigrew 1995), the Indian state's counter-insurgency operations (see *e.g.* Chima 2014; Fair 2009; Gates and Roy 2014; Marwah 2009) and related atrocities (see *e.g.* Gossman 1991; 1994; Laws and Iacopino 2002; Silva, Marwaha, and Klingner 2009). Despite being central to this movement, the border area itself and everyday experiences of borderlanders have not been the focus research to my knowledge, a lacuna I begin to fill with my research in Indian Punjab. A Pakistani perspective on this movement could not be provided in the framework of this study.

The socio- and politico-economic conditions in border areas in Indian Punjab have received some attention over the past years. In 1987, the Planning Commission of India commissioned a study on the India-Pakistan border areas of Rajasthan, Punjab and Jammu & Kashmir, which was published by the Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development in three parts (on Punjab see Kumar *et al.* 1989). Chaturvedi (2001, 414–19) drew some attention to everyday experiences of people living in the Indo-Pak borderland in India, especially in Rajasthan, Punjab and Kashmir. But it was only in 2016 that another edited volume on *Life on the Indo-Pak Border* (Sohal and Mehra 2016) was published, focusing on Punjab, with one contribution on Indian-administered Kashmir. Scholars explored the fencing and its impact on farmers in the border area (Sekhon 2014, 2016), the role of social exclusion in the border areas of Amritsar and Ferozepur districts in Indian Punjab (Kaur 2014), the relationship between security and development (Mangat 2016), evaluated government programmes for India's border areas (Singh and Sohal 2016) and studied the physical and social infrastructure of villages (Verma and Singh 2016), amongst others. Some of my research draws on topics covered in existing studies while providing more in-depth accounts of people's experiences, thereby departing from the descriptive and quantitative studies predominating existing work. I am not aware of similar studies on

the Pakistani Punjab borderland. Due to security concerns which stopped me from visiting the border area in Pakistan, my research in Pakistan primarily focused on economic affairs.

In 2010, the Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development in Chandigarh published a study to identify areas for economic cooperation between India and Pakistan (Gill *et al.* 2010), focusing on the energy sector, agriculture, transport and communication, finance and banking (see also Maini 2007). There are a number of studies that have explored trade processes and impediments to trade at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point in recent years. The Consumer Unity & Trust Society's Centre for International Trade, Economics & Environment (CUTS International n.d.), for instance, published a short study on trade facilitation initiatives at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point by India and their impact on trade costs and inclusive development. They concluded that the creation of a new trade facilitation centre has helped reduce trade transaction costs, facilitated greater commercial activity and created employment opportunities for borderlanders. In contrast to this positive assessment, Sinha *et al.* (2016) identify many impediments to trade at the ICP Attari in their assessment of infrastructure and policy deficits of a selection of India's trade ports, which are echoed in reports by Gill and Madaan (2015), Sharma *et al.* (2016) and Taneja, Dayal, and Bimal (2016). While providing greater insights into trade through Attari and Wagah, these studies remain largely descriptive and lack a deeper engagement with the social history shaping everyday trade practices, which are the focus of this study.

These topics have been studied by a variety of scholars, but with varying attention to the everyday. They have not been analysed within the broader framework of relations between India and Pakistan. It is this relationship between everyday practices in the Punjab borderland and bilateral relations writ large that I contribute to existing research, in addition to a deeper understanding of everyday practices and perceptions of borderlanders. The analysis is framed through Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory, whose contributions I outline in what follows.

2.3 BOURDIEUSIAN CONTRIBUTIONS

In recent years, an increasing number of scholars has drawn on Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory to study the international (see *e.g.* Adler-Nissen 2013a; Adler-Nissen and Pouliot 2014; Berling 2012, 2015; Bigo and Madsen 2011; Cohen 2018; Pouliot

2010a, 2010b; Kuus 2015; Leander 2005), probably in part because Bourdieu provides the most elaborate conceptual framework (Bueger and Gadinger 2018, 8) or 'thinking tools' (Leander 2008). I follow in the steps of scholars like Rebecca Adler-Nissen, Trine Villumsen Berling, Didier Bigo, Anna Leander, Vincent Pouliot and others, by drawing on Bourdieu's practice theory to come to a better understanding of relations between India and Pakistan. This is because Bourdieu's practice theory allows to explore how international relations are produced and reproduced through everyday practices (Adler-Nissen 2013b, 1). Furthermore, Pierre Bourdieu's emphasis on the role of practices, rather than norms and values (Constructivists), interests (Liberalists) and rational choice (Realists), on hierarchies rather than anarchy, and on a relational instead of an essential or interactional approach to the international (Bigo 2012, 114) allows to challenge traditional approaches in IR.[14]

Pierre Bourdieu's work has contributed significantly to the international political sociology of security. Didier Bigo was among the first to study security empirically through Bourdieu's conceptual tools.[15] Since then, others have drawn on Bourdieu's conceptual tools to study the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO) (Pouliot 2010a), European security (Berling 2012; 2015) and defence (Mérand 2010), amongst others. Bourdieusian analyses have contributed to our understanding of security by focusing on the everyday over the exceptional, breaking down the dualism between external and internal security, and between the public and the private. As Mutlu and Lüleci (2016, 81) observe, a contribution of this literature has been "to focus on the everyday over the exceptional, as well as on the 'everydayness' of the exceptional […] through reflexive lenses that regularly question the ontological and epistemological assumptions of security's concepts and theories." Bigo (2012, 118–19) suggests that this has been possible by focusing on the doings of all those actors who practice security in the everyday rather than the speech acts of the professionals of politics, for the latter tend to emphasise the exceptional over the everyday. This study will bring the narratives of elite actors in relation to everyday security practices. I do this by developing Bourdieu's analytical model for the analysis of crisis and exploring empirically how crises can be related across time and become part of the everyday (Section 3.2 and Chapter 5).

[14] See Leander (2011) for a discussion of promises and pitfalls of Bourdieu's work in IR.
[15] See Bigo (2012) for a review of his own work.

A further contribution of Bourdieu-inspired literature on security is an interrogation of the distinction between external and internal security. Didier Bigo (2001, 2006), alongside others scholars, argued that internal and external security, which were traditionally seen as two different domains dominated by two separate institutions (police and army), are converging with regard to questions concerning borders, orders and identity, and that this process of de-differentiation is related to a process of privileging security over questions of state sovereignty. I contribute to this literature by exploring the relationship between external and internal security during the Khalistan movement in Punjab (See Chapter 6). The chapter also problematises the relationship between the 'public' and 'private' use of force. While the use of force has traditionally been associated with the state, the state's use of force was heavily challenged in Punjab and intensified the use of force by non-state actors. This presents a different approach to the study of the relationship between the public and private use of force in the literature on practices in international relations, which has predominantly focused on the privatisation of security. In their empirical study of cases in Africa, Abrahamsen and Williams (2011), for instance, explore how the relationship between the public and the private is reconfigured in this process of privatisation.

Anna Leander (2012) has shown that business practices produce the global governance of security, highlighting that we need to critically engage with the dichotomy between the state and the private sector and between security and economy as separate entities. The relationship between everyday security and economic practices is problematised in all chapters but addressed specifically in Chapter 7. By contrast, Chapter 8 focuses on the relationship between the public and the private in the economy.

Bourdieu's influence on literature on the international economy has been very limited. Bourdieu has written extensively on the economy leading Swedberg (2011, 67) to argue that we better speak of Bourdieu's economic sociologies in the plural. His economic writings include his study of Algeria (Bourdieu *et al.* 1963), his work on consumption (Bourdieu 1984) and the French housing market (Bourdieu 2005c), amongst others. In the latter, Bourdieu also included a chapter on the 'Principles of an Economic Anthropology' and the development of the economic field 'From the National to the International Field.' While Bourdieu has contributed significantly to economic sociology, he has only had a limited impact on contemporary debates (Smelser and Swedberg 2005, 19). The edited volume on *Re-Thinking Economics:*

Exploring the Work of Pierre Bourdieu (Christoforou and Lainé 2014) attests to a renewed interest in Bourdieu's work today. This interest does not seem to extend to international political economy, where few have engaged with Bourdieu's work with the notable exception of Anna Leander (2002a, 2002b, 2017). Leander (2001) sees the main contribution of a Bourdieusian approach to international political economy in its focus on the empirical reality, the power structures governing this reality and reflexivity. By focusing on everyday economic practices, I contribute to this literature and simultaneously expand our understanding of trade relations between India and Pakistan.

While studies drawing on Bourdieu's work have contributed significantly to understanding the international, the wider use of his core concepts also meant that the resulting literature became inconsistent with Bourdieu's practice theory (Cohen 2018, 201), which is itself rich in ambiguities. Bourdieu argued that his core concepts field, capital and habitus need to be understood in relation to one another and not in isolation. As Bigo (2011, 238) notes, "field and habitus exist only in relation to each," but many studies drawing on Bourdieu's conceptual framework have prioritised one or two concepts over the other(s) (Bueger 2016, 130; Mérand and Pouliot 2008, 604). The most frequently applied notions of Bourdieu's practices theory are the concepts of habitus (Costa and Murphy 2015) and field (*e.g.* Hilgers and Mangez 2015), whereas the concept of capital "holds largely unexplored potential as a significant contribution to understanding the international" according to Berling (2015, 24) and Burke (2015).[16] To avoid losing sight of Bourdieu's practice theory and the meaning of his core concepts, I will base my own framework on his work, rather than on its application in IR, though the literature on Bourdieu in international relations, of course, shapes this framework.

Bourdieu's practice theory has not been without criticism. His work has been challenged for overemphasising structure over agency, reproduction over change, objectivism over subjectivism, *etc.* As part of his attempt to overcome the binary between objectivism and subjectivism, Bourdieu developed the concept of habitus (Bourdieu 1988, 782), which encapsulates the historically and socially produced dispositions shaping practices. However, King (2000) contends that Bourdieu relapses

[16] Though note that others have argued that the notion of habitus is most frequently used, while field and capital have taken a backseat (e.g. Hilgers and Mangez 2015, 1)

into the very objectivism he rejects with his concept of habitus unless the focus shifts to the intersubjective interactions between individuals.

Drawing on Bourdieu's practice theory to study international relations comes with its own challenges because he developed his conceptual framework to study processes 'within' states and not 'between' states. His essays on the international circulation of ideas (Bourdieu 2002) and on the international economic field (Bourdieu 2005a) are an exception. Yet, Bourdieu has influenced a growing body of literature seeking to move beyond state-centrism (Adler-Nissen 2011; Go and Krause 2016; Madsen 2017; Kauppi 2018; Sapiro 2018). Drawing on Bourdieu's concept of the field as a relational space, scholars have sought to identify transnational and global fields, which either precede, develop out of or independently of states (Go and Krause 2016, 12).[17] Cohen (2018, 202) notes that much of this literature on 'transnational' fields tends to overlook that Bourdieu's conceptual framework was closely tied to his notion of the state. This, he continues, is precisely where a Bourdieusian approach can contribute to IR by addressing the 'problem of the state' in international relations rather than dissolving it in transnational fields. I take up this challenge by developing a framework based on Bourdieu's practice theory that can be used to study transnational processes and relations between states (see Section 3.3).

A further challenge lies in Bourdieu's predominant focus on processes in European societies and the focus on Europe or North America in most Bourdieusian studies on international relations (Mutlu and Lüleci 2016, 88), which contrasts with my proposal to take Bourdieu to the post-colonial world by studying relations between India and Pakistan. One might contend that Bourdieu's theory cannot be applied to the post-colonial world, for it is rooted in the European experience which differs markedly from that of South Asia. While it is true that Bourdieu primarily drew on the European, and in particular the French experience of the state and state-formation processes (Bourdieu 1994; 2004b; 2014), he paid attention to colonization in his earlier work on Algeria and developed some of his key concepts relevant to our analysis in the colonial context (see *e.g.* Curto 2016; Go 2013; Puwar 2009). This leads Poupeau (2018, 421–22) to argue that the experience of colonial domination in Algeria has shaped Bourdieu's 'analytical model of the "universal" state of which Europe and,

[17] See e.g. the contributions to the special issue on Fielding Transnationalism in *The Sociological Review*, 64(2), 2016, such as Buchholz' (2016) use of analogical theorising to extend and modify the tools of field theory to adapt them to the global.

particularly, France are the self-proclaimed representatives.' While I agree with those who might contend that adopting Bourdieu's understanding of the state is therefore inapt for exploring the postcolonial state, I concur with Hansen and Stepputat (2001, 7) that we need to understand each state as a "historically specific configuration" instead of an entity that already consists of certain attributes. Only then will we be able to escape analyses based on Eurocentric historical premises.[18]

Bourdieu's theory of practice provides the thinking tools (Leander 2008) for understanding the state and relations between states as "historically specific configurations" (Hansen and Stepputat 2001, 7) by conceiving of field, capital and habitus as inherently historical (Steinmetz 2011).[19] As Bourdieu (2014, 93) notes when he talks about the genetic history of the state, it is an " encounter between two histories, at a moment that is itself history on the side of both individuals and structures." This highlights the need to not only consider the structural history about which scholars working on relations between India and Pakistan have written, but also the social trajectory of actors involved in reproducing these relations every day. At the same time, Bourdieu focused on the past in the present and the specific context in which practices take place. Here I make my main contribution to existing literature on Pierre Bourdieu's work by taking Bourdieu to the borderland: rethinking how we can analyse everyday security and economic practices in the area surrounding the international boundary between India and Pakistan in Punjab.[20]

Pierre Bourdieu paid relatively little attention to borders and even less to physical boundaries. For him, borders are the stake of struggles within fields (Bourdieu 1993a, 41–43; Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 104) that vary in their degree of permeability depending on the autonomy of the field (Bourdieu 2004a, 47) and may be more or less institutionalised (Bourdieu 1993a, 43). He has been criticised for prioritising the internal analysis of fields over their borders, for refusing to establish the borders of fields and thereby giving rise to a proliferation of fields and subfields (Swartz 1998, 122) and for thinking of the borders of fields in terms of fine lines that neatly separate what is inside and outside (Eyal 2013, 162). Instead, it has been suggested that borders should be understood as "a space between fields", "a thick

[18] On Bourdieu in postcolonial studies see in particular the edited volume by Dalleo (2016).
[19] On Bourdieu and historical analyses see in particular the edited volume by Gorski (2013a).
[20] To my knowledge, there is only one study that takes Bourdieu to a border post: Nugent (2011) adopts Bourdieu's conceptual framework to examine routine border crossings in West Africa.

boundary zone", a "fuzzy zone of separation and connection", and thus as a zone of "boundary work" (Eyal 2013, 175), which can render latent borders active and explicit (Mäkinen 2018).[21] While this literature goes some way in thinking about borders from a relational perspective that is useful for conceptualising borderlands, it is limited in scope by focusing on the borders of fields rather than international boundaries. The latter are important for Bourdieu's conceptualisation of the state as related to a particular territory (Bourdieu 1994, 3). However, Bourdieu paid little attention to physical borders himself.

In the borderland literature, few have drawn on Bourdieu's conceptual framework to study borders and their making. Exceptions include Newman and Paasi (1998, 194), who evoke Bourdieu's notion of distinction to theorise the socio-cultural production of borders. Anssi Paasi (1996, 2005, 22, 27, 2009, 221–22, 226) selectively refers to discussions on symbolic violence, cultural imperialism and language by Bourdieu and his colleagues. But their work remains in the abstract, devoid of the empirical analyses Bourdieu advocates. An exception is Anke Struver's (2005) work on the Dutch-German border, in which she draws on the concept of habitus to explain how everyday practices of (not) crossing the border are routine, common-sense improvisations. Similarly, Paul Nugent (2011) draws on Bourdieu's concept of the habitus to examine routine border crossings in West Africa. Both scholars combined Bourdieu's conceptual framework with De Certeau's (2011) work on everyday life. Building on Reed-Danahay's (2017) work on the social space and its relation to transnational processes and Bourdieu's (2018) own understanding of the relationship between social and physical space, I will outline a framework for exploring relations between states in borderlands in Chapter 3.4.

2.4 Conclusion

Literature on relations between India and Pakistan has privileged Realist over Liberal and Constructivist approaches, has focused on the narratives of key decision-makers over everyday experiences, and has been, at least partly, ahistorical. A practice theoretical approach restores history to the analysis and helps to challenge many of the dualisms that have structured thinking in IR by focusing on everyday practices. Bourdieu's practice theory orients attention towards the relational and introduces

[21] On borders in Bourdieu's work see also Gorski (2013a, 331–32).

reflexivity into the study of the international. It has contributed to understanding security and increasingly also the economy, while the resulting literature can be challenged for drawing on Bourdieu's conceptual framework selectively and excluding the state from the analysis rather than interrogating its position in the international.

CHAPTER 3: ANALYSING RELATIONS BETWEEN STATES THROUGH EVERYDAY PRACTICES IN BORDERLANDS

Relations between India and Pakistan have largely been analysed in relation to the states' military might and to state actors. There is increasing recognition of economic relations between India and Pakistan and the role of non-state actors in shaping interstate relations. How various actors shape relations between India and Pakistan through everyday practices can be captured through a comprehensive analysis drawing on Bourdieu's practice theory and the core concepts field, capital and habitus. With these concepts at hand, existing assumptions about security and economic relations between India and Pakistan can be challenged and thereby our understanding of bilateral relations between these two states enhanced.

A framework for studying everyday economic and security practices between states in the borderland will be developed in the following part by drawing on Bourdieu's work and its application to the international and by linking it to the border(land)s literature. The chapter will start by outlining Bourdieu's theory of practice and the core concepts of field, capital and habitus (Section 3.1) before moving on to discuss the relevance of his theory for understanding crises (Section 3.2). It then moves on to outline Bourdieu's work on the state and show how it can be developed to understand relations between, across and through post-colonial states (Section 3.3). Finally, Bourdieu is taken to the borderland and a praxis theoretical framework for analysing relations between states in borderlands is developed (Section 3.4).

3.1 BOURDIEU'S THEORY OF PRACTICE

Bourdieu developed his practice theory to come to a deeper understanding of how the world works in and through everyday practice. He also sought to capture the dialectic relationship between objectivism and subjectivism and to overcome the dichotomy between theoretical and empirical research. He explored his theory most succinctly in his Outline of a Theory of Practice (Bourdieu 1977), but the concepts at the heart of his theory were further developed in other works.

Central to Bourdieu's theory are 'practices'.[22] Practices are, to use a minimal definition, "arrays of activities" (Schatzki 2005, 11) or '"ways of operating" or doing things' (Certeau 2011, xi). Practices can thus include a variety of activities, from speaking, to writing, to walking and buying. They present the starting point for a Bourdieusian analysis. Such an analysis seeks to move beyond a description of practices towards an understanding of why practices are performed in one way and not another, when and for what purpose, *etc.*, and thus to unravel the logic of practices. This is because practices are not wholly conscious ways of doing things for Bourdieu, as there is often a discrepancy between what people say they do and what they actually do. What actors do is shaped by a 'practical sense' or 'a feel for the game,' which orients practices while escaping practical reasoning (Bourdieu 1998, 82). It enables actors to do things as expected or acceptable in a given situation (Bourdieu 2000, 139).

To explore the logic of practices, Bourdieu developed a number of concepts that help orient the analysis, central among them are field and habitus, with the former being closely linked to the concept of capital. In what follows I will explore these concepts in turn, before bringing them all into relation. It is the relationship between these different elements that is at the heart of Bourdieu's analysis, not the elements themselves. However, we need to come to a better understanding of each element, before we can put them into relation.

Bourdieu's concept of the field has been particularly relevant to contemporary debates, with scholars using it to explore the colonial state (Steinmetz 2016), extending his work to the analysis of international relations and identifying transnational spaces (see *e.g.* Go and Krause 2016; Kauppi 2018; Madsen 2017; Sapiro 2018). Therefore, it assumes a central position in the following discussion.

Bourdieu understands the social world as a relational space with designated sub-spaces he calls fields. These fields and sub-field are related, *i.e.* shaped by and shape each other, which he highlights by referring to them as relatively autonomous. Each field is a space of power struggles concentrated around a particular activity and a stake, such as security, economy and religion, which is divided into sub-fields, such as internal and external security, different sectors of the economy, *etc.* These struggles follow their "own logic, rules and regularities," which Bourdieu also referred to as

[22] Scholars have used different terms to refer to practices including action, activity, agency and behaviour, and frequently used them interchangeably. There is a debate about the precise meaning of these terms and whether they can be used interchangeably (see e.g. Adler and Pouliot 2011a, 5).

doxa (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 104). *Doxa* are socially recognised (and incorporated) ways of doing things with the power to orient practices (Bourdieu 1977, 166, 169). They are tacitly accepted by the actors entering a field, which do so on the assumption that what is at stake in a field is worth struggling for.

A field is "born of the process of differentiation and autonomization" (Bourdieu 1996b, 265) and needs to be reproduced through everyday practices. This process varies from one field to another and means that fields vary in their degree of autonomy. The more autonomous a field, the better established its rules and interests and the less it is influenced by activities in other fields. Once a field is established and has achieved relative autonomy, it tends to reproduce itself without any deliberate intervention (Bourdieu 1977, 184).

A field is a hierarchically organised relational space in which actors occupy positions of domination and subordination. The position of an actor in a field is determined by the volume of resources (or capitals) s/he is endowed with relative to other actors and the value attached to different forms of capital in a field (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 97). Each field has its own field-specific capital, such as the capital of physical force in the security field. In addition, there are three main forms of capital (each with its own subtypes) that are valid in all fields (though their relative value may change from one field to another): economic capital (money and property), cultural capital (information, knowledge, and educational credentials) and social capital (acquaintances and networks, including kinship networks). Finally, there is symbolic capital, which is any type of capital perceived and recognised as legitimate (Bourdieu 1986; see also Swartz 2013, 34–35; Wacquant 2007, 221). A capital is deemed to become symbolic when it is "unrecognized as capital and recognized as legitimate competence, as authority exerting an effect of (mis)recognition" (Bourdieu 1986, 18). The different forms of capital can be converted, which is of interest to actors because it can allow them to change their position in the field. Economic capital is the easiest to convert. It can give immediate access to goods and services without great effort. At the same time, it may require social capital to be convertible, which itself requires time to accumulate. Hence, the conversion process is rarely fast and without costs (Bourdieu 1986).

A field is also a space of conflict and competition in which holders of different forms of capital struggle for power in the field. Therefore, Bourdieu also defined it as a "field of struggles" (Bourdieu 2004a, 34–35). He explains that agents pursue

different strategies in a field. These range from conservation and succession strategies to subversion strategies. The type of strategy an agent pursues depends on the position of an agent in the field and the habitus of the agents occupying a field. Bourdieu (1993b, 73) explains that dominant actors, hence those more or less holding the monopoly over the field-specific capital, tend to resort to conservation strategies. Dominant actors tend to reproduce existing visions of the social world in relation to the *doxa* of the field, whereas those with the least capital in the field, dominated actors (generally newcomers), pursue subversion strategies (Bourdieu 1993b, 73). This highlights that struggles within a field tend to reproduce rather than challenge existing orders, for the dominant have an interest in maintaining the status quo and are in a position of power to do so (Bourdieu 1977, 169). This has led critics to argue that fields are rarely the sites of social transformation (Swartz 1997, 121) and that change is difficult to account for.[23] However, Leander (2011, 298) rightly notes that these are fields of struggles that are reproduced in practice and therefore in constant (potential for) change. Berling (2012, 470–73) has shown this in relation to the European security field, in relation to new actors and changing borders of fields.

The value attached to a particular type of capital not only determines the position of an actor within a field but also which actor can enter a field ('agency-selecting') and thus the borders of a field ('boundary-setting') (Berling 2015, 6–7). In her studies of the European security field, Berling (2012, 2015, 47–73) found when military capital was valued heads of states and NATO Secretary Generals gained a higher position in the field because they were seen as possessing greater military capabilities. However, when scientific capital became more relevant, think tanks gained a more important position in the hierarchy (Berling 2012, 467, 472). This highlights that the position of agents in a field can change over time and orients the researcher towards asking what voice carries the most weight at a particular point in time and which strategies do actors employ to facilitate change (Berling 2012, 468–69).

An agent's position in a field needs to be understood in relation to the position-takings of actors, "*i.e.* the structured system of practices and expressions of agents" (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 105). The space of position-taking is conceived as "preferences, taste", or "stances" and as "space of possibilities" or "objective

[23] For a brief discussion of Bourdieu's relatively static concept versus Latour's more dynamic concept see e.g. Nexon and Pouliot (2013, 344).

potentialities, things ‘to be done’, ‘movements’ to launch, reviews to create, adversaries to combat, established position-takings to be ‘overtaken’ and so forth,” by Bourdieu (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 86, 99; and Bourdieu 1996a, 235 respectively). The space of position-taking is closely related to the position of an actor in a field. When in a situation of equilibrium, the position of an actor in a field tends to shape the positing-taking (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 105; Bourdieu 1996a, 231).[24] Position-takings cannot be understood independently of the habitus of actors, for “the space of social positions is retranslated into a space of position-takings through the mediation of the space of dispositions (or habitus)” (Bourdieu 1998, 7).

Each actor is endowed with a habitus, which allows actors to cope with unforeseen circumstances. Habitus are dispositions which generate and organise practices and representations. It includes both mental dispositions (perceptions and thoughts) and bodily schemes (postures and gestures) (Bourdieu 1977, 15, 83, 89, 93–94), which are historically and socially constituted through past practices and experiences (Bourdieu 1977, 72–73; 1992a, 52). As such, the habitus represents the past in the present, with history itself being forgotten in this process (Bourdieu 1977, 78–79; 1992a, 54). In Bourdieu's (1977, 82–83) words, habitus is “a system of lasting, transposable dispositions which, integrating past experiences, functions at every moment as a *matrix of perceptions, appreciations, and actions* and makes possible the achievement of infinitely diversified tasks.”

Habitus is constituted over the course of an actor’s history, with early experiences in the life of an actor leaving a particularly strong imprint, according to Bourdieu. This imprint is formed through observations of family relations, the division of labour between men and women at home, modes of consumption, household object *etc.* Over time, the resulting dispositions get reinforced through interactions with likeminded people, with early experiences building the foundation upon which future mental and bodily dispositions are built (Bourdieu 1977, 15; 1992a, 54, 60). Wacquant (2016, 68) distinguishes between a primary habitus acquired in early childhood and influenced mainly by the family and a secondary habitus grafted onto the former later in life through interactions at school and in other institutions.

[24] For a discussion on the relationship between the fields of positions and of position-taking see e.g. (Bourdieu 2005c, 110–13) on the housing market.

Habitus it at once individual and collective. It is individual, in that it is shaped by a persons' trajectory and engagement in different fields. This trajectory is never identical with that of other actors. It is also not absolutely unique because one's own thoughts and perceptions are shaped by those of others through interaction. Interaction between two people is never entirely interpersonal, as each actor is shaped by interactions with others. The actors one engages with frequently share similar conditions of existence, and thereby what Bourdieu (1977, 80–82) conceptualises as a group or class habitus. Wacquant (2016, 67) distinguishes between a group habitus surrounding shared principles of vision and division, such as a national or a masculine habitus, and a habitus corresponding to specific institutions, such as a judicial habitus or an economic habitus. Such a shared habitus enables practices to be similar among members of the same group or class. Thus, each individual habitus exists in direct relationship to a group or class habitus (see also Bourdieu 1992a, 58–60), rendering habitus a multi-scalar concept (Wacquant 2014, 120, 2016, 67).

Habitus orients the practices of agents. It allows them to move within and across fields which are distinguished by their hierarchies and the rules of engagement (Decoteau 2013, 280). But habitus does not produce practices in a mechanical manner. The way actors do things ultimately depends on a particular situation, or rather the relationship between the objective structures that produce habitus and the conditions in which habitus is operated (Bourdieu 1977, 78). The "space of interactions" is preconstructed through the agents that are involved in it. It is the locus, where different fields intersect and where symbolic power is expressed through rhetorical strategies (Bourdieu 1992b, 257–58). Thus, Bourdieu primarily thought about the field in which practices take place, that is the space of positions that agents occupy, and highlighted that each situation provokes different dispositions. As Bourdieu notes: "We must think of it [habitus] as a sort of spring that needs a trigger and, depending upon the stimuli and structure of the field, the very same habitus will generate different, even opposite, outcomes" (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 135; see also Wacquant 2016, 69).

To end this outline of Bourdieu's core concepts, let us return to the practical sense or the feel for the game which orients practices. The practical sense is an encounter between field and habitus, between objectified history and incorporated history, between the past and the present, which allows actors to anticipate the future in response to a particular situation (Bourdieu 1992a, 66). At the centre of a Bourdieusian analysis is the relationship between social positions in a field and the

dispositions (habitus) and position-takings of actors. To study practices following Bourdieu's theory, means to unravel the logic underlying practices, and thus field and habitus. Field and habitus are particularly pronounced when everyday routines are interrupted. Bourdieu (1990, 159–93) conceptualised such moments in time as crises. He proposed that his theory of practice does not apply to crises and that rational choice may take over (Bourdieu 1988, 783; Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 131), which can lead to change. It is therefore important to understand crises and their relationship to the everyday.

3.2 A Bourdieusian Model for the Analysis of Crises

In a chapter entitled The Critical Moment in his book *Homo Academicus,* Bourdieu (1990, 159–93) developed a theory of a political crisis to overcome the dualism between "structural history and the history of events" (Sapiro 2013, 266). This theory will be outlined in what follows, drawing on the concepts field, capital and habitus. It has received little scholarly attention thus far (for exceptions see Crossley 2003; Ermakoff 2010; 2013; Sapiro 2003; 2013; 2014), but is central to this study because it allows us to explore the relationship between continuities and changes and between the everyday and crises.

Bourdieu variously described crises as "a visible break in relation to what produced it," (Bourdieu 1990, 161), as "[m]oments when the meaning of the social world hangs in the balance" (Bourdieu 1990, 159–60), "when the collective judgement falters," when "the everyday order is challenged" (see Bourdieu 1977, 40, 170 respectively), when "the routines of everyday life and the practical feel of habitus cease to operate" (Bourdieu 1988, 783) and "when the routine adjustment of subjective and objective structures is brutally disrupted" (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 131). Crises are thus moments in time when the routine, patterned and structured practices of everyday life are disrupted, and hence when the practical sense ceases to orient practices. When '"rational choice" may take over' (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 131).

Bourdieu (1990, 173) distinguished a crisis in a single field from a generalised crisis, he also describes as a historical event. A generalised crisis emerges when crises latent in different fields become synchronized, that is when "the dispositions and the interests of agents occupying homologous positions in different fields" coincide (Bourdieu 1990, 173). This process leads to the politicisation of the fields involved in

the crisis according to Bourdieu's model, but it can also lead to securitisation and militarisation, as I elaborate below.

The synchronisation of crises can only happen when individual fields share a similar structure and logic (Bourdieu 1990, 173–74). The field of power is the glue that brings the social world together. A field of power structures different fields and the relationships between them (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 104). In the field of power, actors holding dominant positions in their respective fields compete for power over actors holding homologous positions in other fields. In the field of power, power itself is at stake: it "must be conquered or maintained" (Bourdieu 1996c, 10). Power resides with those who can determine the relative value and volume of different forms of capital and thus the conversion rates. In Bourdieu's (1998b, 264–65) words:

> The field of power is a field of forces structurally determined by the state of the relations of power among forms of power, or different forms of capital. It is also, and inseparably, a field of power struggles among the holders of different forms of power, a gaming space in which those agents and institutions possessing enough specific capital (economic or cultural capital in particular) to be able to occupy the dominant positions within their respective fields confront each other using strategies aimed at preserving or transforming these relations of power.

The concept of the field of power is important to understand relations between different fields. This, in turn, is important for understanding generalised crises as fields lose some of their autonomy through the process of synchronization (Sapiro 2013, 267).

Through synchronization, relations between fields and within fields can be reorganised (temporarily); the relationship (domination/subordination) between fields or within fields can (temporarily) change and with it the exchange rate between different (field-specific) forms of capital (Reed 2015, 273–74). Through a change in the value attached to the forms of capital in a field, otherwise marginalized or new actors can enter (temporarily). The different forms of capitals can thus provide "points of access" to a field (Berling 2012, 455; 2015, 23).

A generalized crisis may engage agents experiencing the crisis as well as agents holding homologous positions in different fields if they share the understanding that structural conditions prevent them from achieving what they are entitled to (dispossession). This is not necessarily limited to agents endowed with similar dispositions but may also involve agents with a different habitus who may identify

with the movement, or seek to advance their own interests (Bourdieu 1990, 173–80). This can jeopardize a movement because the positions of agents may be incompatible, even antagonistic.[25]

All agents engaged in a generalized crisis are expected to adopt a relatively coherent position, a single vision, which may differ from original attitudes but is nonetheless in line with positions held by individual actors in their respective fields. This distinguishes crises from the everyday, which is characterised by compromises and concessions and diverse position-takings by actors. At the same time, the positions taken always diverge to some extent, both in terms of the experiences of actors and their way of expressing themselves (Bourdieu 1990, 180–81, 185).

Bourdieu focused on a political crisis in his own work and suggested that other fields are politicised during generalised crises, *i.e.* that problems are formulated and addressed as political problems rather than economic or security problems (Bourdieu 1990, 187–90; Sapiro 2003, see also; 2013). In Bourdieu's (1990, 188) words:

> "politicization" designates the process which leads to the principle of political vision and division tending to prevail over all the others, bringing together people clearly separated by former criteria and distancing people who in their previous existence were quite close in their choices and judgements.

Through politicisation, political capital tends to trade at a higher rate (Reed 2015, 274), rendering crises particularly favourable to the professionals of the political field, *i.e*. politicians, political parties, *etc*. However, during crises, politicisation is not the monopoly of professionals of the political field. Other agents may engage in politicisation strategies (Bourdieu 1991, 173). Crises can pose a threat to professionals of the political field if they are not "a controlled effect of their action" (Bourdieu 1990, 193, see also 188, 191). Furthermore, the value of political capital, the extent to which the professionals of the political field can assume dominant positions and the degree to which fields are subordinated to the principles of vision and division of the political field can differ from one field to another due to varying levels of autonomy of fields (Sapiro 2013, 267). As each field maintains a degree of autonomy during a crisis, politicisation happens in accordance with the logic of a field (Sapiro 2013, 284).

[25] Following Bourdieu (1990, 173–80), alliances founded on the homology of positions, involving agents with different dispositions, are likely to have a greater chance to be successful when there is no direct interaction between them because the latter could expose fundamentally different and even antagonistic dispositions.

While Bourdieu focused on a political crisis in his work, the principles of vision and division of other fields can also become dominant. So, for instance, can issues be presented as security threats, rather than political problems, which would be particularly favourable though not limited to professionals of the security field, such as the military or the police. If their points of view become dominant in other fields, one can speak of a process of securitisation. Securitisation has traditionally meant that an "issue is presented as an existential threat, requiring emergency measures and justifying actions outside the normal bounds of political procedure" (Buzan, Wæver, and Wilde 1998, 23–24). Key to this process is that the presentation of a threat (securitising move) is accepted by an audience (securitisation) (Buzan, Wæver, and Wilde 1998, 25).[26] Yet, Bigo and Tsoukala (2008, 5) contend that securitisation can purely be conceptualised as "outside the normal bounds of political procedure" and as "politics of exception." They argue that existential threats cannot be distinguished easily from simple threats or a feeling of unease and that securitisation therefore also, and above all, works "through the effects of power that are continuous rather than exceptional" (Bigo 2002, 73; see also Bigo and Tsoukala 2008, 5). Thus, securitisation is here understood as practices that categorise what is a threat, danger, fear and unease (insecurity), as well as protection, safety and peace (security) (Balzacq *et al*. 2010).[27] Conceptualised as such, securitisation is not restricted to crises but part of everyday life. However, crises may render securitisation more visible and may accelerate it.

Securitisation is often distinguished from militarisation. According to Bernazzoli and Flint (2009, 450), "[m]ilitarization stresses the military as primary actor." But militarisation is broader than Bernazzoli and Flint's (2009) conceptualisation acknowledges. It not only refers to the military as actor but to the penetration of the military's principles of vision and division into peoples' thoughts, perceptions and actions. Militarisation is part of everyday life, as reflected in the application of military solutions to all kinds of threats or the use of militarised language, such as 'the war on terror' or 'the war on drugs' (see e.g. Scheper-Hughes 2014). The lines that separate militarisation from securitisation and politicisation are blurred and these processes often overlap. What they all have in common, is the use of violence in one form or another.

[26] For a discussion of this point see e.g. Balzacq (2005).
[27] For a critique of the securitisation approach see McDonald (2008).

"Violence is a slippery concept – nonlinear, productive, destructive, *and* reproductive" (Scheper-Hughes and Bourgois 2004, 1). It ranges from the use of physical force to what Johan Galtung (1969) has called structural violence – poverty, social exclusion and humiliation, amongst others. Bourdieu coined the term 'symbolic violence' to refer to the perceptions and categories of thought through which we all reproduce the social world. This form of violence is not recognised as violence as it is not perceived as such. It is exercised with our complicity (Bourdieu and Wacquant 2004, 272).[28] As Bourdieu explains: "*symbolic violence accomplishes itself through an act of cognition and of misrecognition that lies beyond – or beneath – the controls of consciousness and will,* in the obscurities of the schemata of habitus" (Bourdieu and Wacquant 2004, 273) Symbolic violence is misrecognised as it is subtle and not easily perceived. But it has a 'real' effect (Bourdieu 2001, 1–2), such as gender domination, *i.e.* masculine domination (Bourdieu 2001). It is a condition for the possession and the exercise of the monopoly of physical violence (Bourdieu 2014, 4), which receives its power precisely because of symbolic violence. As Bourdieu (2014, 191) explains: "the most brutal and violent force obtains a form of recognition that goes beyond mere submission to its physical effect." Therefore, violence is best understood as a continuum (Scheper-Hughes 1996; 1997; Scheper-Hughes and Bourgois 2004, 19–22). It exists during crises but also in the everyday and can assume quite different meanings in these two contexts (Das 2013).

The process of synchronization and the loss of autonomy imply that the borders of fields become more permeable. While this may be true within states, which have been the focus of Bourdieusian analyses of crises (Bourdieu 1990; Sapiro 2003; 2013; 2014), literature on international relations suggests that crises can lead to the hardening of borders between states. What has become known as the 'migration crisis' in Europe, for instance, led to the construction of border fences and barriers to movement through changes in bordering practices (see *e.g.* the contributions in Vallet 2014). The hardening of state borders (*i.e.* the borders of various national fields, including the economic, cultural, religious fields, *etc.*) suggests that crises can enhance the autonomy of national fields rather than reducing it. This highlights the need to draw

[28] Bourdieu seems to use the term symbolic violence interchangeably with the terms symbolic domination, symbolic force and symbolic power (Bourdieu 2014, 163–65).

attention to the borders of fields and to adapt Bourdieu's model for the analysis of crises when studying relations between states.

Because crises require actors to take a coherent position, crises can shake the *doxa* of a field, though a crisis on its own is not enough to produce a critical discourse (Bourdieu 1977, 169; 2000, 181–82). Both a crisis and a critical discourse are required to produce change (Bourdieu 1991, 128), as Berling (2015) has shown in her analysis of changes in the European security field towards the end of the Cold War, where agents strategically mobilised different forms of capital to change taken for granted assumptions. She termed these abrupt and profound changes engendered by these struggles '*doxic* battles.'

We can only understand such changes and the role of crises within them when crises are analysed in relation to the structural conditions of their emergence (Bourdieu 1990, 161–62). This includes an analysis of the structural history of each field in which a crisis occurred, as well as of the general social space in which the generalised crisis took place (Sapiro 2013, 266). The social trajectory of the actors involved in the different fields and the generalised crisis also needs to be taken into account, for it is in the relationship between history objectified in fields and incorporated in the habitus of actors that practices are shaped. However, in order to understand whether a crisis has produced any changes, it is not sufficient to place it in relation to the structural history of its emergence. It must further be analysed in relation to the structural history following the event, which may include further crises.

Bourdieu's model for the analysis of crises may be challenged for not considering the relationship between crises across time. Nick Crossley (2003, 44-45) criticised Bourdieu for not paying attention to "more durable forms of social movement activity" and for failing to "recognize the lines of continuity which connect such temporarily distant events." He developed this critique in relation to social movement literature. Research on 'intractable' or 'irreconcilable' conflicts is more relevant to this study if intra- or inter-state conflicts are conceptualised as crises based on Bourdieu's framework. Scholars like Daniel Bar-Tal (2007) have suggested that people experiencing conflict for a long time or repeatedly develop a sociopsychological repertoire made up of shared beliefs, attitudes, motivations and emotions, which orient practices. This suggests, that the repetition of crises may lead to reproduction rather than change, thus rendering Bourdieu's theory of practice relevant again. This raises questions about the relationship between crises and the

everyday. Where does a crisis begin and where does it end? Can a crisis become part of everyday life? Is there an everyday of crises? These are questions I explore empirically in this study, which requires a better understanding of the state and of inter-state relations.

3.3 From the State to Relations Between States

Bourdieu lectured and wrote extensively about the state formation process and the state itself (see e.g. Bourdieu 1994; 2004b; 2014), but he paid little attention to the international (for exceptions see Bourdieu 2002; 2005a). An increasing number of scholars has drawn on Bourdieu's concept of the field, to write about the international and the development of transnational spaces (Go and Krause 2016; Kauppi 2018; Madsen 2017; Sapiro 2018). However, few have taken Bourdieu to the colonial and the post-colonial world (for exceptions see Dalleo 2016; Puwar 2009; Steinmetz 2008; 2016). The purpose of this section is to bring these different bodies of literature into communication to outline a Bourdieusian framework for the analysis of relations between states. The section starts by outlining Bourdieu's conceptualisation of the state, followed by a discussion of the economic, the security and the political fields and the state bureaucracy. Attention then turns to the colonial state and transnational processes.

Extending Max Weber's formulation, Bourdieu (1994, 3) defined the state as "an X (to be determined) which successfully claims the monopoly of the legitimate use of physical and *symbolic* violence over a definite territory and over the totality of the corresponding population." This X is a relatively autonomous ensemble of fields (a meta-field) and sub-fields that are structured by and related through the field of power and embedded in a unified social space (explained below). It is a field of struggles over statist (or meta) capital, which grants state and non-state actors power over other forms of capital and their conversion rates. Central among them are the capital of physical force, economic capital, informational capital (cultural capital is one form of it) and symbolic capital (Bourdieu 1994, 4–5).

A state becomes recognised as having the monopoly of the legitimate use of both physical and symbolic violence once its principles of vision and division become incorporated in the minds (and in bodies – habitus) and in the objective divisions of the social world (fields) (Bourdieu 1994, 3–4). As Loïc Wacquant (1996, xviii) explains: "The state is not only 'out there,' in the form of bureaucracies, authorities,

and ceremonies. It is also 'in here,' ineffaceably engraved within us, lodged in the intimacy of our being in the shared manners in which we feel, think and judge."

The successful inculcation of the state's principles of vision and divisions results in a mental picture of the state as a relatively autonomous, coherent and unitary entity, separate from and above society, with clear borders separating the public from the private, the internal from the external, the formal from the informal, and the legal from the illegal. This image of the state dominated discussions of the state in the political sciences until the late 1970s,[29] and in International Relations longer still. According to Bourdieu (1994, 1–3), it prevents the analyst from seeing the state, as the state "thinks itself through those who attempt to think it." In practice, the state is produced and reproduced through diverse, multiple and often contradictory actions by a range of state and non-state actors, which constitute the state as a meta-field that lacks the unity and coherence of the image of the state. This state in practice coexists with and often conflicts with the image of the state (Migdal and Schlichte 2005, 15).

A state emerges out of a process of concentration of different forms of capital and the process of autonomisation of the corresponding fields. The process of autonomisation of different fields involves the creation of both internal and external borders, processes to which Bourdieu paid little attention. Internal borders separate one field or sub-field from another, whereas external borders separate the fields of one state from those of another (Wilke 2005, 186). State-making and border-making are thus inseparable. The making of external borders highlights that states are bound up with one another by virtue of being part of the international system of states. This means that state-making in one state is related to state-making in another state. The extent to which processes external to a state can influence processes in another state depends on the relative autonomy of states and fields. The more autonomous a field, the less permeable its borders (Bourdieu 2004a, 47). As all fields and states are only relatively autonomous, there is always a degree of external influence. State-making is thus interdependent with international relations.

State-making includes the concentration of the capital of physical force, economic capital and informational capital as well as their symbolic power, which develop alongside the construction of the corresponding fields. These different forms

[29] For early critiques of this understanding of the state see e.g. Abrams (1988) and Mitchell (1991). For a more comprehensive review see Migdal and Schlichte (2005).

of capital and the corresponding fields are interdependent and thereby constitute the state as a meta-field and as the holder of a meta-capital which grants it power over other forms of capital and their conversion rates. In order to understand why the state is associated with meta-capital, one needs to understand the process of accumulating these different forms of capital (Bourdieu 2014, 197), which will be discussed in turn in what follows.

The concentration of the capital of physical force by the state leads to the formation of armed forces, and thus a process of autonomisation and separation. These processes are frequently violent, as they involve a process of dispossession, for the concentration of the capital of physical force in the hand of the state means that the right to use violence was removed from non-state actors (Bourdieu 2014, 198–99).

Drawing on the example of Pakistan, Wilke (2005, 187) linked state-making to war-making. War-making generally includes the defence of a state's external borders against another state. However, war-making can also take place within a state against challengers to the authority of the state. It is commonly related to a state's military, which is one of the specialists of violence of a state. The other being the police, which has traditionally been held responsible for maintaining order within a state, in relation to rival powers and to resistance from the dominated (Bourdieu 1994, 5). The security field is thus divided into an external and an internal realm. However, the lines that separate external from internal threats and the responsibilities of the army from the police are blurred and new paramilitary forces are emerging that occupy a space somewhere between the military and the police. This led Bigo (2001) to suggest that security is best conceived of as a Möbius ribbon where inside and outside and security and insecurity are part of the same process.[30]

War-making requires financial resources. The concentration of the capital of physical force and the development of a security field is therefore bound up with the concentration of economic capital and the unification of an economic field. In particular, it is through taxation that the state concentrates economic capital in its own hands and unifies a national economic space. Taxation is bound up with the accumulation of cultural capital, for it requires records. Records contribute to informational capital, which is concentrated in the hands of bureaucrats (Bourdieu

[30] On the relationship between internal and external security and the responsibilities of the military and the police, see also Bigo (2006), Eriksson and Rhinard (2009), Lutterbeck (2004) and Weiss (2011).

2014, 201–3). State officials formulate, codify and implement the rules governing economic exchanges. They do so under the guise of bureaucratic neutrality, but tend to produce policies in line with the interests of dominant actors in the economic field, while protecting dominated actors, at least to some extent (Bourdieu 2005c, 114).

The economic field is the locus of confrontations between public (ministries, state departments) and private (banks, firms) actors, in which public-private alliances are formed around specific interests (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 112–23). Actors compete "for power over state power" and for the benefits that the bureaucratic field can provide in the form of preferential tariffs, trade licences, funding for research and development, *etc.* (Bourdieu 2005b, 204).

The main actors in the economic field are firms (Bourdieu 2005, 193), which are sometimes able to "define the *regularities* and sometimes the *rules* of the game" (Bourdieu 2005, 195). Firms themselves function as fields (Bourdieu 2005b, 205–7) and control a section of the economic field whose size depends on the relative volume of the capital a firm maintains. There are various (sub-)forms of (economic) capital in each subfield or sector of the economy. Bourdieu specifically mentions eight forms of capital circulating in the economic field: financial capital (access to financial resources through banks), technological capital (technical and scientific resources), commercial capital (warehousing, transport, marketing, maintenance), juridical capital (objectified and codified symbolic capital), organizational capital, informational/cultural capital,[31] social capital and symbolic capital. The distribution of capital among actors in the economic field determines their position in the social hierarchy of the field. The latter in turn shapes how agents negotiate purchase and selling prices (Bourdieu 2005b, 193–99), with prices themselves being "both stakes and weapons" in their struggles (Bourdieu 2005b, 200).

Compared to actors in other fields, firms are deemed to be more autonomous in the strategies they can employ in their struggles for power and recognition. Rather than having to adjust to the 'market situation,' powerful actors (*i.e.* those who are in a position of perfect competition and/or have a monopoly) are able to shape it actively. Technological innovations can play an important role in transforming the relations of

[31] Bourdieu understands cultural capital as one dimension of informational capital, which he associates with the state and its ability to concentrate, treat, and redistribute information (Bourdieu 1994, 7).

force in the economic field, though its effectiveness hinges on its relationship to other forms of capital (Bourdieu 2005b, 199–204).

It is important not to reduce the analysis of the economic field to the formal economy. There are many informal economic exchanges that do not follow the rules and regularities of the state but are nonetheless shaped by the state, such as employment without a work contract, smuggling and human trafficking. The state categorises such exchanges as illegal activities, to distinguish them from those controlled and regulated by the state (legal). Yet, these activities are frequently deemed legitimate by those engaged in them, leading Abraham and Schendel (2005) to suggest that we distinguish between activities deemed legitimate (legal) by the state and those seen as perfectly acceptable by people involved in these activities (licit). The latter are frequently shaped by the rules and regularities of the state, thus highlighting the need to seem them as interrelated. Such 'illegal' activities point to the close relationship between the economic and the security fields.

The process of concentration of economic capital and the creation of an economic field is closely intertwined with the emergence of a state bureaucracy (Bourdieu 2005, 12). The administrative field or the "field of public office" is a sector of the field of power which is defined through the "concentration of instruments of violence" (Bourdieu 2014, 3–4, 128). It is a field of struggles over public interests and the borders of the state (Arnholtz and Hammerslev 2013, 54). This administrative field is divided into sub-fields or ministries and departments (Bourdieu 2014, 20), with the different sub-fields competing with one another for power over the state (Bourdieu 2014, 310).

State-actors are positioned in this field relative to one another depending on the value and volume of different forms of capital, especially statist capital. One of the central functions of this field is that the formal position of an actor within it is independent of the person occupying this position. Secretaries occupy dominant positions in this hierarchy, whereas street-level bureaucrats (Lipsky 2010) occupy dominated positions. This, however, does not mean that they are without power. As Lipsky (2010) showed, they have discretionary powers and a close link to their clients, or private actors. While formal rules present the framework within which they operate, street-level bureaucrats create public policy in practice.

The bureaucracy "obey[s] the specific logic of the "public"' (Bourdieu (2004b, 31). The public is the general, the collective, visible and open, which becomes

differentiated from the private, the particular, the singular, hidden and secret, with the establishment of the state (Bourdieu 2014, 48–49). The process of establishing the state bureaucracy involves the "transmutation of the private into the public," which happens over a long period of time (Bourdieu 2014, 306–9). In this process, the public comes to dominate the private, to the extent that the private ceases to exist, according to Bourdieu (2014, 305). At the same time, the distinction between the public and the private becomes a central aspect of the state official's habitus. The state official is the representative of the public, of the collective, who sometimes switches between her/his public and private persona when, for instance, saying that s/he speaks "in a private capacity" (Bourdieu 2014, 48–49). The distinction between public and private is a central function of the state, which is one of the main producers of social classifications (Bourdieu 2014, 9).

Though I have outlined the processes of concentration and autonomisation of the security, the economic and the administrative fields separately, it is important to note that these processes are interdependent. They begin prior to the formal establishment of states[32] and continue thereafter. They are unique to each state and therefore need to be explored empirically. While Bourdieu developed his understanding based on an analysis of the French state, this study explores state-making in the colonial and the post-colonial context, which few have studied through Bourdieu's framework (for exceptions see Dalleo 2016; Puwar 2009; Steinmetz 2008; 2016).

The colonial state differs from the state described by Bourdieu, in that it is a meta-field in which a foreign power has seized sovereignty and claims the monopoly of violence over a population, sometimes within a clearly delimited territory, at other times not. A colonial state usually fails to attain legitimacy in the eyes of the colonised (Steinmetz 2008, 591–92), for it seeks to disintegrate the indigenous order to subordinate it (Bourdieu and Sayad 2004, 445).

Colonial states are characterised by their relative autonomy from the indigenous polity and from the metropolitan state. While the metropole always maintained some power over the colonial state, by retaining the right to appoint and dismiss governors and colonial officials, for instance, most colonial officials were able to enhance their independence from the metropolitan state over time and thereby to attain relative

[32] The formal establishment of states is understood to be denoted through the Treaty of Westphalia (1648) or the independence of states following colonial rule, for instance.

autonomy (Steinmetz 2008, 591–92). Colonial officials also struggled for relative autonomy from the indigenous polity. With the indigenous polity colonial officers share a social space (Steinmetz 2008, 601), a concept that Bourdieu (2014, 123, 223) reserved for his studies of the state.

A social space is constituted by an ensemble of fields in which the positions of actors relative to those of others are defined by their position in different fields, but more importantly by the overall volume of capital and the composition of different forms of capital, *i.e.* the relative volume of the different forms of capital (Bourdieu 1985, 724; 2018, 109). It is united through a 'common sense,' which permits agents occupying different positions to agree and to disagree on the divisions and the classifications of the social world around them (Bourdieu 2000, 98). This space is divided into different classes, that is agents occupying similar positions in different fields who are likely to be subject to similar conditions and therefore to have similar dispositions (Bourdieu 1985, 725). The positions in social space are inseparable from the habitus of actors, as "*it is the habitus that makes the habitat*, through the social uses, more or less adequate, to which it inclines us and which it enables" (Bourdieu 2018, 111). Social space is thus characterised by the social positions of actors, which in turn determine position-takings through the habitus of actors.

Bourdieu's concept of the social space is broader than the concept of the field or the field of power. It is important for not all practices are fielded (Steinmetz 2016, 107) and because it primarily understands social space in terms of a common sense about the social world rather than as territorially bound (Reed-Danahay 2017, 2). While Bourdieu (2014, 123, 223) primarily understood social space to be related to the construction of the state as a relatively autonomous meta-field, the concept of the social space allows us to explore transnational processes, such as international migration (Reed-Danahay 2017), cross-border marriage practices, cultural and linguistic ties. Understanding transnational processes is central to the present study because the states of India and Pakistan emerged from a shared colonial social space which shaped everyday life while India and Pakistan were constituted as relatively autonomous states.

Transnational processes are not bound by a definite territory and can therefore not be captured through Bourdieu's conceptualisation of the state, though they are often shaped by states through the principles of vision and division adopted by the actors involved in these processes. While transnational processes are not territorially

bound, they still take place in physical space because actors are biological beings which are located in a place (Bourdieu 2018). This renders a better understanding of the relationship between the physical and social space in which everyday practices take place central to the present study, which focuses on borderlands.

State-making is closely related to border-making, as outlined above. The making of external borders relates state-making in one state to state-making in another state, and thus international. The centrality of borders to state-making and international relations means that these processes may be most pronounced in borderlands (Wilson and Donnan 2012, 1).

3.4 TAKING BOURDIEU TO THE BORDERLAND

Bourdieu did not write much about borders and even less about international boundaries. He only referred to borders in passing and few explicitly discussed borders with reference to Bourdieu's work (for exceptions see Eyal 2013; Reed-Danahay 2017). However, borders are central to Bourdieu's concept of the field and his conceptualisation of the state and therefore merit closer attention. In what follows I will draw on Bourdieu's theory of practice, his conceptualisation of crises and the state and the border(land) literature to outline an analytical framework for the analysis of international relations through everyday practices in borderlands.

Borderlands are conceptualised as social and physical spaces surrounding state borders that are constituted and reproduced through bordering practices by state and non-state actors. They are spaces in which the borders of different national fields meet and sometimes overlap and where state borders are negotiated in the everyday. They are spaces of struggles by a variety of state and non-state actors over the borders of different national fields. State borders are multiple rather than singular, as states are ensembles of fields, each with its own borders. These borders may materialise on the ground in the form of fences, border stones or street signs, they can be objectified in rules and regulations and exist in the minds of people. Such borders are thick and permeable rather than fine 'lines in the sand' that nobody dares to cross (Parker and Vaughan-Williams *et al*. 2009, 582). They are not only at the territorial edges of states, but my focus is on the borderland surrounding state boundaries.

Borderlands have traditionally been conceptualised as areas surrounding state borders in which life is affected by the existence of the boundary (Baud and Schendel 1997, 148; Rumley and Minghi 2015; Martinez 1994). They have traditionally been

separated into areas on either side of the line (Prescott and Triggs 2008, 12). However, contemporary scholarship views the borderland as an area encompassing both sides of the boundary (Asiwaju 1993 footnote 1; Baud and Schendel 1997, 216). Building on this literature, borderlands can be conceptualised as physical spaces related to international boundaries. The problem with this definition is twofold: it still conceptualises state borders as 'lines in the sand' that nobody dares to cross, and it lacks a conceptual understanding of the borders of this space.

While borders were traditionally portrayed as fine 'lines in the sand' that demarcate the territorial edges of states and are far removed from the centres of power, it is now well-established in the border literature that state borders are not only at land, sea and airports, traditional border-crossing points, but "they are dispersed a little everywhere" and "are not marginal to the constitution of a public sphere but rather are at the center" (Balibar 2004, 2, 3).

Borders are also multiple rather than singular, sometimes overlapping but not necessarily congruent (Parker and Adler-Nissen 2012, 780–86). This is because states are ensembles of fields (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 111), whose borders include territorial boundaries but also the borders of national fields, such as the political, the bureaucratic, the security, the economic fields, *etc.*, but also the field of the firm, or the family. These borders are not all equally institutionalised. The borders of states are perceived to be "more explicit, more evident, more formal, more thing-like" (Parker and Adler-Nissen 2012, 775).

The borders of states are usually relatively clearly delimitated in law. They materialise in constitutional and legal documents, including passports and visas, inter-state agreements *etc.* However, the degree to which they are demarcated on the ground, *e.g.* through boundary stones, walls and fences, and administered varies greatly. Where international borders are not legally binding, disputes are frequent as in the case of the Line of Control in Kashmir or the contested maritime boundary in Sir Creek between India and Pakistan (Schultz 2014). Such disputes draw attention to the fact that borders are frequently contested. This is true for the more institutionalised borders of states, as it is for borders in wider social practice.

Borders can be the loci of struggles involving physical violence, as the concentration of the capital of physical force and the construction of external borders are part of the state-making process. But they are also spaces in which two states seek to impose their principles of vision and division and hence of symbolic violence.

Prolonged struggles tend to lead to the hardening of state borders, both objectively and in mental structures. Borders are thus not only the stake of struggles within fields (Bourdieu 1993a, 41–43; Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 104) that vary in their degree of permeability depending on the autonomy of the field (Bourdieu 2004a, 47) and may be more or less institutionalised (Bourdieu 1993a, 43), but they are also the sites of struggles.

Borders are produced through bordering practices, which include all those '*activities which have the effect* of […] "constituting, sustaining or modifying borders"' (Parker and Adler-Nissen 2012, 776). They range from being explicit and active to subtle and passive. At the explicit end, bordering practices include warning signs, threats, military action, treaties, and cooperation. These examples still project an understanding of borders from the perspective of the state. Rumford proposes to adopt the perspective of the border, in order to capture how borders permeate everyday life, are only visible to some and are re-produced through a variety of actors (Johnson *et al.* 2011, 67–69; Rumford 2012; 2014). 'Seeing like a border' also means to recognise that bordering practices are neither necessarily aimed at producing borders nor automatically successful at doing so. They involve '"border-*making*," "border-*sustaining*" and *de*-bordering actions' (Parker and Adler-Nissen 2012, 777), thus highlighting that bordering practices can at the same time divide and connect.

Borders frequently (seek to) create and reflect differences, "not only between states and geographical spaces, but also between the 'us' and 'them', the 'here' and 'there', and the 'insiders' and 'outsiders'" (Newman 2006, 148). While borders are frequently markers of difference, they may also "divide what is similar, or join what is different" (Wendl and Rösler 1999, 2). Borders can separate but also, and at the same time, connect (Newman 2006, 149–50), through the actors that are involved in bordering practices.

A focus on bordering practices will inevitably lead to a range of actors (Rumford 2012, 897–99). On one hand, there are state actors, with policymakers at one end of the spectrum and street-level bureaucrats at the other. Street-level bureaucrats not only produce policy-outcomes but are engaged in translation processes that give them discretionary powers and space for manoeuvre, in which they can pursue their own interests, which may conflict with the policy-directives (Lipsky 2010). These state agents, including policy-makers and street-level bureaucrats, interact with non-state

actors, including businesspeople, travellers and citizens (Rumford 2006; 2008), who are also engaged in bordering practices.

Bordering practices by state and non-state actors constitute and reproduce borderlands as social spaces that transcend state boundaries while being inseparable from them. The positions of actors in these borderland spaces is determined through the overall volume of capital and the relative weight of the different forms of capital, notably economic, cultural, social and symbolic capital (Bourdieu 1985, 724; 2018, 109), accumulated through struggles in different national fields, but also through struggles in the encounters between the national fields of the bordering states. Such encounters are shaped through and shape the habitus of actors. Actors relate social space to physical space as they are at the same time social beings positioned in space and biological individual located in a place. As Bourdieu (2018, 106) explains,

> biologically individuated bodies, […] are – like things – situated in a locus […] where they occupy a place. The locus, *topos,* can be defined first in absolute terms as the site where an agent or a thing is situated, 'takes place,' exists – in short as a *location.* It can also be defined relationally, as a *position,* as a rank in an order. The *place* occupied, in turn, may be defined as the range, the surface and the volume that an agent or a thing occupies, its dimensions or, better its *encombrement* (bulk or volume […]).

To relate social space to physical space brings us back to the conceptualisation of the borderland presented in the beginning of this section, in which a borderland was characterised as a social and physical space related to state borders that is brought into existence and reproduced through bordering practices by state and non-state actors who may employ physical or symbolic violence in this process. Bordering practices determine both the objective and subjective borders of the borderland space. These borderland spaces can expand and contract, be explicit or subtle. Some borderland spaces are delimited in policy directives, others merely exist in the minds of people. They may vary from one actor, topic and time period to another. But they are always related to state borders.

3.5 Conclusion

In this chapter, I outlined a framework to analyse how relations between the postcolonial states India and Pakistan are produced and reproduced through everyday economic and security practices in the Punjab borderland. In successive sections, I

outlined Bourdieu's theory of practice and its relationship to generalised crises, to relations between post-colonial states and to the borderland.

Drawing on Bourdieu's conceptual framework, including field, capital and habitus, I showed how scholars can explore the everyday of international relations. A Bourdieusian approach to the international takes everyday practices as a starting point, to unravel the logics that shape practices. The latter are objectified in fields and social spaces and incorporated in mental and bodily schemata of the habitus, which orient the practices of actors. It is in the relationship between field and habitus that the logic of practices is contained. This highlights the need to analyse both in conjunction and not independently.

As historical constructs, fields and habitus, tend to reproduce existing social orders rather than to challenge them. However, crises present moments in time when change may occur, as the borders of fields lose some of their autonomy, allowing new actors to enter (temporarily). While Bourdieu focused on politicisation during crises, I proposed that crises might also lead to securitisation. The latter contributes to the hardening of borders between national fields as crises recur, thus highlighting the need to explore how borders are produced and reproduced through bordering practices.

Bordering practices produce and reproduce borderlands as social and physical spaces related to state borders. They are spaces of struggles among a number of state and non-state actors who may recur to physical and symbolic violence in their struggles. The positions of actors in this space are shaped through struggles in different national fields and at the intersection between the national fields of bordering states.

The next chapter will historically explore how the Punjab region was constituted as a social space and later as a borderland. This will be followed by an outline of state- and border-making processes in India and Pakistan and a discussion of their international relations.

CHAPTER 4: THE CENTRALITY OF PUNJAB TO RELATIONS BETWEEN INDIA AND PAKISTAN

Relations between India and Pakistan formally began with their institutionalisation as independent states in August 1947. Their relations have been shaped through conflicts and cooperation, though attention to wars and crises has dominated scholarly analyses. This chapter will link relations between India and Pakistan to their state-making processes, as states are important actors in international relations. Building on Pierre Bourdieu's (1994a, 3) definition of the state, I will outline the characteristics of and the relationship between the political, the bureaucratic, the security and the economic fields in the states of India and Pakistan. This includes an analysis of the state-making processes (Bourdieu 1994a, 4), which involves the creation of both internal and external borders. Internal borders separate one field from another, whereas external borders separate the fields of one state from those of another (Wilke 2005, 186). The latter highlights that state-making and international relations are inseparable processes. They precede the formal establishment of states and continue thereafter.

While India and Pakistan emerged from the same colonial state, they followed different trajectories in the post-colonial period. A relatively autonomous bureaucratic-military oligarchy came to dominate the state in Pakistan for much of its existence, whereas the state in India was firmly in the hands of bureaucrats and politicians who subordinated the military to civilian rule (see *e.g.* Ganguly 2015; Jaffrelot 2002). These differences can in part be attributed to variances in the colonial administration, to the unequal distribution of resources during the partition of the subcontinent and to the transformation of power relations between political, bureaucratic, security and economic actors in the post-colonial period. In India and Pakistan, such relations were shaped by regional pulls, which challenged the domination of certain ethnoreligious groups in politics, the economy, the bureaucracy and the military, *i.e.* of Punjabis in Pakistan and of Hindus in India. The latter rendered the two Punjabs central to state- and border-making processes in India and Pakistan.

The two Punjabs were formed with the delineation of an international boundary and the formal creation of India and Pakistan as separate states in 1947. This process turned the Punjab region that was at the heart of British colonial rule, its economy, military and bureaucracy, into two border states. While Pakistani Punjab remained

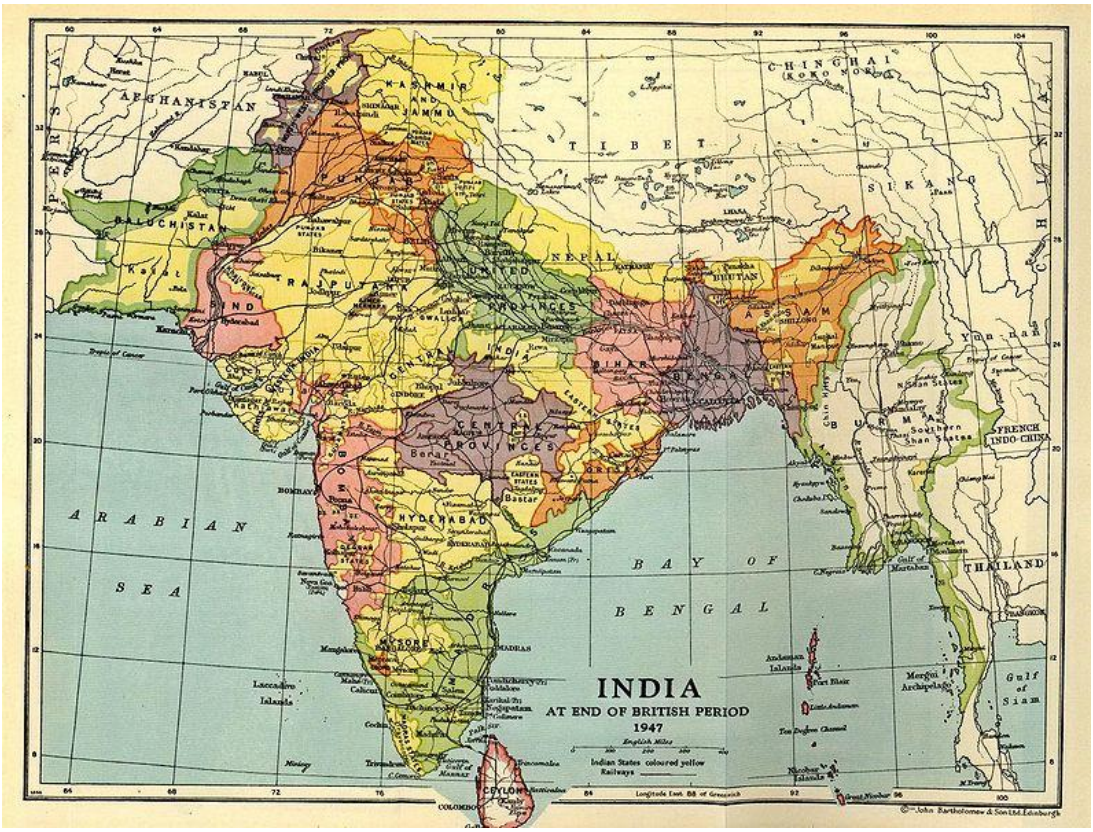
central to political and economic processes in Pakistan – Punjabis dominated national politics, the bureaucracy, the military and the economy, leading some to speak of the 'Punjabisation' of Pakistan (Talbot 2002) – Indian Punjab lost political influence and, from the late 1970s, also its economic status as 'granary' of India. However, it was able to regain some of its influence in the post-2003 period, when the two Punjabs began engaging in sports, cultural and economic matters. The latter points to the continuing centrality of the Punjab borderland to relations between India and Pakistan, which have been characterised by conflict and cooperation.

Contemporary relations between India and Pakistan have been shaped by processes and practices that preceded their formal establishment as states in 1947. Punjab was central to these processes. Therefore, the chapter starts with a section on the history of the Punjab region from the Sikh Empire, through colonial rule to the partition of the subcontinent (Section 4.1). The latter turned Punjab from a heartland to a borderland, which did not negatively affect Pakistani Punjab but reduced the political, economic and military significance of Indian Punjab until the mid-2000s, as I explore in Section 4.2. The latter points to the role of states/provinces in India's and Pakistan's foreign relations. Section 4.3 explores state-making and border-making processes in India and Pakistan. The final section will return to the conflicts that have marred relations between these two states and international interventions, as well as the cooperative processes in which they have engaged. This section provides the background for the first empirical chapter, which analyses borderlanders' practices during bilateral wars and crises.

4.1 PUNJAB: FROM HEARTLAND TO BORDERLAND, 1799-1947

The Punjab region is situated in the north of the Indian subcontinent (see Map 1, orange area). It has changed its geographical contours many times across history. Now it is divided into the State of Punjab in India and the Punjab Province in Pakistan, where it covers 1.53 per cent and 25.8 per cent of the territory respectively (Grewal 2004). The region's name stems from the Persian words '*punj*' (five) and '*aab*' (waters) (Virdee 2018, 20) and alludes to five rivers that criss-cross the region and join the Indus river before it flows in the Arabian Sea. These rivers are Sutlej, Ravi and Beas, now in

Indian Punjab, and Chenab and Jhelum, in Pakistani Punjab.[33] The region is couched between the Himalayas in the north and the north-east, the Thar Desert and the Cholistan Desert in the south and the Sulaiman Range in the west. It is characterised by stony moors in the Salt Range, now in Pakistan, rich central plains around Lahore and Amritsar that became border towns with partition, barren famine tracts in Hissar and Rohtak, now in Haryana in India, and the mountainous areas of Kangra and Smila, now in Himachal Pradesh and Indian-administered Kashmir respectively (Talbot 1991, 203).



Map 1: "India at End of British Period" (1947)

The people of Punjab are known as Punjabis. They are frequently constructed as a uniform group of people who speak the same language and have a common history and cultural traditions. However, Punjabis are a diverse people from different lineages, who vary in their geographic and ethnic origins and their occupations, who follow different religions, speak different languages and write in different scripts. Most

[33] Technically, the Indus river also flows through the Punjab and the literal meaning of the name is therefore a misnomer.

Punjabis are associated with three main religious communities which are themselves not uniform: Muslims, Hindus and Sikhs. Prior to partition, most Punjabis were Muslims, closely followed by Hindus and by a smaller number of Sikhs. With the division of British India, Punjabis were divided along religious lines. Today, Pakistani Punjab is predominantly Muslim, while the Sikh population outweighs the Hindu population in Indian Punjab. However, conversions were frequent and therefore many Muslims and Sikhs have a Hindu lineage (Virdee 2018, 22–23). Sufism, often defined as Islamic mysticism, has connected people across religious communities for centuries (see *e.g.* Singh and Gaur 2009; Snehi 2019), and Pir shrines have attracted people from India and Pakistan in the borderland of Indian Punjab (Singh 2016). Many people in Punjab speak the language Punjabi. Punjabi speakers were divided along religious lines with the formal establishment of India and Pakistan in 1947. Through partition, "a script divide came to parallel both a national border and religious differences" (Murphy 2018, 68). Punjabi is written in three scripts: Persian (also referred to as *Shahmukhi*) is mainly used in Pakistan, *Devanagri* is associated with Hindu Punjabis and *Gurmukhi* with Sikhs (see *e.g.* Mir 2010). Many Punjabi Sikhs are Jats, that is a peasant proprietor caste that dominates the Sikh caste system which is qualitatively different from the Hindu caste system (Judge 2002). Punjabi Hindus dominate the urban space, whereas Sikh Punjabis are concentrated in rural areas (Jodhka 2002).

The diversity of Punjab has its origin in its turbulent history. The Punjab region has been on the route of many invasions and the home of several empires which left their imprint on the region and its people. The last empire in the region was unified and ruled by the Sikh *Maharaja* Ranjit Singh, who started to establish a secular empire by wrestling power over Lahore from the Afghan ruler Zaman Shah Durrani in 1799 (Grewal 1991; Singh 2004a). Lahore became the administrative capital during Sikh rule, and nearby Amritsar its commercial and spiritual capital (Talbot 2007b, 154, footnote 17). The Sikh Empire was forged from a number of relatively autonomous Sikh *misls*, that are confederacies of the Sikh army known as the Dal Khalsa. The Dal Khalsa was formed by the last living Sikh Guru Gobind Singh in 1699 and fought against the declining Mughal Empire. During Ranjit Singh's rule, the Sikh army was modernised along European lines and expanded (Grewal 1991; Singh 2004a). The death of Ranjit Singh in 1839 led to internal struggles for power which weakened the Sikh Empire. Ultimately, the administration broke down, the army could no longer be financed through state revenues, mutinied and took over the functions of the state. The

British took advantage of the situation and defeated the Sikhs in a number of engagements, ending in the annexation of Punjab after the Second Anglo-Sikh War in 1849 (Singh 2004b, 2:1–81) and its demilitarisation (Yong 2005, 35–36).

When the British annexed Punjab in 1849, they already ruled most of the Indian subcontinent. The British East India Company had well-established systems of political control that were financed through land revenues. However, within a few years of its annexation, the Punjab region became central to colonial rule and what became known as the Punjab administration was exported to other provinces in the subcontinent. Punjab's importance to the British Empire increased after a revolt of sepoys[34] from Meerut against British rule in Delhi in 1857, during which Punjabi Muslim and Sikh landowners remained loyal to the colonisers and played an important role in reinstituting their authority in the Gangetic plain (Dalrymple 2006). Their loyalty was rewarded through the recruitment of large numbers of Punjabis in the military, through the allocation of land in the newly created canal colonies and the reservation of positions in the local administration for agriculturalists (Talbot 1991). This accounts for the predominance of agriculture in the two Punjabs in the post-colonial period, the dominance of Punjabis in the military and the public administration and renders a better understanding of colonial rule in Punjab central to an analysis of everyday practices in the Punjab borderland in the post-colonial period.

The mutiny of 1857 prompted the British Crown to assume direct control over British India. The military was reorganised. Based on the principle of 'divide and rule,' new regiments were raised, separated from each other through class, caste and location. Initially, Punjabis were absorbed in relatively small numbers in the infantry and cavalry regiments of the Bengal Army stationed in the north-west frontier of the Punjab region. However, in 1880, the perceived threat of an imminent Russian invasion led to renewed thinking about the composition of the colonial army. Lord Roberts, Commander in Chief of the Bengal Army, put forward the idea that some 'races' were better suited warriors than others. The 'martial race theory' was born, according to which Sikhs, Punjabi Muslims, Jats, Ranghurs, Pathans and Gurkas were better suited to fighting than high-caste Brahmans and Rajputs from the south and east. Thenceforth, recruitment focused on the Punjab region (Yong 2005, 57–68). The

[34] Dalrymple (2006, 3, footnote) explains that "[a] sepoy is an Indian infantry private, in this case in the employment of the British East India Company."

number of Punjabis in the colonial army rose from 27 per cent in 1880 to 53.7 per cent in 1910 (Yong 2005, 71), leading to the Punjabisation of the military (see also Talbot 1988, 41–46).

Most military recruits were from what the British labelled agriculturalist tribes – a category that was built on existing social structures and was enshrined in the Punjab Alienation of Land Act in 1900. As Talbot (1991, 204) explained, the early rulers of colonial Punjab deemed the rural population more loyal, more courageous and manly than their urban counterparts. Consequently, they established a system of rule through the leaders of agriculturalist tribes whose political control was ensured through market-oriented agriculture, which was encouraged through canal irrigation (Talbot 1991, 208–11).

Starting in the 1880s, existing wells and inundation canals in Punjab[35] were extended into a perennial canal irrigation system,[36] tapping the waters of the five Punjabi rivers.[37] This helped to turn the semi-arid *doabs* (interfluvial tracts) of the Punjab region into some of the subcontinent's most fertile lands. Perennial irrigation allowed farmers to extend the growing season or to grow two crops rather than one a year, depending on the maturing period of the crop, the fertility of the soil, and other factors (Michel 1967, 112–17). The western part of the Punjab province experienced higher agricultural growth rates and yields in many important crops than the eastern part of the Punjab region. However, between 1906-07 and 1941-42, such growth rates remained relatively low, at about 1 per cent for west Punjab, whereas east Punjab experienced no growth for the most part. The increase in cultivation was mainly in non-food crops, such as fodder and (American) cotton, both concentrated in West Punjab. While the area under cultivation of non-food crops increased, the area under cultivation of food crops decreased between 1906-07 and 1941-42. In West Punjab, wheat was the main food crop cultivated. There was more diversity in crop cultivation in the east of the province, including wheat, gram (Bengal chickpea) and Bajra (pearl millet). The reason for higher overall growth rates in the west of the province may be

[35] Such canals are only filled with water during the rainy season, when the rivers are flooded, and irrigate areas along the river.
[36] Perennial, or two-season, canals are equipped with headworks and provide water throughout the year.
[37] See Agnihotri (1996) for a discussion of the issues associated with the construction of this irrigation system, such as the obstruction of existing drainage channels through the construction of embankments, waterlogging, salinity, and silt accumulation.

due to a higher proportion of the total area cultivated and higher-yielding crops, such as wheat and cotton (Dasgupta 1981).[38]

Part of the reason for the extension of the irrigation system in Punjab was to settle the thus far thinly populated interfluvial tracts (*doabs*) of the Punjab region. Nine canal colonies were developed in the interfluvial tracts of the river Jhelum in the west and the rivers Beas and Sutlej in the east between 1885 and the end of colonial rule in 1947. The nine colonies include Sidhnai, Sohag Para, Chunian, Chenab, the largest of them all, Jhelum, Lower Bari, Upper Chenab, Upper Jhelum and Nili Bar. About one million Punjabis moved to the canal colonies (Talbot 1991, 211).

Land allocation in the canal colonies initially aimed at attracting agriculturists and landholding peasants who could contribute to agricultural progress. However, in the settlement of the Chunian colony, other colonial interests became evident. About 12 per cent of the land were devoted to auctions and purchased by men of the landed, commercial and professional groups, providing higher returns and thus highlighting underlining economic interests. Furthermore, some land was allocated to military grantees, a type of settlement that was to achieve much more prominence with the settlement of the Jhelum Colony. In this colony, most of the land was reserved for military purposes (63.91 per cent), in particular horse-breeding (54.42 per cent). In the Nili Bar colony, the last settlement project, commercial considerations came to dominate. About 45.02 per cent of the land was reserved for auctions, which allowed the government to sell land at market prices. The next largest chunk of land went to peasants (about 31.17 per cent) and only 9.32 per cent were allocated for military purposes (Ali 2014, 12–43). Thus, a mix of colonial settlement strategies were pursued by the British over time. Underlying them were political and economic considerations, including the need to maintain and strengthen the loyalty of the dominant classes and to extract revenues through control over land and water.

The origin of settlers in the Punjab region and their social background played an important role in land allocation. While large tracts of land were allocated to indigenous people, one aim of colonial settlement strategies was to attract settlers from central Punjab, including Amritsar and Lahore, to reduce pressures created through high population density. Furthermore, the British colonisers considered people from central Punjab to be the most skilled and efficient agriculturists and essential to the

[38] On agricultural growth rates in pre-Partition Punjab, see also Krishna (1964) and Prabha (1969).

success of the canal colonies. The focus on military needs in the settlement of the Jhelum Colony shifted supply areas to the northwest of the Province, including Gujarat, Sialkot and Gujranwala. In the Lower Bari Doab and Nili Bar Colonies, veterans of World War I from other parts of Punjab, Kashmir and the North-West Frontier Province could also obtain land (Ali 2014, 43–61). As there was a close relationship between location and social background, the canal colonies primarily attracted people from landholding castes, led by the Jats, including Kambohs and Arains. The Land Alienation Act, 1900, enshrined land allocation to agricultural castes. However, these rules were relaxed in the Lower Bari Doab and Nili Bar Colonies, where veterans of World War I from non-agricultural castes could obtain land (Ali 2014, 43–61).

Though land allocation was primarily restricted to agricultural castes, migration to the west of the Province included subtenants, labourers, service and commercial functionaries from other castes who followed their superiors to the canal colonies (Ali 2014, 43–61). Migrants included large numbers of non-Muslims. Sikh Jats made up the largest number of grantees in the Sohag Para Colony, for example (Ali 2014, 47). In the Chenab colony too non-Muslim landholders were numerous (Ali 2014, 51). This is one of the reasons for a large number of migrants created through the partition of the Punjab province in 1947. As Randhawa (1954, 33–66) highlights, many non-Muslims arriving in East Punjab after Partition were colonists, peasant proprietors and middle-class farmers who had migrated to the canal colonies in Lyallpur, Montgomery, Multan and Sargodha from their ancestral villages in East Punjab. They returned to East Punjab amid rising violence in the west of the province in the lead up to the partition of the subcontinent and the Punjab region towards August 1947 (Kudaisya and Yong 2002, 124).

Most people were oblivious to deliberations over the position of the international boundary(ies) that was to divide the subcontinent and the Punjab and Bengal Provinces in two states and to the ramifications this would have for their lives. It was when violence swept the subcontinent that people felt forced to leave their homes (Talbot and Singh 2009, 102; Virdee 2018, 52). Inter-communal violence between Hindus and Sikhs on one side and Muslims on the other was widespread, between 200,000 and two million people died in the subcontinent (death tolls are disputed). Nearly 100,000 women were kidnapped on both sides of the border, as they were perceived as symbols of honour (Talbot and Singh 2009, 2–3). About 2.2 million people went missing along

the Punjab border alone (Bharadwaj, Khwaja, and Mian 2008, 7). Attention to different localities has shown that violence was not evenly spread, nor did it occur everywhere at the same time nor with the same intensity. While violence had swept large parts of the subcontinent by the summer of 1946, "[a]n uneasy peace reigned in the Punjab" (Talbot 2007c, 38). In Punjab, and especially in Amritsar and Lahore, violence intensified after the resignation of the cross-community coalition government led by the Unionist Party in March 1947. From Lahore and Amritsar, violence spread to Muslim-majority districts in West Punjab, notably Attock, Rawalpindi, Jhelum and Multan. Violence was most intense in East Punjab, where violence aimed at ousting the Muslim population to make space for Sikh refugees from West Punjab – in part motivated by a desire to establish a Sikh state (Talbot and Singh 2009, 74–82).

The violence that accompanied partition and the division of the subcontinent along religious lines displaced about 15 million people, more in Punjab than in Bengal. Around 10 million Punjabis fled their homes in August 1947 alone (Aiyar quoted in Talbot and Singh 2009, 91). About 20.92 per cent of the population of West Punjab left at partition. By 1951 about 25.51 per cent of the population in Pakistani Punjab was from East Punjab, which saw 29.78 per cent of its population leave at partition. By 1951, about 16.02 per cent of the population of Indian Punjab was migrants, highlighting that more people left Indian Punjab than migrated to it (Bharadwaj, Khwaja, and Mian 2008, 2). In Indian Punjab, Amritsar district received a large number of migrants, with about 332,000 people, whereas in Pakistani Punjab, Lyallpur (renamed into Faisalabad in 1979) received about a million migrants (Bharadwaj, Khwaja, and Mian 2008, 9). Out-migration was predominantly related to religion. The percentage of Muslims in districts that became Indian Punjab fell from 30 per cent in 1931 to 1.75 per cent in 1951, whereas in districts that became Pakistani Punjab, the percentage of Hindus and Sikhs fell from 21.7 per cent to 0.16 per cent during the same period (Bharadwaj, Khwaja, and Mian 2008, 2–3). Most people moved into areas closer to the border, to areas vacated at partition or to large cities (Bharadwaj, Khwaja, and Mian 2008, 9–11). Punjabis were, for the most part, resettled in Punjab. In Pakistani Punjab, most migrants were Punjabi speaking and 97.5 per cent came from East Punjab, others from Ajmer, Delhi, Rajputana states and Jammu and Kashmir (Waseem 2000, 211–12).

The demographic consequences of these migration flows were significant. For instance, Pakistan experienced a large outflow of literate Hindus and Sikhs and a

smaller but important inflow of Muslims that were more literate than those already residing in Pakistan, whereas Indian Punjab experienced an increase in literacy rates. Fewer in-migrants in Indian Punjab engaged in agriculture after partition than before (Bharadwaj, Khwaja, and Mian 2009), which is partly related to the availability of less agricultural land in Indian Punjab. As Kudaisya and Yong (2002, 123) note, "the vast majority of refugees [arriving in Indian Punjab] were agriculturists and their resettlement was a problem of an enormous magnitude" for there was little land for cultivation. Whereas 6.7 million acres of land were abandoned in West Punjab, only 4.7 million acres of land were available in Indian Punjab. The prosperous canal colonies and about 70 per cent of irrigated land of the Punjab region went to Pakistan, including the best cotton and wheat-producing areas. Thus, agriculturalists moving to Indian Punjab at partition were clearly worse-off than those moving to Pakistan and their integration proofed a major challenge (Kudaisya and Yong 2002, 124–25). By contrast, the integration of migrants in Pakistani Punjab was less problematic, as they occupied different social spaces than the local Punjabi population. Locals had a stronghold in politics, commercial agriculture and the army, while migrants opted for jobs in the educational field, started new businesses and expanded the industry, with the help of Pakistan's ruling elite (Waseem 2000, 213, 218). Punjabis and *Muhajirs* (Arabic for immigrant) came to dominate the army, the economy and politics, leading some to speak of the 'Punjabisation' of Pakistan (see Talbot 2002 for a discussion), to which I will return in the next section.

It is important to note here the impact that partition had on the Punjab borderland. Punjab went from being at the heart of the British colonial project – its breadbasket, military recruitment grounds and administrative heartland – to becoming the borderland of India and Pakistan. Amritsar and Lahore went from being at the heart of British India to becoming border towns of India and Pakistan. The two Punjabs inherited by India and Pakistan differed markedly from the areas the British left in 1947 in terms of their religious diversity, the education levels and the occupation of the population. Partition also affected the two Punjabs in very different ways, as I already alluded to here and will explore further in the next section. While Pakistani Punjab remained central to politics, the economy, the security apparatus and relations between India and Pakistan, Indian Punjab lost much of its influence in these areas, at least until the mid-2000s, when it again became central to relations between India and Pakistan.

4.2 THE CENTRALITY OF THE PUNJAB BORDERLAND, 1947-PRESENT

Map 2: The two Punjabs today (Wikipedia 2006)

The Punjab borderland[39] was formed with the creation of an international boundary, the partition of the subcontinent and the formal establishment of India and Pakistan as states in 1947. Partition brought about the division of the Punjab region along religious lines and led to the formation of the Indian State of Punjab and the Pakistani Punjab Province. The two Punjabs changed their administrative contours several times until they reached their present administrative shapes in 1966 (Indian Punjab) and 1972 (Pakistan Punjab) respectively. Though the political and economic status of Pakistani Punjab changed over time, it remained significant for Pakistan and its foreign relations. By contrast, Indian Punjab lost its political status and economic significance as border state. In 2005, the opening of the road route through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point for trade restored to Indian Punjab some influence on India's foreign policy with its neighbour. The heads of the governments of the two Punjabs began cooperating on cultural, sports and economic matters. Through the *Punjabiyat* – a movement centred around the revival of Punjabiness – Punjabis in India, Pakistan and the diaspora were united. These objective and subjective relations that continue to link the two Punjabs

[39] The Punjab was frequently referred to as a frontier to Afghanistan and beyond prior to Independence. The use of the term borderland denotes that it is now an area divided by an international boundary.

allow the conceptualisation of the Punjab borderland as a shared social space that is shaped through bordering practices by state and non-state actors. In this section, I will first outline the continuing centrality of Pakistani Punjab to the country's military, bureaucracy, economy and politics, followed by an exploration into the changing role of Indian Punjab. The section concludes by outlining contemporary initiatives centred around Punjabiness.

In 1947, the Province of West Punjab (renamed into Punjab in 1950) was formed in Pakistan, including the Islamabad Capital Territory. Lahore became the provincial capital. The princely state of Bahawalpur remained autonomous until it was merged with the province of West Pakistan in 1955, which comprised the area now known as Pakistan. The capital of the One Unit Province was first in Karachi, later in Lahore, and finally in Islamabad. It was separated geographically from East Pakistan, now Bangladesh. After the secession of East Pakistan in 1971, Punjab regained its provincial status in 1972 and received its present shape. Lahore became the provincial capital. Lahore is also an important cultural, economic and industrial centre of Pakistan. Other important cities in Punjab are Faisalabad (known as Lyallpur until 1979), recognised as the centre of Pakistan's textile industry, Rawalpindi, the headquarters of Pakistan's Army, and Gujranwala, an important commercial, industrial and agricultural market centre (Naz and Zaidi 2013).

Punjab is the second largest province in Pakistan by area, covering 25.8 per cent of its territory. In Pakistan, Punjab shares borders with the provinces Sindh, Baluchistan and Khyber Pakhtunkhwa (known as the North-West Frontier Province until 2010), Islamabad and Pakistani-administered Azad Kashmir. It also shares an international boundary with Indian-administered Jammu and Kashmir and the Indian states Punjab and Rajasthan. Punjab is the most populous province of Pakistan, accounting for 52.95 per cent of its population, with most people living in the Lahore Division according to the provisional results of the latest population census ("Province Wise Provisional Results of Census 2017"). The large population partly accounts for many Punjabis in Pakistan's army, bureaucracy and politics.

Punjab is important for Pakistan as Punjabis have been recruited in large numbers to the military, whose army has formally ruled the country for 33 of the 72 years of its existence, and informally longer still. The 'Punjabisation' of Pakistan's military can be traced back to colonial recruitment strategies, which focused on Punjab from 1857 and were influenced by the so-called 'martial race theory,' according to

which Punjabis, in particular, Punjabi Muslims amongst others, were better suited to fighting than other 'races.' The theory was adapted and elevated to "the level of an absolute truth" in post-independence Pakistan (Cohen 2004, 104), which meant that soldiers and army officers continuously overestimated the actual power of the Pakistan army, especially vis-à-vis its Indian counterpart. Its weaknesses were exposed in India-Pakistan wars in 1947-49, 1965 and 1971, which came as a shock to a generation of soldiers who had no adult experience with their Indian counterparts, except in training institutions or peacekeeping missions abroad, making them susceptible to the propaganda of the Pakistan army (Cohen 2004, 103–4). Following its defeat in the 1971 war, Pakistan officially discarded the martial race theory. The recruitment base was somewhat expanded. However, the Pakistan army continued to be dominated by Punjabis, who are estimated to provide about 65 per cent of the army officers and 70 per cent of other ranks, followed by Pathans or Pashtuns, constituting about 22-25 per cent of the army personnel. The dominance of Punjabis in Pakistan's army can partly be attributed to its large population (Rizvi 2000, 240–43). For many peasants from Punjabi villages in Pakistan's arid plains, the military provides a 'safety net' against poverty. It pays better than civilian institutions, offers a higher pension and prestige, which produces a strong bond between the military and people in Punjab's countryside, where "access to military service, rather than access to land, becomes the great determinant of the agrarian structure" (Dewey 1991, 262). For army officers, the military can be a step towards jobs in the civilian sector, for there are reservations for army personnel in government and semi-government institutions (Rizvi 2000, 234–35). A military-bureaucratic 'oligarchy' has dominated the state in Pakistan since its creation (Alavi 1973), thus highlighting the importance of Punjabis in the bureaucracy.

Punjabis have long occupied an important position in Pakistan's bureaucracy. In the early years after independence, Punjabis shared their influence with *Muhajirs*, Muslim migrants who moved to Pakistan after partition (Talbot 2002, 54). By 1973, 33.5 per cent of senior civil service jobs and 30.1 per cent of jobs in the general administration of Pakistan's were filled by *Muhajirs*, who only made up three per cent of the population, as compared to 53.5 per cent and 49.2 per cent of jobs filled by Punjabis. However, the position of *Muhajirs* in the bureaucracy subsequently declined while the dominance of Punjabis increased. By 1983, 55.8 per cent of senior civil service jobs and 54.9 per cent of the jobs in the general administration was occupied by Punjabis (Jaffrelot 2015, 132). However, Javid (2016, 43) points out that

administrative reforms by Prime Minister Zulfikar Ali Bhutto (PM, 1973-77) somewhat opened the bureaucracy to recruitment from smaller provinces and the middle classes (see also Kennedy 1981), but Punjabis continued to dominate the bureaucracy, in part by virtue of the much larger population size (Alavi 1988, 72). Ian Talbot (1988, 69; 2002, 55) attributes the dominance of Punjabis in the bureaucracy to their access to education during the colonial period. From the 1920s onwards, Muslims could enter educational institutions like the Government College, Lahore, and the Lahore Medical College, earlier the preserve of Hindus. By 1931, 31 per cent of all literates in English of 20 years and over in Punjab were Muslims (Alavi 1988, 71). As the British devolved more and more power to the indigenous population, education gave Punjabi Muslims access to positions in the colonial bureaucracy. The latter was largely drawn from land-owning Punjabis (Javid 2016, 42), who wielded both economic and social power over other sections of Punjabis rural society through proprietor-tenant relations, caste and kinship networks, largely the result of colonial practices (Javid 2011).

Punjabis have not only played an important role in Pakistan's military and bureaucracy, but also in its economy. In 2015-16, Punjab's industrial sector contributed almost 60 per cent to the national economy, closely followed by the service sector (about 56 per cent) and the agricultural sector (about 40 per cent) (PERI 2017, 4–5). The latter is dominated by wheat cultivation, cotton ginning, livestock and fishing and was the main employment provider, absorbing about 45 per cent of the labour force in Punjab (PERI 2017, 5–7, 16). The focus on agriculture in Punjab can be traced to the irrigation project by the British colonisers, which assured that West Punjab became the breadbasket of Pakistan. It also allowed large Punjabi farmers in the former canal colonies of Punjab to take full advantage of the so-called Green Revolution from the 1960s, a term that refers to technological developments in agriculture (new seeds, chemical fertilizers, mechanization of farming) that allowed farmers to increase their agricultural output (Talbot 2002, 55–57). The commercialisation of agriculture benefited large landlords the most. They are "the most powerful indigenous class in Pakistan" according to Alavi (1990, 26), which was partly the result of colonial policies (Javid 2011), partly of the redistribution of evacuee land after partition. The latter concentrated power in the hand of large landlords, whereas smaller peasants were turned away, increasing the number of landless agricultural labourers (Alavi 1990, 26–27). However, the size of the agricultural sector

in Punjab is shrinking (by 16 per cent over the last 25 years), while the service sector continues to expand (by 12 per cent over the last 25 years) (PERI 2017, 9–10). The service sector is dominated by government services, followed by finance and insurance, transport, storage and communication, and wholesale and retail trade. Punjab's service sector contributes about 31.1 per cent to the service sector in Pakistan (PERI 2017, 9). Retail and trade, or the bazaar sector, is the largest among them (Javed 2019, 202). It emerged as an important sector in the Punjabi economy alongside the industrial sector from the 1980s (Alavi 1990, 28–29). With the exception of the sports goods industry in Sialkot, Punjabi did not inherit any industry from the British. The development of the industry was linked to the influx of capital through partition and the state's support of industrial development in the post-partition period (Talbot 2002, 57). The emergence of Punjab as industrial centre was also a reaction to and a result of the nationalisation policies adopted by President Zulfikar Ali Bhutto (P, 1973-77), which reduced the power of the Karachi-based largely Gujarati-speaking *Muhajirs* who had dominated the business sector in the post-colonial period, and due to President Muhammad Zia-ul-Haq's (P, 1978-88) support of the business community, especially in Punjab (Javed 2019, 204–13). Punjabis came to dominate Pakistan's business elite. Among them in particular relatives of senior Punjabi military officers and bureaucrats who could use their high-level connections to further their own interests (Alavi 1990, 28–29). Many bazaar traders forged ties with the Pakistan Muslim League-Nawaz (PML-N) (Javed 2019, 203), which has dominated politics in Punjab and Pakistan. During Nawaz Sharif's second term as Prime Minister (1997-99), the Punjabi business community started to push the government to seek better relations with India (Talbot 2002, 58–59), a trend that continued and expanded in the post-2003 period as I explore in this study.

Punjab is a politically important province in Pakistan, mainly because it is the most populous province which ensures that national power lies in Punjab. This, however, is only important during civilian rule (Talbot 2002, 58–59). Criticism of the 'Punjabisation' of Pakistan became particularly pronounced during Nawaz Sharif's second term as Prime Minister (1997-99). Nawaz Sharif, born in Lahore in 1949, was Chief Minister of Punjab (CM, 1985-90) before ascending to the position of Prime Minister of Pakistan (PM, 1990-93, 1997-99, 2013-17). During his second term as Prime Minister, core offices, including that of the President and the Senate Chairman, were filled by Punjabis – a matter that was resented by his opponents from other

provinces like Sindh and Baluchistan. Pervez Musharraf sought to end inter-provincial conflicts when he became Chief Executive (1999-02) and then President of Pakistan (P, 2001-08), partly basing his criticism of the civilian regime on the domination of important offices by Punjabis (Talbot 2002, 51–53). To summarise, Punjabis dominate politics, the bureaucracy, the military and the economy in Pakistan, leading some to speak of the 'Punjabisation' of Pakistan – a term that obfuscates that power is concentrated in the hands of a few rather than Punjabis in general, though their large population size means that Punjabis are well-represented in these institutions (see Talbot 2002 for a discussion). While Pakistani Punjab remained important politically and for the military after partition and was able to expand its role in the national economy, the same cannot be said about Indian Punjab.

On the other side of the newly delineated international boundary, the Province of East Punjab was formed, renamed into the State of Punjab in 1950. The princely states of East Punjab remained autonomous until they were combined into the Patiala and East Punjab States Union (1948-1956) before they became part of the State of Punjab. In 1966, the contemporary Indian states Haryana, Himachal Pradesh and the Union Territory Chandigarh were carved out of Punjab amid a linguistic reorganisation, and the State of Punjab received its present shape. Indian Punjab is delimited through a 553-kilometre-long international boundary with Pakistan in the West, where it borders the Pakistani Punjab Province. The state is furthermore bordered by Indian-administered Jammu and Kashmir, Himachal Pradesh, Haryana and Rajasthan. The state capital is the Union Territory Chandigarh, shared with Haryana. Major cities include Ludhiana, an industrial centre of northern India known for its bicycle manufacturing and its apparel industry, and Amritsar, an important Sikh pilgrimage centre once renowned for its textile industry (Mehra 2012). Amritsar is a border town and the pendant to Lahore, the capital of Pakistani Punjab. However, in contrast to Lahore, Amritsar lost its erstwhile role as the most important trade and industrial centre of the Punjab region after partition (Talbot 2007b, 154, footnote 17), which Ian Talbot (2007b, 179) attributes to the loss of political power and administrative importance of the city.

In contrast to Pakistani Punjab, Indian Punjab is one of India's smaller states, accounting for 1.53 per cent of its territory and 2.29 per cent of its total population. The majority of Punjabis are Sikhs (57.69 per cent), followed by Hindus (38.49 per cent) and Muslims (1.93 per cent). Most Punjabis live in villages and rural areas (62.52

per cent), but there is a move towards the city, as the urban population has increased by 37.48 per cent over the past ten years ("Census" 2011). Many interviews for this study were conducted in border villages in Amritsar district, the second most populous district of Punjab, after Ludhiana, accounting for 8.98 per cent of the population of this Indian state. More than half of the people in Amritsar district are living in urban areas (53.58 per cent), mainly in Amritsar (88.68 per cent), and 46.42 per cent are living in rural areas (Census 2011). I visited and conducted interviews in Amritsar and in eleven border villages, including Kakar, Ranian, Audar and Mulakot in Ajnala *tehsil*, and Dhanoia Kalan, Attari, Roranwala, Mahawa, Rajatal, Daoke and Naushehra in Amritsar-II *tehsil*. Most of those interviewed in these villages were agriculturalists, owning and/or working on agricultural land.

Indian Punjab is primarily an agricultural economy, frequently referred to as the 'granary' or the 'breadbasket' of India. In 2015-16, Punjab was the third-largest contributor of wheat (17.20 per cent of all India) and rice (11.33 per cent) to the food grain of India, followed by maize (1.94 per cent), sugarcane (1.87 per cent), and cotton (1.49 per cent) ("Agricultural Statistics at a Glance" 2016, 92, 89, 105, 141, 135). 35.5 per cent of the workforce in Amritsar district are employed in agriculture, either as cultivators (19.5 per cent) or as agricultural labourers (16 per cent).[40] Another source of employment is in animal husbandry. Many farmers augment their income through dairy products, especially from cows and buffalos (Directorate of Census Operations Punjab 2011a, 9). The predominance of agriculture in Indian Punjab can be traced back to colonial policies and developments as well as different governmental policies and investment strategies relating to agriculture and rural development in the post-partition period (Sims 1988). The latter set the context for growth rates during the so-called Green Revolution up to the mid-1980s, which increased disparities between Indian and Pakistani Punjab. Between 1965-66 and 1984-85, agricultural growth rates in Indian Punjab (8.3) far exceeded those in Pakistani Punjab (4.3). Farmers in Indian Punjab harvested considerably higher yield in crops like wheat, rice, sugarcane, gram and maize than their Pakistani counterparts (Sims 1988, 16). However, the share of agriculture and livestock in Punjab's economy started decreasing from 1970-71, when

[40] According to the Directorate of Census Operations Punjab (2011, 23), a cultivator is someone who "is engaged in cultivation of land owned or from government or from private persons or institutions for payment in money, kind or share [and] includes effective supervision or direction in cultivation," whereas an agricultural labourer is "[a] person who works on another person's land for wages in cash or kind or share […] [but] has no risk in the cultivation."

it made up 54.27 per cent of the state domestic product, whereas the contribution of the manufacturing sector increased from 8.04 per cent in 1970-71 to 21.10 per cent in 1998-99 (Singh and Singh 2002, 582; see also Aggarwal 2016). This was largely due to a shift in India's economic policy, from a state-led growth model that characterised economic development in the post-independence period until the 1980s, to a market-led growth strategy and to the liberalisation of the economy. The latter made farmers vulnerable to market forces and marginalised the rural population and particularly those dependent on agriculture (Jodhka 2006, 1531). Economic insecurities, amongst others, fuelled the Khalistan Sikh separatist movement in Punjab from the late 1970s (see *e.g.* Deol 2000, 241–83), which turns our attention to the role of Punjabis in India's security forces.

Punjabis, and among them in particular Sikhs, have played an important role in India's armed forces since partition, despite a change in the ethnic composition and recruitment strategies in the post-independence period. Before 1947, Muslims had made up almost one-third of the army's other ranks and almost a quarter of its officers (Wilkinson 2015, 88). Most of which left for Pakistan at partition. With the loss of what was West Punjab, the North West Frontier Province and Bengal to Pakistan, the ethnic imbalance in the Indian army decreased substantially. By December 1947, Punjab still contributed 32 per cent to the Indian Infantry (down from 54 per cent before partition), followed by Uttar Pradesh (18 per cent). Sikhs made up 17.2 per cent of the Infantry, followed by Dogras (16.6 per cent) and Jats (15.09 per cent). Among the officer corps, Punjabi Sikhs continued to dominate (26 per cent) the army in 1951, followed by Punjabi Hindus (16 per cent) (Wilkinson 2015, 90–93). However, after independence, recruitment to officer ranks was opened for people from other regions and ethnic groups (Wilkinson 2015, 107–10). In 1981, senior officers were mainly drawn from Punjabi Hindus (26 per cent), followed by Punjabi Sikhs (18 per cent), thus still heavily tilted in favour of Punjabis (Wilkinson 2015, 138–39; see also Khalidi 2001, 540–43). However, in the Anandpur Sahib Resolution 1973, the Shiromani Akali Dal (henceforth Akali Dal or SAD), a Sikh-centred political party in Punjab, claimed that the number of Sikhs in the army had dwindled and demanded that more Sikhs be recruited to the military (Khalidi 2001, 536–37). Sikhs have long been perceived as warriors and fighters and have enlisted in large numbers for the military. In the late-1970s, a militant movement emerged in Punjab, known as the Khalistan movement, which sought greater autonomy from the Hindu-dominated Indian central

government and the establishment of a state for all Sikhs called Khalistan. During this time of violence in Punjab, Khalistan fighters came to prominence, but also those that sought to quell militancy. This includes both army officers and members of the police. Among them are Major General Kuldip Singh Brar, who led an attack by the army on the Golden Temple[41] in Amritsar in 1984, known as Operation Bluestar, to quell the Sikh separatist movement, during which many Sikhs died. Another well-known figure is Kanwar Pal Singh Gill (1934-35-2017), then Director General of Police of Indian Punjab (DGP, 1988-90; 1991-95), who was credited with overcoming Sikh militancy during the Khalistan movement, while also being heavily criticised for the indiscriminate use of force by those under his command (Dorn and Gucciardi 2017, 276). The rise of violence in the late 1970s was facilitated by the failure of the central government to address the economic and political demands of Sikhs in the post-independence period (Jetly 2008).

In the post-independence period, the Hindu dominated central government and the Congress Party in Punjab were perceived to sideline Sikh Punjabis, leading to repeated quests for greater political autonomy by Sikh Punjabis through the Akali Dal. Their demands were partly granted with the linguistic reorganisation of Punjab in 1966. While this initially satisfied the political leadership, demands for greater autonomy were made again in the 1970s to 1990s, though remained unfulfilled by the central government (see *e.g.* Deol 2000, 178–206; Jetly 2008, 61–65, 67–69). Scholars have noted the increasing influence of states on India's foreign policy since the 1990s, which had been the preserve of the central government till then, as stipulated in the Indian constitution (see *e.g.* Asthana and Jacob 2017; Blarel 2017; Blarel and van Willigen 2017; Jacob 2016; Jaganathan 2019; Jain and Maini 2017; Pattanaik 2014). Trividesh Singh Maini (Jain and Maini 2017; Maini 2007; 2011; 2018) repeatedly discussed the role of the two Punjabs in forging closer ties between India and Pakistan. Their foray into foreign policy can at least be traced to the late 1990s, when the Akali Dal was part of the Bharatiya Janata Party (BJP)-led coalition government under the National Democratic Alliance (NDA). The NDA formed the central government from 1998 to 2004 and from 2014 to now, in principle giving the Akali Dal, and through them Indian Punjab, a voice in national affairs and also in India's foreign relations. In

[41] The Golden Temple is one of the most important *Gurdwaras* for Sikhs. A *Gurdwara* is a place of worship of Sikhs. During the Khalistan movement, it was used by militants as a centre from which they organised their violent resistance against the Indian state. See Chapter 6 for a detailed discussion.

1999, for instance, Prime Minister Vajpayee took Parkash Singh Badal, then Chief Minister of Punjab,[42] on a historical bus trip to Lahore, inaugurating a bus service between New Delhi and Lahore (Pattanaik 2014, 38). However, Jaganathan (2019) contends that state governments in coalitions led by the BJP or the Indian National Congress (INC) are less likely to influence India's foreign and security policy, while they are more likely to be relatively autonomous when it comes to non-traditional security issues, such as water-sharing. Indian Punjab became more autonomous in its dealings with its neighbour in the post-2004 period, though the Akali Dal was not part of the INC-led coalition government of the United Progressive Alliance. This can partly be related to Manmohan Singh's election as first Sikh Prime Minister (2004–2014), which Dorn and Gucciardi (2017, 277) described as a "major step forward for Sikhs in mainstream Indian politics." It may also be because the INC was in government in Punjab (2002-2007).

The increasing involvement of Indian Punjab with its neighbour followed the opening of the road route through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point for trade by Pakistan in 2005. The Attari-Wagah border crossing point receives its name from the two border villages – Attari in India and Wagah in Pakistan. It is based on the Grand Trunk (GT) Road, one of the oldest and longest roads in Asia. It exists since at least 2,500 years and connects the Indian subcontinent with Central Asia by running from Chittagong in Bangladesh, through Delhi and Amritsar in India to Lahore and Peshawar in Pakistan until it ends in Kabul in Afghanistan. It was important socially, economically and militarily for centuries (for the history of the GT Road see *e.g.* Dar 2000) but lost its role as trade route between India and Pakistan following the partition of the subcontinent. While transit trade with Afghanistan continued through the GT Road, land-based trade between India and Pakistan could only take place through trains plying between Amritsar and Lahore. However, the service was terminated during the India-Pakistan war in 1965 and only reopened in 1976. The so-called Samjhauta Express (also known as 'Friendship Express') was the only transport link between the two Punjabs until the inauguration of the *Sada-e-Sarhad* (Urdu: 'Call of the Frontier') bus service between New Delhi and Lahore in 1999. The services were terminated after attacks on the Indian Parliament in December 2001. The Attari-Wagah

[42] Parkash Singh Badal is the patron of the Shiromani Akali Dal and was four times Chief Minister of Punjab (1970-71, 1977-80, 1997-2002, 2007-2017).

border crossing-point was reopened for cross-border travel through the *Sada-e-Sarhad* bus in November 2003 (*The Hindu* 2003) and through the Samjhauta Express train in January 2004 ("Joint Press Statement on Samjhauta Express" 2003). Furthermore, representatives from India and Pakistan agreed during the Composite Dialogue Process to start bus services between Amritsar and Lahore and Amritsar and Nankana Sahib in January 2006 (Joint Statement on Operationalisation of Bus Services 2005). Nankana Sahib, now situated in Pakistan's Punjab, is the birthplace of Guru Nanak, the first Guru of the Sikhs and an important pilgrimage centre. In 2005, Pakistan also opened the road route for trade with India, which was an important step for interstate trade relations, as I explore in detail in Chapter 8.

The opening of the road route meant that India and Pakistan had to cooperate to facilitate trade. While the border crossing point and foreign trade are the responsibilities of the central governments and were discussed in bilateral negotiations in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process on Economic and Commercial Cooperation between 2004 and 2012, trade through Attari-Wagah required the cooperation of the Punjab governments, for the latter are responsible for the roads leading to the border crossing point, for instance. This highlights the centrality of the two Punjabs to relations between India and Pakistan. While Indian Punjab lost its political and economic significance as border state in India, as outlined above, it regained some of its political and economic statuses in India's dealings with its neighbour in the post-2003 period.

The Chief Ministers of Indian and Pakistani Punjab began cooperating on cultural and sports matters in 2004, and later also engaged on economic matters. In January 2004, Amarinder Singh, the Chief Minister of Indian Punjab, visited Pakistan to strengthen Punjab-Punjab relations and to attend the World Punjabi Conference in Lahore, upon invitation of his counterpart, Punjab Chief Minister Chaudhry Pervaiz Elahi (CM, 2003-2007) (Ranal 2004). Elahi reportedly said that "[s]uch visits will facilitate resolution of differences between the two countries" (*DAWN* 2004), thus highlighting the joint understanding that closer relations between the two Punjabs can facilitate dialogue on bilateral issues. In April 2004, Chief Minister Amarinder Singh announced the creation of a World Punjabi Centre at the Punjabi University, Patiala. The foundation stone for the centre was laid by the Chief Ministers of the two Punjabs, Amarinder Singh and Pervaiz Elahi, during the World Punjabi Conference in December 2004 (The World Punjabi Centre n.d.). The stated aim of the World Punjabi

Centre is, amongst others, "to work on the principles of cooperation and coordination for people from the two Punjabs and rest of the Indo - Pak subcontinent and the Punjabi Communities abroad" (The World Punjabi Centre n.d.). Pakistan Punjab's Chief Minister Elahi came to Indian Punjab to attend the first India-Pakistan Punjab games taking place in Patiala (*The Tribune* 2004). In March 2005, Indian Punjab's Chief Minister Amarinder Singh visited Pakistan for the last time during this tenure to meet his counterpart Pervaiz Elahi. Following his visit to Pakistan in 2005, Indian Punjab's Chief Minister Amarinder Singh reportedly said in an interaction with the Indian newspaper *The Hindu*:

> I have developed a great equation with the Pakistan Punjab Chief Minister, Pervaiz Elahi. We thought of supplementing the efforts made by the two countries for resolution of differences by establishing links on both sides of Punjab in the fields of sports and culture…In this context our efforts have been fruitful. (quoted in Reddy 2005)

During the visit, the Chief Ministers also called upon Pakistan's President Pervez Musharraf and Chief Minister Amarinder Singh conveyed to President Musharraf Prime Minister Manmohan Singh's commitment to the development of longer-term peaceful ties with Pakistan (Singh 2017 Chapter 36). During this meeting, President Musharraf agreed to release Indian prisoners in Pakistan's custody, who returned with Chief Minister Amarinder Singh via the Attari-Wagah border, a gesture India reciprocated (*DAWN* 2005). The fate of Indian and Pakistani prisoners became a core topic of debate during the bilateral Composite Dialogue Process, which was interrupted between 2008 and 2011, which temporarily ended Punjab-Punjab cooperation.

The Chief Ministers of the two Punjabs resumed cooperation in 2012. The focus now shifted from sports and culture towards strengthening economic relations between Indian and Pakistani Punjabs. In April 2012, the Chief Ministers of the two Punjabs, Shahbaz Sharif from Pakistan and Parkash Singh Badal from India, attended the inauguration ceremony of a new Integrated Check Post at Attari (Maini 2012). In November of the same year, Deputy Chief Minister, Sukhbir Singh Badal, reciprocated the visit by leading a business delegation to Pakistan, inaugurating the Second Asia Kabbadi Cup[43] and holding discussions to increase trade via the Attari-Wagah border crossing point and to export energy to Pakistan's Punjab with Pakistan Punjab's Chief

[43] Kabaddi is a South Asian contact team sport, played between two teams of seven players.

Minister Shahbaz Sharif and representatives of trade and industry (*The Times of India* 2012). In December 2013, Chief Minister Shahbaz Sharif visited India upon invitation of Chief Minister Badal. In a joint statement, the two Chief Ministers resolved "to promote cooperation for the common interest of peace, harmony, economic growth and leveraging each other's potential" (*Business Standard* 2013). Two years later, M/s Adani Enterprises Ltd, one of India's largest trading companies, visited Pakistan to further discuss matters related to the import of power. Yet with a change in the central government in India, the time did not seem ripe (Kiani 2015). When Amarinder Singh became re-elected as Chief Minister of Indian Punjab in 2017, he took up the issue with Indian Prime Minister Narendra Modi (*The Indian Express* 2017). The latter gave the green light a few days later (Krar 2017) but relations have since deteriorated and it does not look as though the heads of the governments of the two Punjabs will be able to act as brokers between the central governments of India and Pakistan.

Cooperation between the two Punjabs in cultural, sports and economic matters appears to have been a leadership function, both of the Punjab Chief Ministers and of the heads of the central governments of India and Pakistan. As Mattoo and Jacob (2009, 183) highlight, "[t]he political weight of a particular state leader can also influence foreign policymaking, albeit informally." However, the ability of the Chief Ministers of the two Punjabs to cooperate and influence foreign policymaking was closely related to the support of the heads of the central governments. As Raja C. Mohan (2014) notes:

> Much of the agenda outlined by Badal and Sharif [in the above-quoted joint statement issued in December 2013], however, can only be implemented by the central governments in Delhi and Islamabad. The two leaders therefore agreed to press their national capitals to facilitate deeper cooperation across the border in Punjab.

Trividesh Singh Maini (2018) argues that Prime Minister "Manmohan Singh supported initiatives of the erstwhile Shiromani Akali Dal Government (SAD) and ally of the Bharatiya Janata Party. The current government, led by Narendra Modi, however, has not really looked at Punjab as stakeholder in the relationship." This may partly be related to the personal connections Prime Minister Manmohan Singh (PM, 2004-2014) has to Punjab. He is a Punjabi Sikh who was born in Gah, now in Punjab in Pakistan, from where he moved to Amritsar with his family at partition (Baru 2014). He thus has personal connections to places in both Punjabs. Narendra Modi is a

Gujarati Hindu, born in Vadnagar, present-day Gujarat, also a border state to Pakistan, but without immediate connections to Punjab or Pakistan (Marino 2014). In Pakistan, Punjab-Punjab cooperation received the support of President Pervez Musharraf (P, 2001-2008), who described Indian Chief Minister Amarinder Singh as

> a visionary leader who as chief minister of Indian Punjab put in a vigorous effort in bringing peace between Pakistan and India when I was president of Pakistan. A sane voice of reason, which was singularly focused on bringing the two Punjabs closer together through enhanced trade, added connectivity, religious tourism, sports and regular people-to-people contact (quoted in Singh 2017, Chapter 36).

Musharraf was born in Delhi in British India and moved with his family to Karachi at partition (Musharraf 2006). He thus also has personal connections across the international boundary, unlike his successor, Asif Ali Zardari (P, 2008-2013), whose family was from Karachi. Of the ten Pakistani Prime Ministers that have headed the government since 2004, only three are from Punjab, the others are from Sindh, Baluchistan and Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. However, these three Punjabi Prime Ministers ruled the country for nine of these past 15 years. They are Yousaf Raza Gillani (PM, 2008-2012), Nawaz Sharif (PM, 2013-2017) and the incumbent Prime Minister Imran Ahmed Khan Niazi (PM, 2018-present). I will return to the role of the central governments in shaping relations between India and Pakistan in Section 4.4. Let me dwell a little longer on the role of Punjabis in shaping relations between India and Pakistan.

While the central governments' support is important for closer cooperation between the governments of the two Punjab, much cooperation took place outside political corridors between Punjabis from India, Pakistan and the diaspora. From the late 1990s, activists and intellectuals on both sides of the international boundary as well as in the Punjabi diaspora sought to revive the historical, linguistic and cultural connections between Punjabis through musical, literary and dramatic exchanges and sports events under the banner of the *Punjabiyat* or 'Punjabiness'. This prompted Alyssa Ayres (2005, 63) to suggest that

> developments taking place outside the international spotlight – not in Delhi and Islamabad, but in Amritsar and Faisalabad, Lahore and Ludhiana – could potentially transform the nature of India-Pakistan relations. In such places, exchanges between ordinary Punjabis could snowball into a movement that could overcome the longstanding enmity

> of these two nuclear-armed neighbors. This effort even has an official slogan: "Reviving the Spirit of Punjab, Punjabi, and Punjabiyat."

The *Punjabiyat* movement emphasises transnational relations between Punjabis – a Punjabi language, literature, culture and history. It puts Punjabiness over other markers of identity. "The choice for Punjabi can," according to Anne Murphy (2018, 71), "speak to the crossing of borders, both in national terms and at intersection with class, caste and gender." However, the movement took on different shapes in India, Pakistan and the diaspora (Ayres 2008), reflecting the divisions created with the formation of these two states.

Punjabiness is not only reproduced in literary, cinematic and musical movements but is reflected in common perceptions of Punjabis in India and Pakistan, as exemplified in the following statements of interviewees. A Pakistani businessman from Lahore explained:

> When I cross the border from Lahore to Amritsar, we have the same language, Punjabi, we are Punjabi people, we have the same food, the same culture, the same abuses [laughs at expression], everything is the same. So, when we cross the border, when we come to Indian Punjab or to Pakistani Punjab, there is no difference of culture and no difference of language. I feel very comfortable. (Ali Hussain (m), Amritsar, 07.12.2015)

A Pakistani businessman, who organised trade fairs in India, explained:

> We're mostly concentrating on the Punjab and Chandigarh. One of the obvious reasons being the similar culture, similar language so they're very similar. Plus, their acceptability towards Pakistan is higher, I would say, so I think Punjab is an easier market to penetrate in India. (Abdul Baig (m), Islamabad, 27.03.2017)

Similarly, a trader from Fazilka near the Pakistani border in Indian Punjab explained:

> [W]ith Pakistan, we have a lot of things in common. We have the same language whether it is their executives or the promoters, we speak in the same Punjabi language. There is not much of a difference even between Urdu and Hindi. Let me tell you. They are almost twin sisters. Not much of a difference. And whenever you listen to Hindi songs, most of the words are in Urdu. We enjoy the lyrics written by a renowned lyricist, which are of course sung by renowned singers and then shown to the people in the movies. So the culture is the same. (Amarjeet Jakhar (m) New Delhi, 12.9.2015).

This suggests that Punjabis share a social space that is united through a 'common sense,' which permits agents occupying different positions to agree and disagree on

the divisions and classifications of the social world around them (Bourdieu 2000, 98). This social space is characterised by connections, both real and perceived, but also fraught with frictions. As Ian Talbot (2002, 59-61) observed when writing about the Punjabisation of Pakistan: Punjab is not homogenous. Pakistani Punjab can be divided into four distinct economic and cultural regions and there are large class differences. The same is true for Indian Punjab and the Punjabi diaspora. Furthermore, it must be noted, that the interviewees quoted above are part of the 'middle' or 'intermediate' class and that there might therefore be a representational bias. Whether this sense of Punjabiness is shared beyond this class is a question I am unable to answer. Alyssa Ayres (2005) suggests this might be the case.

To summarise, the Punjab borderland is both characterised by connections and divisions, which do not necessarily coincide with national boundaries. Therefore, the Punjab borderland is best conceptualised as a social space in which the borders of different fields are negotiated every day. This borderland is at the heart of relations between India and Pakistan, both geographically and figuratively, though the Kashmir region has received much more attention since the 1990s. But perhaps it is the absence of attention to Punjab that affords it a greater role in shaping relations between India and Pakistan. The following section will explore the making of state borders between India and Pakistan and related state-making processes, which are understood to be inseparable from the foreign relations of these two states.

4.3 State- and Border-Making in India and Pakistan

While the states of India and Pakistan emerged from the same colonial state, they followed different trajectories in the post-colonial period. A relatively autonomous bureaucratic-military oligarchy came to dominate the state in Pakistan for much of its existence, whereas the state in India was firmly in the hands of bureaucrats and politicians who subordinated the military to civilian rule (see *e.g.* Ganguly 2015; Jaffrelot 2002). These differences can in part be attributed to variances in the colonial administration, to the unequal distribution of resources during the partition of the subcontinent and to the transformation of power relations between political, bureaucratic, security and economic actors in the post-colonial period, which I will explore in what follows, beginning with state-making processes during the colonial period.

The partition of the subcontinent long preceded the political struggles surrounding the event. As Chatterjee (1993, 6) explained, in British India:

> anticolonialism create[d] its own domain of sovereignty within the colonial society well before it beg[an] its political battle with the imperial power [...] by dividing the world of social institutions and practices into two domains – the material and the spiritual.

The material domain was that of the colonial state, its bureaucracy, economy, science and technology. The spiritual was the domain of cultural identity, where anti-colonial struggles formed through language, education (*e.g.* through the establishment of the Aligarh Muslim University in 1875) and the family. He proposes that in this domain "the nation [was] already sovereign, even when the state [was] in the hands of the colonial power" (Chatterjee 1993, 6). But what emerged from the colonial state was not one but two states.

The struggles that took place in the spiritual domain translated into challenges of the "rule of colonial difference" (Chatterjee 1993, 10) in the domain of the state which were translated into the formal establishment of the Indian National Congress (1885) and the All-India Muslim League (1906). From about 1929, the All India Congress called for independence from the British colonisers. A year later, the Muslim League followed, not only demanding independence but insisting that Hindus and Muslims were fundamentally different and constituted two 'nations' (Cohen 2004, 29). The idea of Pakistan as a Muslim nation independent of a Hindu-dominated India was born. Initially, the idea of Pakistan did not embody a territorial vision of nationality. It was the Congress' increasingly territorial vision of nationality that led the League to adopt a similar image of Pakistan (Gilmartin 1998, 1081–83).

The British themselves were reluctant to partition the subcontinent at first. Lord Wavell, Viceroy and Governor General of India (1943-47), repeatedly warned the India Office in the United Kingdom of an imminent partition during Clement Attlee's Premiership (PM, 1945-1951). Wavell's outline of potential partition boundaries received little attention in the metropole (French 2011, 322), while the 'Breakdown Plan', calling for a complete withdrawal from the subcontinent, alarmed the British Cabinet. It resulted in the 'ABC Plan', which proposed a loose federation of three groups of provinces. The plan was first accepted, then rejected by the Congress and then the Muslim League. This was followed by the 'Direct Action Day' and the 'Great Calcutta Killing' (16 August 1946). The latter triggered communal riots in many parts

of the subcontinent, though not in Punjab which was spared from violence until March 1947. As violence intensified, Attlee's confidence in Wavell decreased and, as the latter refused to resign, he was forced out of office and replaced by Lord Louis Mountbatten, the last viceroy (12 February – 15 August 1947). Mountbatten quickly concluded that partition was the only way forward and that a speedy process was necessary to avoid the further intensification of violence, though the latter was but one reason for a speedy withdrawal of the British. Other reasons included Indian nationalist pressure, Britain's precarious economic situation since World War II and American pressure to decolonise (Chester 2008; 2009, 10–17).

On 3 June 1947, Mountbatten announced his plan to move Independence Day forward, from June 1948 to 15 August 1947. Three days later, he circulated a report on 'The Administrative Consequences of Partition' among senior bureaucrats. According to the plan, a Partition Committee/Council was formed with a Steering Committee to mediate between the former and ten Expert Committees. Within 70 days, their members had to delimit international boundaries, divide the personnel of the Armed Forces of British India, split the staff, organisations and records of the colonial state bureaucracy,[44] split the assets and liabilities of the British Indian Government and the Reserve Bank, decide on the jurisdiction of High Courts and Federal Courts, on future economic relations, transport and diplomatic representations abroad (Raghavan 2012, 26–27; Rai 1965, 58–59; Sengupta 2014). Along the same lines, a partition bureaucracy was set up in the provinces to deal with local matters. In Punjab, seven Expert Committees were formed to deal with financial assets and liabilities, physical assets, services and records, the use of important provincial institutions, civil supplies, budget and accounts, and contracts. Upon partition in August 1947, an implementation committee was set up at the Punjab provincial level to realise the decisions of the Arbitral Tribunal and the Punjab Partition Council (Rai 1965, 60–71)

The logic of religious differences, *i.e.* Muslims on one side and non-Muslims on the other, structured all decisions, from the composition of partition committees with Muslim and non-Muslim representatives (Sengupta 2014, 530), to the division of territory along religious lines (Chester 2009, 39) and the separation of the Armed

[44] The administrative unites to be divided included the Central Civil Departments, Railways, Posts, Telegraphs, Broadcasting, Civil Aviation, Meteorology, Public Works, Income-Tax, Customs, Central Excise, Accounts and Audit, Scientific Services, Central Waterways, Inland Navigation Board, Central Power Boards (Rai 1965, 59).

Forces, where loyalty was thought to be based on religious affiliation. Prisoners were an exception. They were transferred to the places where they were convicted, irrespective of their religion or will. Government officials were free to choose between India and Pakistan (Sengupta 2014, 535–37), as were the people living in British India. However, communal tensions and violence frequently forced people to leave and join their Muslim and non-Muslim fellows respectively, as I explained in Section 4.1.

While religion became an important tool of governance that aided state officials to classify people and things, there was an attempt among authorities "to produce a common [secular] statecraft" apart from religious sentiments to promote order and stability (Chatterji 2013, 42). To avoid dragging out the process, top-level bureaucrats from India and Pakistan cooperated to finalise partition. Of course, such cooperation coexisted with conflicts over the division of assets and people, which more often than not resulted in mutual assistance (see also Chatterji 2012; Raghavan 2012). This, however, did not avoid differences between top-level officials and those who ought to implement policies and decisions, who top-level bureaucrats perceived to be much closer to and more influenced by nationalist sentiments among the population (Chatterji 2013, 46; Sengupta 2014, 539–441).

Cooperation was important to divide British India and to disentangle India and Pakistan. But it was also vital to establish the sovereignty of both states (Raghavan 2012, 11–13). After partition, India and Pakistan strove to unify and constitute themselves as relatively autonomous meta-fields. Though India and Pakistan emerged from the same colonial state, the trajectories of these two states varied greatly regarding the process of differentiation and autonomisation of the political, the bureaucratic, the military and the economic fields and the relationship between them.

Discussions on the state in Pakistan often boil down to two non-elected institutions, the military and the bureaucracy, and their relationship to elected politicians (see *e.g.* Alavi 1973; 1990; Jalal 1991; Waseem 1989). According to Hamza Alavi (1973), whose work builds the foundation for debates on the state in Pakistan, Pakistan inherited an 'overdeveloped state' from the British, dominated by a relatively autonomous bureaucratic-military 'oligarchy' with close ties to the landed elite in which politicians and political parties occupied dominated positions. In his words, they "provided a facade of parliamentary government" to military rule after partition (Alavi 1973, 65). However, scholars like McCartney (2019) object that the bureaucratic-military's dominance in the state was due to post-independence developments rather

than inheritance. In 1947, the state of Pakistan had to be built from scratch (Jaffrelot 2002, 255), which meant that national bureaucratic, security, economy and political fields had to be differentiated and relations between them renegotiated. Pre-partition developments certainly influenced these processes. The resulting dominance of bureaucracy and military can be explained in relation to at least four factors: the unmixing of the British Indian military and the ethnic imbalance in the army (1) insecurities of a Muslim-minority in relation to a Hindu-dominated British India that translated into insecurities vis-à-vis a much larger India, reinforced through the first India-Pakistan war over Kashmir that started only two months after partition (2); internal struggles among the provinces of Pakistan which challenged the Punjabi-dominated bureaucratic-military oligarchy (3); and the military's ability to expand its role in Pakistan's economy (4).[45]

While the military is generally seen to have wielded power behind the scenes since independence, it assumed direct control over the state with the first *coup d'état* in 1958. This brought General Ayub Khan (P, 1958-69) to power, followed by thirteen years of military rule, which Wilke (2005, 197) described as an attempt to consolidate the state. After an interlude of apparent political rule over six years, during which the elected Prime Minister Zulfikar Ali Bhutto (PM, 1977-77) enjoyed a degree of autonomy from the bureaucratic-military oligarchy (Alavi 1973, 66–67), the military formally resumed control over the state in 1977 and ruled for another 11 years. Alavi (1990, 33) described the regime of General Zia-ul-Haq (1977-88) as "the first truly 'military regime' in Pakistan." Until then, he argued, the Pakistan army was a 'junior partner' of the bureaucracy. Under Zia, army personnel came to occupy key positions in the bureaucracy and in key sectors of the economy (Wilke 2005, 200–2002). Ayesha Jalal (1991) came to speak of Pakistan as a 'state of martial rule.' After another interlude of political rule under Benazir Bhutto (1988-90) and Nawaz Sharif (1990-93, 1996-99), during which the Prime Minister's position was boosted through political and constitutional changes in 1997 (Rizvi 2000, 191), a further nine years of military rule under General Pervez Musharraf followed from 1999 to 2008, totalling 33 years of military rule in Pakistan to date. The end of formal rule by the military in Pakistan did not mean a decline of its power. However, relations between the military, the

[45] On Pakistan's bureaucracy after independence see also Shafqat (1999).

bureaucracy and politicians but also economic actors were and are constantly renegotiated and did not remain static.

At partition, the British Indian armed forces were divided along religious lines as religious affiliation was seen as the basis of loyalty by members of the Partition Council (Sengupta 2014, 537). Pakistan received 36 per cent of the armed forces personnel, plus movable military stores and equipment. Pakistan was to receive one-third of the surplus stores, proportionate to the size of the Pakistani army. However, under pressure from the Congress government, the British Supreme Commander's Headquarters supervising the division of the armed forces was closed three months after partition, long before all allotted stores had been moved to Pakistan. This left Pakistan without the necessary equipment for its military, and without the hope that it would receive its share (Jalal 1987, 295–96), leaving Pakistan in a perpetual state of insecurity.

The sense of insecurity in Pakistan was accentuated through the first India-Pakistan war over Kashmir that took place between October 1947 and January 1949, only two months after their formal establishment. Kashmir, a Muslim-majority princely state under the formal rule of a Hindu Maharaja, sought to remain independent from India and Pakistan after partition. But the elites in both states lay claim to this territory – the Pakistani elite for it was a Muslim-majority region that ought to be part of the homeland for all Muslims and the Indian elite to support its claim to a secular state. These incompatible images of the state escalated into the first war over Kashmir between India and Pakistan, only two months after independence. In response to the incursion of Pakistan's Pashtun tribal militias into Kashmir's territory and in return for military assistance, the Maharaja of Kashmir decided to accede to India on 26 October 1947. This was heavily contested by Pakistan and drew the militaries of both states into the conflict. The war resulted in the division of Kashmir through the UN Ceasefire Line in 1949. Two-thirds of Kashmir went to India, including the Kashmir Valley, Jammu and Ladakh. About one third went to Pakistan, including Azad Kashmir and Gilgit-Baltistan. However, this division did not resolve the conflict over Kashmir. India and Pakistan fought two more wars over this territory, in 1965 and in 1999. In 1972, following the India-supported war of independence of Bangladesh from Pakistan, the UN Ceasefire Line was converted into the Line of Control, which remains

a bone of contention between India and Pakistan to date (see *e.g.* Jacob 2017), as is common for *de facto* borders (Schultz 2014).[46]

The first war over Kashmir allowed the armed forces in Pakistan to portray India as an existential threat that required corresponding government spending for defence purposes (Ganguly 2015, 4). The sense of urgency for defence spending was reinforced as India was able to expand its army by 10.5 per cent within the first year of its existence. By September 1948, the Indian Army stood at approximately 540,000 personnel, as compared to 215,000 poorly equipped and trained personnel in Pakistan. Despite suffering from a lack of economic reserves, Pakistan put about 70 per cent of the total government spending into the defence budget in the first three years after partition (Jalal 1987, 296–307). On average, more than half of the budget went to the military between 1947 and 1959 (Jaffrelot 2002, 256). High defence spending gave the military a degree of financial autonomy in the state of Pakistan, which it was able to expand over time. This led to increasing challenges from other provinces in Pakistan, largely due to the domination of the state by Punjabis and *Muhajirs*.

Pakistan was divided into two separate territories in 1947, a wing on each side of India. Bengalis constituted a majority of 55 per cent of Pakistan's population in 1951 (Jaffrelot 2002, 257), but the state of Pakistan was a 'migrant state' (Waseem 1989) dominated by *Muhajirs* and Punjabis in which other regions were underrepresented. The institutional imbalance in favour of the military increased tensions between the centre and Pakistan's provinces, notably between Punjab and non-Punjabi provinces, including East Bengal, Sindh, Baluchistan and the North West Frontier Province (NWFP). These were violently quelled by the military, which increasingly assumed the role of establishing order internally. The border between the responsibilities of the military and the police were blurred – traditionally, the military is tasked with guarding a state's external borders, whereas the police is responsible for maintaining order internally (Wilke 2005, 187). This culminated in the secession of East Pakistan and the formal establishment of Bangladesh in 1971 (Alavi 1973, 65–66; Jaffrelot 2002, 256–57; Wilke 2005, 190, 193–98), further increasing insecurities of the state of Pakistan vis-à-vis its neighbour, for East Bengal received support from

[46] For detailed analyses of the Kashmir conflict see e.g. Bose (2003), Schofield (2003) and Wirsing (1998).

India in its struggles for independence, pointing to a close relationship between internal and external affairs.

The secession of East Bengal presented a blow to the military's attempt to keep the state of Pakistan together. It also reduced peoples' support of the military and opened the state meta-field to political parties and politicians. Furthermore, it presented an opportunity for non-Punjabis to gain greater influence. Pakistan's new ruler, Zulfikar Ali Bhutto (P, 1971-73; PM, 1973-77), was a Sindhi who received widespread support in all provinces. However, he alienated the military, the bureaucracy and businesspeople by cleansing the military, politicising the bureaucracy and nationalising key sectors of the economy. This weakened rather than strengthened the basis of the state. When the autonomy movement of Baluchistan escalated into civil war in 1973 (till 1977), Bhutto brought the army back into the state, which resumed direct control through a *coup d'état* led by the Chief of Army Staff, General Zia ul-Haq, in 1977 (Wilke 2005, 199–200).

Under General Zia ul-Haq's presidency (P, 1978-88), Pakistan experienced its "first truly 'military regime'" (Alavi 1990, 33). The military deepened its involvement in the state, including in politics, the bureaucracy and the economy. Furthermore, Zia's drive towards the Islamisation of Pakistan opened the space for religious actors. (Retired) Military officials, mainly from the army, were posted to key government jobs and in key sectors of the economy, both legal and illegal. Instead of de-nationalising key industries, Zia's technocrats improved the performance of the economy. Between 1977-78 and 1985-86 Pakistan's Gross National Product increased by 76 per cent and the per capita income rose by 34 per cent (Burki 1988, 1093). Pakistan also received large sums of foreign aid and sophisticated weapons from the United States to support Afghanistan in its fight against the Soviet Union (1979-1989). Arms and ammunition were channelled to freedom fighters in Afghanistan by the Pakistan army, which guaranteed Zia support from senior officers of the armed forces (Burki 1988, 1096–97). During Zia's rule, the military's internal economy grew significantly and with that its financial autonomy (Siddiqa 2017, 161–76).[47]

After Zia's death in 1988, his successor as Chief of Army Staff, General Mirza Aslam Beg, formally handed power back to civilians.[48] However, neither Benazir

[47] On Zia ul-Haq's rule see also Shafqat (1988).
[48] On Benazir Bhutto see Shafqat (1996).

Bhutto's (PM, 1988-90, 1993-96) nor Nawaz Sharif's (PM, 1990-93, 1996-99) governments survived their full terms. They were dismissed by Presidents of Pakistan, who were vested with greater powers than the Prime Minister. However, the President itself was subject to the generals, "who remained kingmakers and arbiters in Pakistan" (Wilke 2005, 203).

During his second term as Prime Minister, Nawaz Sharif ruled through loyalists and family members, frequently bypassed the cabinet and the parliament, challenged key government officials, like the President, the Chief Justice of Pakistan's Supreme Court, put pressure on the press and finally also challenged the army itself, culminating in the dismissal of the Chief of Army Staff, General Musharraf. Sharif's rule was considered by many that of a democratically elected authoritarian regime. In response, the army launched a *coup d'état* to dislodge Sharif from power. According to Wilke (2005, 185), "the military government seemed to be more eager than any of its civilian and military predecessors to pursue good governance targets." The latter were reinforced through external pressure, created through the US-led 'war on terror' following attacks on the World Trade Centre on September 11, 2001, which Pakistan joined. This had domestic implications, for sections within the Pakistani military had supported the Taliban politically and militarily until then. By joining the US-led 'war on terror,' Musharraf challenged powerful domestic groups (Wilke 2005, 183–85), which contributed to his downfall in 2008.

The accumulation of statist capital by Pakistan's military has given it significant influence not only over the state's internal affairs but also over its foreign relations. To date, the military retains control over Pakistan's foreign relations with countries like Afghanistan, India and the United States (Ganguly 2015, 3; Rizvi 2000, 191). Given the military's dominance over internal and external affairs and its relative economic autonomy, some have come to think of the military as a 'parallel state' (Aziz 2008, 97–98). Dewey (1991, 270), for instance, suggested that "[t]he army constitutes a state within the state, and it may be a superior state, compared with the civilian alternative." While the military, and in particular the army, undoubtedly occupy dominant positions in the state of Pakistan, it is not one actor that constitutes a state. It is the army's relationship to other actors, which is negotiated and renegotiated all the time, that constitutes the state as a relatively autonomous meta-field, in this case dominated by a bureaucratic-military elite. The latter continues to dominate the state in Pakistan due to the logic of reproduction. As Ayesha Jalal (1991, 2) explained:

> A state structure dominated by the non-elected institutions - namely the military and the bureaucracy - is not easily amenable to a transformation that readily acknowledges the ascendancy of the elected institutions - parliament in particular.

However, globalisation and changes in the world market did not leave Pakistan unaffected. From the 1980s onwards, the space for businesspeople and joint action in the state of Pakistan has expanded. As Nadvi (1999) explored with regard to the surgical instrument industry in Sialkot in Pakistan's Punjab, joint action among producers, suppliers and subcontractors through trade associations has increased due to the introduction of international quality assurance standards. Through sector-specific business associations, relations between the private sector and the state have been renegotiated. This benefitted larger producers more than small and medium-sized enterprises (SME), which dominated the surgical instrument industry in Sialkot. However, many SME's were also able to meet good manufacturing practices standards through cooperation in trade bodies, allowing them to participate in the international economic market. Chapter 8 highlights that the space for collective action among businesspeople further increased and extended to chambers of commerce and industry in the post-2003 period, at least when it comes to trade between India and Pakistan. In India too globalisation and the liberalisation of the economy had profound effects on the state (Gupta and Sivaramakrishnan 2011), which emerged more or less intact from the colonial period (Jaffrelot 2002, 255).

In contrast to the state in Pakistan, the state in India is commonly seen to be firmly in the hands of civilians. With the exception of a state of emergency from 1975 to 1977, civilians upheld a democratic system and enforced strong control over the military. However, like in Pakistan, the military has been involved in several internal security missions (Staniland 2008). Furthermore, it has been able to shape state policy on certain topics, notably on security and foreign relations, due to its relative autonomy in operational matters (Raghavan 2012). Globalisation and the liberalisation of the Indian economy also opened the space for business actors to assume a greater role in the state of India (Gupta and Sivaramakrishnan 2011; Jaffrelot, Kohli, and Murali 2019).

In 1950, India received its Constitution, which laid the basis for a British-style parliamentary democracy in which the military was subordinated to politics. Post-partition India was among a few stable democracies in the non-Western world in the

1950s and the 1960s. Businesspeople were politically powerful, as were the landed and caste elites (Kohli 1990, 3–5). However, in the post-partition period, the political field was dominated by a single party, the Indian National Congress, and became known as the 'Congress system' (Kothari 1964).

Following its formation in 1885, the Indian National Congress led India's independence movement. It appealed to the masses and created some form of unity, which allowed it to dominate the political scene after independence. The Congress became the chief party. Struggles for power took place within the party rather than through inter-party competition (Kothari 1964). This initially provided some stability and did not seem to obstruct the participation of other actors in the polity. However, from the late 1960s onwards, the role of political parties was eroded and in its stead powerful individuals came to dominate politics at the national, the state and the district levels (Kohli 1988, 4; 1990, 5).

From 1967 onwards, the state in India became increasingly dominated by powerful individuals rather than party politics, which can be linked to the dominance of politics by a single family. The Nehru-Gandhi family ruled the country for 37 years: from 1947 to 1964 (Jawaharlal Nehru), from 1966 to 1977 and from 1980 to 1984 (Indira Gandhi, daughter of Jawaharlal Nehru) and from 1984 to 1989 (Rajiv Gandhi) (Jaffrelot 2002, 251). During Indira Gandhi's time as Prime Minister, personal rule became particularly pronounced, in part due to the seeds of division sown in the period leading to partition.

The consolidation of the state in India in the post-partition period involved the (armed) repression of dissidents. Over time, the state's authority was increasingly challenged. Instead of accommodating demands for greater political participation, Indira Gandhi suppressed challenges to her authority by cancelling elections, appointing loyal chief ministers in the states, personalising national elections and centralising power. This reduced institutional support and thereby her and Rajiv Gandhi's ability to implement changes (Kohli 1990, 16, Part IV).

As challenges to Indira Gandhi's and Rajiv Gandhi's authority were suppressed, the law and order situation declined in several Indian states. Growing discontent in the political field was accompanied by a rise in violence, as Kohli (1990) explores in relation to the Indian state Bihar. Other notable examples include Punjab (from the late-1970s to mid-1990s) and Kashmir (from the late 1980s), amongst others. The rise in violence periodically brought India's armed forces in to deal with internal security

matters, as civil police forces were unable to deal with these challenges. While Staniland (2008, 329–30, 345, 355–60) argues that this had no further implications for civil-military relations in India and that the military remains under firm political and administrative control, Raghavan (2012) contends that the rise of internal and external threats allowed the military to become more autonomous in operational matters in the period up to 1971, which has provided it with influence on India's security policy on Siachen and cross-border terrorism from Pakistan, for instance. Conflicts over the position of the border on the Siachen glacier in Kashmir and cross-border terrorism emerged during Rajiv Gandhi's premiership, but negotiations continued until the early 1990s. They were institutionalised during P.V. Narasimha Rao's time as Prime Minister (1991-96), who became known for liberalising India's economy.

Following two short interludes by V.P. Singh (1989-90) and Chandra Shekhar (1990-91), Narasimha Rao took over as Prime Minister of India. To deal with the financial crisis of the country, he initiated reforms of the Indian economy with Finance Minister Manmohan Singh in 1991, aimed at integrating the national into the international economy. This led to changes in the relationship between the state and the economy. Private actors could now enter key sectors of the economy, including education, healthcare, telecommunication, transport, *etc.*, on which the state used to have a monopoly. According to Chatterjee (2008, 61–62), industrial capitalists now dominate the state in India. Gupta and Sivaramakrishnan (2011a, 6-8) attribute this to the fact that industrial capitalists already occupied dominant positions at the centre and therefore were better able to take advantage of the removal of licence restrictions than agrarian actors and the federal nature of the state. As Rao devolved power from the centre to state and local elected bodies, states could pursue their own economic policies and Foreign Direct Investments, strengthening the role of capital industrialists in states.[49]

To summarise, in both India and Pakistan internal and external security threats, globalisation and the incorporation of liberal ideas in the habitus of actors reshaped relations between different actors in the state. Though to varying degrees, the militaries have become important actors, as have businesspeople.

[49] On the role of business in the Indian state see also Jaffrelot, Kohli, and Murali (2019).

4.4 CONFLICTS, COOPERATION AND INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

Relations between India and Pakistan have been marked by repeated cycles of peace and conflict since their independence in 1947. Therefore, relations between these two states have been referred to as an 'enduring rivalry' (Misra 2010; Paul 2005b) or an 'intractable conflict' (Cohen 2013, 55). Violent episodes were generally short-lived yet associated with immense suffering. They alternated with and paralleled peace and confidence building measures and cooperation, some of which were more successful than others. This section traces the history of interstate relations from the partition of the subcontinent to the ceasefire established in November 2003. The section is structured according to critical moments in interstate relations, including three wars in 1947-49, 1965 and 1971, nuclear tests (1998), limited military engagement in Kargil (1999) and a military standoff in 2001-02. Analysed through Pierre Bourdieu's work on the relationship between the everyday and critical moments (Bourdieu 1990, 159–93), I conceptualise military confrontations and the threat thereof as crises. A crisis is a period of time in which routines are interrupted and rational choice may shape practices, potentially leading to changes.

India and Pakistan first went to war in 1947, only two months after these two states became formally independent. Another two wars followed in 1965 and 1971. These wars may be understood as attempts by India and Pakistan to constitute themselves as states by establishing the borders of their respective meta-fields. Following the war of independence of Bangladesh (1971), India and Pakistan agreed in the 'Simla Agreement' (1972) to settle their political differences peacefully in future. They reiterated their commitment to establishing peaceful relations in declarations, joint statements, memoranda of understanding (MOUs) agreements and protocols in the following years. However, relations between India and Pakistan remained strained and after a relatively peaceful decade one crisis followed the other.

The 1971 war exposed a clear conventional asymmetry between India and Pakistan, increased insecurity in Pakistan and contributed to a national identity crisis in the country. This contributed to Pakistan accelerating its nuclear programme and the development of nuclear weapons capabilities.[50] As Pakistan developed its nuclear

[50] Following Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 62, Note 1) I distinguish between 'nuclear capabilities' and 'nuclear weapon capabilities', with the former referring to technologies which can be used for peaceful and military purposes and the latter to the development of nuclear weapons.

technology, India became increasingly concerned with the development of nuclear weapons in Pakistan, reportedly leading to deliberations of an attack on Pakistan's nuclear facilities to stop its nuclear weapons programme. Between 1979 and 1984 rumours about a preventive strike by India abounded in Islamabad, leading to a minor crisis in 1984. When two squadrons of the Indian Air Force Jaguar fighter-bombers could no longer be spotted by US intelligence services, suspicion of an imminent attack was high in the US and Pakistan. Yet, the crisis could be diffused as India and Pakistan recognised the risk posed by an attack on each other's nuclear facilities and the release of radioactive materials into populated areas. In December 1985, President Zia and Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi agreed verbally not to attack each other's nuclear facilities at a bilateral meeting in New Delhi.[51] A formal 'Agreement on the Prohibition of Attack Against Nuclear Installations and Facilities' was signed in 1988, and ratified in 1991. It has been upheld since. Therein the two governments resolved to exchange a list of nuclear installations and facilities by January 1 of every year as part of nuclear confidence building measures. In another move to "avoid unnecessary alarm," India and Pakistan signed an 'Agreement on Prevention of Air Space Violations and for Permitting Over Flights and Landings by Military Aircraft' in 1991.

At the time of this crisis, India and Pakistan were pre-nuclear weapons states. However, scholars have argued that despite the absence of nuclear weapons "a state of virtual deterrence" (Chari, Cheema, and Cohen 2007, 27) or "boosted conventional deterrence" (Ganguly and Hagerty 2006, 46, 60–61) existed in 1984, which may explain why India and Pakistan refrained from escalating the crisis. They refer to a situation in which nuclear weapons do not yet exist but are in development and thus add to conventional deterrence. Ever since the nuclear factor has loomed over India-Pakistan relations. By the time the agreement was signed, Pakistan probably possessed the capabilities for nuclear weapons (Cirincione, Wolfsthal, and Rajkumar 2011, 244–45). This suggests that a state of nuclear deterrence had been reached. However, it was not until 1998, when India and Pakistan tested their nuclear weapons, that they officially became nuclear weapons states.

A next crisis was on the horizon when India deployed its troops to key ridges and passes at the Siachen Glacier in Kashmir on April 13, 1984, known as *Operation*

[51] For a discussion of the domestic and international context and the 1984 crisis see e.g. Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 44–61). For a brief overview see Chari, Cheema, and Cohen (2007, 23–28).

Meghdoot. The latter was launched in anticipation of Pakistan's *Operation Ababeel*, which had essentially the same aim. The Siachen Glacier lies in one of the "highest, most rugged, glaciated, remote, and unpopulated portions of the Karakoram Mountains," described as a "seemingly inaccessible terrain" (Wirsing 1998, 76). Yet, by the mid-1980s the armies of India and Pakistan were engaging in high-altitude warfare.[52] While seeking control over all heights, many died as a result of the location of the manoeuvre rather than military engagement, highlighting the precarious nature of high-altitude warfare (Baghel and Nüsser 2015).

The dispute over the Siachen Glacier is an "offspring of the Kashmir dispute" (Wirsing 1998, 75), essentially constituting a "dispute within a dispute" (Ganguly and Hagerty 2006, 51). As such, it goes back to the Karachi Agreement (1949), in which an UN-monitored Ceasefire Line (CFL)was established, and the Simla Agreement (1972), which recognised the slightly altered ceasefire line of 1971, naming it Line of Control (LoC). However, unlike the Kashmir dispute where controversy exists over the position of the CFL/LoC, the Siachen Glacier dispute originated over the absence of an CFL/LoC of about 40 miles in an area adjoining China's Xinjiang province in Kashmir. The dispute thus also involves China.[53]

By the second half of the 1980s, the situation at and around the Siachen Glacier had become routinized, leading President Zia and Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi to agree to hold formal discussions to settle the Siachen dispute during a bilateral meeting in New Delhi in December 1985.[54] This was followed by six rounds of bilateral talks led by the Defence Secretaries of India and Pakistan between January 1986 and November 1992. Yet, Wirsing (1998, 198) observes, in 1986 "[t]he moment, in any event, was hardly ripe in South Asia for negotiating an issue as delicate as Siachen." At that time, India and Pakistan exchanged charges and counter-charges. India, among others, accused Pakistan of undermining the Simla Agreement by bringing the Kashmir issue up in international fora; of provoking a conventional arms race in South Asia; of threatening a nuclear arms race; and of backing the Sikh insurgency in Indian

[52] This, however, was not the first time Indian forces had advanced into this terrain. The Indian Air Force had reportedly landed its helicopters on the glacier in 1978 and the Indian Army had moved troops to the foot of the Siachen glacier for training purposes in 1983 (Baghel and Nüsser 2015, 30).
[53] For a detailed discussion of the Siachen dispute and related boundary delimitation issues, see e.g. Wirsing (1998, 75–83).
[54] More notable for this meeting was their commitment to not to attack one another's nuclear facilities, mentioned above.

Punjab. Pakistan, on the other hand, amongst others accused India of denying Kashmiri Muslims their right to self-determination; of instigating Hindu-Muslim rivalry in India; of abetting the Sindh movement for more autonomy and representation; and later in that year, of amassing its forces along the international boundary (Wirsing 1998, 197–98).

In May 1986, India mounted a major military exercise in Rajasthan, known as Operation Brasstacks (1986-87), which provided the background for another crisis that "escalated to a point just short of war" (Chari, Cheema, and Cohen 2007, 1). The Brasstacks exercise had four key components spread over a period from May 1986 to March 1987. It achieved a critical stage in the end of 1986, leading to a three-month crisis. As India's military exercise was underway, Pakistan was holding its annual military manoeuvres near the Indian border states Rajasthan and Punjab. Upon completion of the exercise Pakistani troops remained combat-ready and moved closer to the Punjab border. Indian intelligence reports suggested a Pakistani collaboration with Sikh secessionists and simultaneous troop movement to cut off Indian access to Kashmir. It was not until January 23/24, 1987, that the crisis could be diffused and both sides agreed to confidence building measures, leading amongst others to Zia ul-Haq's "cricket diplomacy" trip to India in February 1987.[55] The crisis prompted the 'Agreement on Advance Notice on Military Exercises, Manoeuvres and Troop Movements' (1991), in which the two governments highlighted the need "to prevent any crisis situation arising due to misreading of the other side's intentions".

Although controversy exists as to Brasstacks' precise political and strategic goals, Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 72) suggest that it was designed to dissuade Pakistan from supporting the Sikh insurgency in Punjab and to demonstrate India's military capacities. However, India would probably not have been able to conduct an all-out war at this stage and its goal to stop Pakistani support to the Sikh secessionist movement was not fulfilled. In fact, it was only through a crackdown on Sikh insurgents by Indian forces that the Punjab crisis could be brought to an end (Ganguly and Hagerty 2006, 78). Contrary to expectations, the nuclear factor does not seem to have played an important role in ending this crisis (Ganguly and Hagerty 2006, 79).

[55] For detailed discussions of this crisis see e.g. Ganguly and Hagerty (2006, 68–79) and Chari, Cheema, and Cohen (2007, 39–79).

However, Chari, Cheema, and Cohen (2007, 1, 185) suggest that the crisis probably accelerated the nuclear programmes of India and Pakistan.

As the crisis surrounding Operation Brasstacks came to an end, tensions started to increase in Jammu and Kashmir where militant insurgencies were on the rise. The rise of militancy in the Indian-administered state of Jammu and Kashmir may be traced back to Legislative Assembly elections in March 1987. These are widely believed to have been rigged in favour of the Indian National Congress-backed National Conference (NC), exposing the lack of democratic rights, processes, and institutions in J&K. Though Wirsing (1998, 115) observes that it would be wrong to trace India's political failure in Kashmir to this electoral event alone because unrigged elections have been the exception in India. Combined with economic insecurities, it contributed to the discontentment of the Muslim youth, leading to violent uprisings. While violent outbursts were initially sporadic, the situation changed dramatically following a violent crackdown on demonstrators by Srinagar police forces in January 1990. This event transformed the insurgency in Kashmir into an international affair, with groups such as the Jamaat-i-Islami (JiI), the Inter-Services Intelligence (ISI) and the Pakistani Army allegedly assuming a more active role in supporting the separatist movement. By this point, India and Pakistan were exchanging allegations. The Indian government accused Pakistan of waging a sub-conventional war against India in Kashmir, while Pakistan accused India of violating the rights of Kashmiris to self-determination. Concerned about the insurgency in Kashmir, but also in Punjab, the Indian government deployed paramilitary and later also military forces to these two states in August 1989 to stem infiltration attempts by Pakistani-backed militants into India (Ganguly and Hagerty 2006, 87).

Despite reiterating their commitment to the promotion of friendly neighbourly relations, India and Pakistan always relapsed into crises. In order to get out of this vicious cycle,[56] the two governments took another approach towards the management of bilateral relations with the exchange of 'non-papers' and the institutionalisation of a dialogue process in the mid-1990s.[57] In January 1994, the Pakistani Foreign Office

[56] The term 'vicious cycle' is frequently used in the literature on intractable conflicts to refer to relationships that repeatedly move from peaceful to violent episodes.

[57] Following Teasdale and Bainbridge (2012), "[a] non-paper is an informal document, usually without explicit attribution, put forward in closed negotiations … in order to seek agreement on some contentious procedural or policy issue. …[It] seek[s] to test the reaction of other parties to possible

submitted two non-papers titled "Measures required to create a propitious climate for peaceful resolution of the Jammu and Kashmir dispute and other issues" and "Modalities for the holding of a plebiscite in Jammu and Kashmir" (Official Spokesman MEA 1994). Yet, the latter was vehemently rejected by India, which labelled it a "propaganda exercise to obfuscate the realities of the situation in J & K" and reiterated that "Jammu and Kashmir is an integral part of India" (Official Spokesman MEA 1994). While these 'non-papers' were heavily criticised on both sides, Prime Ministers Inder Kumar Gujral and Nawaz Sharif repeated their commitment to improving bilateral relations at the sidelines of the South Asia Association for Regional Cooperation (SAARC) summit in Male, 1997. They highlighted the need for an "integrate approach" to bilateral relations and agreed to initiate a "composite dialogue" (Chari, Cheema, and Cohen 2007, 206).

25 years after the Simla Agreement, following numerous crises that had driven India and Pakistan to the brink of war, the realisation seemed to have sunk in that only a mutually acceptable solution would put an end to the conflicts that had marred relations between India and Pakistan over the past 49 years (Misra 2010, 1). "[T]o address all outstanding issues of concern to both sides," India and Pakistan started a Composite Dialogue Process (CDP) in June 1997 (Joint Statement FS 1997). The dialogue was organised around eight issue areas: (1) Peace and security, including Confidence Building Measures (CBMs), (2) Jammu and Kashmir, (3) Siachen, (4) Wullar Barrage Project/Tulbul Navigation Project, (5) Sir Creek, (6) Terrorism and drug-trafficking, (7) Economic and Commercial Cooperation, and the (8) Promotion of Friendly Exchanges in Various Fields. Initiated by the heads of government from India and Pakistan, the dialogue was led by bureaucrats from India and Pakistan, headed by the Foreign Secretaries. The Foreign Secretaries were responsible for deciding upon the composition of the working groups and to "coordinate and monitor the progress of work of all the working groups" (Joint Statement FS 1997). Furthermore, they met before and after each round of talks to discuss the way forward and review progress on all issue areas. They were also leading discussions on Peace and Security, including CBMs (1) and Jammu and Kashmir (2), which were both discussed in expert-level talks. Dialogue on Siachen (3) and Sir Creek (5) were led by

solutions, without necessarily committing the proposer or reflecting his or her public position up to that point."

the Defence Secretaries. Matters relating to the Wullar Barrage/Tulbul Navigation Project (4) came under the ambit of the Secretaries of the Ministry of Water & Power (Pakistan) and the Ministry of Water Resources (India) respectively. Talks relating to terrorism and drug-trafficking (6) were led by the Interior (Pakistan) / Home (India) Secretaries and the Commerce Secretaries were responsible for aspects on economic and commercial cooperation (7). Finally, the secretaries of the Ministry of Culture, Sports and Youth Affairs (Pakistan) and the Ministry of Culture (India) respectively were leading the first four rounds of talks on the promotion of friendly exchanges in various fields (8). Thereafter, talks on this dialogue component were also led by the Foreign Secretaries.

However, the goodwill that had put the dialogue in place in 1997 was short-lived. Nuclear tests conducted by India and Pakistan in May 1998 led to an increase in tensions, followed by the “Lahore Declaration" in February 1999 in which the Prime Ministers of India and Pakistan reaffirmed their commitment to the structured dialogue. This did not last long, as a limited military confrontation in the Kargil sector in Jammu and Kashmir followed less than three months later. An attempt to end hostilities ended with the failure of the Agra summit in July 2001. Attacks on the Indian Parliament in December 2001 precipitated a military standoff (2001-02) and brought the two states to the brink of war. Tensions were diffused through the mediation of the United States and the United Kingdom, and backchannel engagement, amongst others by Brajesh Mishra, Indian National Security Adviser, and Tariq Aziz, Secretary of Pakistan’s National Security Council. This led to a ceasefire agreement in November 2003, which built the basis for the continuation of the CDP (on reasons for the resumption of the CDP in 2004 see *e.g.* Ganguly 2016b, 81–83).

In June 2004, India and Pakistan resumed the Composite Dialogue Process. A year later, President Pervez Musharraf and Prime Minister Manmohan Singh jointly declared that “the peace process was now irreversible” (“Joint Statement, India-Pakistan” 2005). It was between 2004 and 2008 that most progress was made in all issue areas of the CDP. However, the dialogue process continued to be fraught by several crises. As the third round of bilateral talks drew to an end, a series of bomb blasts in which approximately 200 people died took place in Mumbai on July 11, 2006. This led to the suspension of Foreign Secretary-level talks. Yet, only two months later, General Pervez Musharraf and Prime Minister Manmohan Singh met in Havana, expressed their desire to carry the dialogue forward and directed their Foreign

Secretaries to meet and continue the dialogue process (Joint Statement P/PM 2006). Another round of talks followed, strained by blasts on the Samjhauta Express train connecting Lahore with New Delhi in Diwana, Haryana, India, on February 18, 2007. In the blast 68 people died, most of which were Pakistani civilians, leading the two countries to trade accusations. The incident took place just two days before Pakistani Foreign Minister Khurshid Mehmood Kasuri was due to visit India for the 5th meeting of the India-Pakistan Joint Commission, suggesting that it was aimed at derailing the peace process. While Kasuri (2015, 426) was advised to cancel his visit by his own account, he refused to do so "since that would encourage terrorists by raising their moral and into believing that they had succeeded in sabotaging my visit." The fourth round of talks found an abrupt end through a series of blasts in Mumbai killing 166 foreign and Indian civilians, taking place between November 26 and 29, 2008. The attacks have been attributed to the Lashkar-e-Tayiba (LeT), one of the largest and most active militant organisations based in Pakistan (Fair 2011b). Kasuri (2015, 426) described the incident as "a calculated attempt" to sabotage the visit of Shah Mahmood Qureshi, Pakistan's Foreign Minister, who was in India for a bilateral meeting, and to derail the Composite Dialogue Process. This time the perpetrators were successful. The dialogue was suspended until March 2011, although high-level meetings continued to take place.

A few months after the Mumbai attacks, the two Prime Ministers Manmohan Singh and Syed Yusuf Raza Gilani jointly declared that "terrorism is the main threat to both countries." They agreed to work together to fight this threat and to investigate the Mumbai attacks. In their joint statement, no mention was made of the resumption of the composite dialogue process, although "[b]oth Prime Ministers recognized that dialogue is the only way forward" (Joint Statement PM 2009). High-level meetings followed between the Foreign Ministers (September 2009, UN General Assembly) and the Foreign Secretaries (25.02.2010, New Delhi). At their meeting on the sidelines of the 16th South Asian Association for Regional Cooperation (SAARC) Summit in Thimphu, Bhutan, in April 2010, Prime Ministers Manmohan Singh and Yousaf Raza Gillani agreed to resume the composite dialogue. The Foreign Secretaries subsequently met in Islamabad in June 2010 to "reflected on the modalities for restoring trust and confidence so that we are able to pave the way for a comprehensive, sustained and meaningful dialogue on all issues of mutual interests and concern" (Rao 2010). This was followed immediately by a meeting of the Home/Interior Ministers on

the sidelines of the 3rd SAARC Meeting of Home/Interior Ministers in Islamabad in June 25-27, 2010. Less than a month later, the External/Foreign Ministers of India and Pakistan, Qureshi and Krishna, met in Islamabad to discuss the way forward. This was followed by Home/Interior Secretary-level talks in New Delhi from March 28-29, 2011, marking the resumption of the dialogue and the beginning of the fifth round of talks. Another three rounds of talks followed without any major disruptions. The seventh and final round of talks ended with the India-Pakistan Expert Level Dialogue on Nuclear CBMs in Islamabad on December 28, 2012.

In the end of 2012, the dialogue was suspended due to upcoming general elections in Pakistan (May 2013), and one year later in India (April/May 2014), with the argument that it would be the responsibility of the new governments to take up the CDP. These elections led to a change in government in both states. In Pakistan, Muhammad Nawaz Sharif, leader of the Pakistan Muslim League – Nawaz (PML-N), took office for a third non-consecutive term until he was disqualified for life by the Supreme Court of Pakistan in July 2017. In India, the Narendra Modi-led Bharatiya Janata Party (BJP) ousted the Congress government after ten years. This change in government was accompanied by a different approach towards the management of interstate relations, with the Modi-led government taking a fiercer stand. When Foreign Secretary-level talks were scheduled to resume in August 2014, Modi issued a warning to Pakistan that talks with members of the Kashmiri separatist organisation, the All Party Hurriyat Conference (APHC), would not be acceptable to India. Such warnings had been issued by previous governments but went ignored and talks proceeded anyway, not this time. By cancelling the talks, the Modi-led government made clear that interference with "India's internal affairs were unacceptable" (Official Spokesperson 2014). Further attempts were made to resume the dialogue, including Modi's much-debated surprise stopover in Pakistan on Nawaz Sharif's birthday in December 2014, during which the two Prime Ministers agreed to resume Foreign Secretary-level talks (Zahra-Malik and Das 2015). However, border skirmishes in Jammu and Kashmir in late 2014 delayed these talks until March 2015 (Singh 2015). Another breakthrough seemed to have been achieved during a meeting between Prime Ministers Modi and Sharif on the sidelines of the Shanghai Cooperation Summit in Ufa, Russia, in July 2015. During their meeting, the Prime Ministers among others agreed to talks on terrorism between the National Security Advisors (NSAs) of India and Pakistan (Ufa Statement 2015). The talks were scheduled for August 2015 but got

cancelled due to recriminations regarding the agenda. Following a meeting between the Prime Ministers on the sidelines of the United Nations Climate Change Conference in Paris, the NSAs met in Bangkok in December 2015, together with the Foreign Secretaries (Joint Press Release 2015). A few days later, on the sidelines of the First Heart of Asia Ministerial Conference (also: Istanbul Process) in Islamabad, both sides agreed to resume the dialogue, renaming it Comprehensive Bilateral Dialogue. Two issue areas were added that already featured high in discussions during the CDP to that date: Humanitarian Issues and Religious Tourism (Joint Statement 2015). However, the Comprehensive Bilateral Dialogue never took off as tensions increased amid a rise in ceasefire violations and a terrorist attack on the Indian Air Force base in Pathankot, Punjab, in January 2016. Thereafter, the Modi-led government reached out to its Pakistani counterpart to initiate a joint investigation, which has been described as a "final effort of the regime to publicly demonstrate its willingness to improve relations with Pakistan" by journalists (Ganguly 2017, 135). The final blow came through an attack on the Indian Army brigade headquarters near the Line of Control in Uri, in Indian-administered Kashmir in September 2016, followed by surgical strikes by India. Since then, the Modi-led government has focused on improving ties with all South Asian states but Pakistan, according to interviews with Indian foreign policy officials (Ganguly 2017, 135). The latest blow to bilateral relations came in February 2019, as a suicide attack on Indian security forces killed 40 personnel. The attacks were claimed by the Jaish-e-Mohammad, a Pakistan-based militant organisation. India responded to the attacks by launching airstrikes across the Line of Control and withdrawing the Most Favoured Nation Status from Pakistan and increasing custom duties on goods coming from Pakistan to 200 per cent, thereby virtually ending imports from Pakistan. Pakistan closed its airspace until mid-July 2019. This was the latest in a series of events that shaped relations between India and Pakistan in the post-2003 period, whose implications for everyday life will be explored in subsequent chapters.

While currently experiencing a relatively peaceful phase, a history of high tensions has left India and Pakistan in a state of suspicion, mistrust and volatility leading them to relapse into violent cycles ever since their independence. Although new dialogue processes and peace overtures have provided reasons to argue for the potential of peaceful relations between these two states, the history of bilateral relations suggests that the current phase is only the calm before the next storm. One

author suggested that they will be *Shooting for a Century* (Cohen 2013), hence there are another twenty-eight years to go.

4.5 CONCLUSION

This chapter traced the historical roots of the state in India and in Pakistan and of international relations between them from the Sikh Empire, through the partition of British India to state-making processes in the post-colonial period and interstate relations. It emphasised the centrality of Punjab and of Punjabis to state-making and international relations across time to provide a historical context and framework for subsequent analyses.

The chapter outlined how the Punjab was constituted as a shared social space structured around a common sense across time, by emphasising the common characteristics and differences of Punjab – a common history and language, similar cultural traditions, religious diversity (dominated by Muslims, Sikhs and Hindus), kinship, friendship and economic networks. This social space preceded and continued to shape everyday practices after the formal establishment of India and Pakistan as states. It is reproduced through cross-border interactions between state governments, traders, intellectuals, musicians and others, who have sought to revive these common connections under the banner of the Punjabiyat. This made state-making particularly violent in the Punjab borderland following partition, as border-making divided a unified social space, as I explore in the following two chapters.

India and Pakistan already began to constitute themselves as states prior to their formal establishment in 1947, by creating their own sphere of influence that was relatively autonomous from the colonial state (Chatterjee 1993). This domain was dominated by the Indian National Congress in the political sphere, which competed for power with the Muslim League and the Unionist Party in the Punjab Province. Their struggles ultimately culminated in the formation of not one but two states, which followed different trajectories in the post-colonial period.

To constitute themselves as relatively autonomous states, the formally unified colonial bureaucracy, the military and the economy had to be divided and integrated into two separate states. These states were established through the internal differentiation of national spaces or fields, which led to the domination of the bureaucracy and later the military in Pakistan. In India, by contrast, the state came to be dominated by the bureaucracy and politicians. Externally, these states were

constituted by differentiating themselves from one another, which required close cooperation and facilitated conflicts. State-making and related processes of border-making were associated with both physical and symbolic violence, especially in the Punjab borderland.

State- and border-making in India and Pakistan cannot be understood in isolation but need to be approached in relation to one another as states are only relatively autonomous entities that are always shaped through their positions in the international system of states. This culminated in several military confrontations between India and Pakistan, which were followed by promises for peaceful coexistence and paralleled by interstate cooperation institutionalised in the Composite Dialogue Process.

The alternation between peaceful periods and often violent confrontations has led some to label India-Pakistan relations as an ‘enduring rivalry’ (Misra 2010; Paul 2005b) or an ‘intractable conflict’ (Cohen 2013, 55). In the following chapters I will explore how military confrontations and other historical events, conceptualised as crises, shaped everyday life in the Punjab borderland and constituted the same as a crisis space.

CHAPTER 5: THE PUNJAB BORDERLAND AS CRISIS SPACE

India and Pakistan have a history of high tensions and violent engagement. The borderlands between India and Pakistan were the sites of several military confrontations, militancy, cross-border drug trafficking, smuggling and illegal border crossings during which everyday life was interrupted. People in the Punjab borderland were directly affected by wars between India and Pakistan in 1947-49, 1965 and 1971, the violent Khalistan separatist movement (1978-1993), the Kargil crisis (1999), a military standoff after attacks on the Indian Parliament in December 2001 (till 2003) and preparations for a potential Pakistani military incursion following Indian military operations succeeding an attack on an Indian army brigade headquarter in Uri in Indian-administered Kashmir in September 2016. Other events that have shaped everyday life in the Punjab borderland include a suicide bombing at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point in Pakistan (2014), an attack on a police station in Gurdaspur in India (2015) and on an Indian Air Force base in Pathankot (2016). Punjab is known for illegal border crossings and cross-border drug trafficking, which affect the everyday life of those living and working in the Punjab borderland when contraband is intercepted or people are killed attempting to cross the border.[58]

Building on Bourdieu's (1990, 159–93) framework outlined in Section 3.2, these historical events are conceptualised as crises: moments in time when the routines of everyday life are interrupted. Such events can contribute to generalised crises, which can lead to politicisation, securitisation or militarisation and facilitate changes. Politicisation takes place when issues are brought into the public realm and when political capital becomes more valuable, often leading to the domination of the professionals of the political field (Bourdieu 1990, 188). Securitisation is understood as practices through which actors and actions are categorised as threats, danger, fear and unease (insecuritisation), as well as safety, protection and security (securitisation) (Balzacq *et al.* 2010). Militarisation is the process through which military actors and their principles of vision and division come to dominate practices, but is in no way restricted to military actors (Bernazzoli and Flint 2009; Scheper-Hughes 2014).

[58] For a discussion of military confrontations and crises in relations between India and Pakistan see Chapter 4, especially Section 4.4.

Through the repetition of crises and through politicisation, securitisation and militarisation the Punjab borderland was constituted as crisis space. The borders of this crisis space are delimited in policy directives, such as the Indian Border Area Development Programme. According to current programme guidelines, the heart of this space is up to 10 kilometres from the international boundary and up to a distance of 50 kilometres (Department of Border Management 2015, 1). However, such a rigid conceptualisation of the borders of this crisis space is at odds with the crisis space in practice, which can expand and contract across time and differ from actor to actor. This crisis space is reproduced through practices by politicians, the military, Khalistan fighters, drug traffickers and borderlanders, amongst others, and shapes everyday life.

This chapter focuses on military confrontations between India and Pakistan and their implications for everyday life. Much has been written about the military and nuclear history shaping relations between India and Pakistan (see *e.g.* Cohen 2013; Ganguly 1986, 2002, 2016; Ganguly and Hagerty 2006; Ganguly and Kapur 2010; Paul 2005b; Subramaniam 2016). However, little is known about their implications for everyday life in the Punjab borderland (for exceptions see Kaur 2014, 227–30; Sekhon and Sharma 2019) and how everyday practices in the border area link to relations between India and Pakistan more broadly. Existing literature is predominantly descriptive and lacks a deeper analysis of borderlanders' practices and perceptions during crises.

The chapter contributes to an understanding of how crises shape the practices of borderlanders through an analysis of field, capital and habitus. It shows that the repetition of crises led borderlanders to develop a shared crisis habitus. This crisis habitus is evoked every time tensions increase between India and Pakistan but also shapes everyday practices. The chapter thereby contributes to debates on the relationship between the exceptional and the everyday in international relations (for a normative discussion see *e.g.* Huysmans 2006) and in the international political sociology of security (Mutlu and Lüleci 2016, 81). In contrast to much of the literature in critical security studies, which focuses on the everyday over the exceptional (Mutlu and Lüleci 2016, 88), this chapter takes crises as a starting point for the analysis and demonstrates how they become part of the everyday. The Khalistan movement and the securitisation of everyday life are addressed in subsequent chapters.

The chapter is divided into three sections. It starts by describing Indian borderlanders' practices during Indian Punjab's reaction to so-called 'surgical strikes'

in Kashmir in September 2016 (Section 5.1). In line with Bourdieu's historical-sociological approach, it traces borderlanders' practices during military confrontations from 1965 to 2016 in Section 5.2. Many borderlanders were temporarily displaced from their homes, but their practices changed across time. This is related to changes in security practices by state actors that are linked to changes in the security environment. In Section 5.3, the chapter explores the underlying factors shaping mobility and immobility by borderlanders during military confrontations, drawing attention to the role of kinship networks, economic capital and fear. It shows how emotions like fear link crises to the everyday through the habitus of actors, thereby rendering the Punjab borderland a crisis space with a corresponding crisis habitus.

5.1 THE CONSTRUCTION OF A CRISIS SPACE

In September 2016, tensions between India and Pakistan increased following a strike on the Indian Army brigade headquarters in Uri (Ahmad, Phillips, and Berlinger 2016). This was the latest in a series of assaults on India's security forces over the last few years.[59] In March 2015, a police station in the district Kathua in Indian-administered Kashmir came under attack (*The New Indian Express* 2015). A few months later, in July of the same year, three perpetrators dressed in army uniforms attacked the Dina Nagar police station in Gurdaspur district of Punjab, India (*The Hindu* 2015). In January 2016, the Pathankot Air Force Station in Punjab was struck (*The Indian Express* 2016).

These incidents were quickly linked to Pakistan by Indian government and security officials, thus amounting to a securitising move (Buzan, Wæver, and Wilde 1998, 25). India's Vice President, Mohammad Hamid Ansari (2016), stated that "[s]uch attacks are the result of the use of cross-border terrorism by one particular country in our region", implying Pakistan's involvement. Lieutenant General Ranbir Singh (2016a), Indian Director General of Military Operations (DGMO), was more explicit in his statement to the media, in which he said that

[59] The most recent attack against security personnel in India took place in Pulwama District in Indian-administered Kashmir in February 2019, during which at least 40 members of the on the Central Reserve Police Force were killed (The Times of India 2019). Interviews were conducted before this attack and I will therefore not further discuss it here.

> [a]ll four killed were Foreign Terrorists and had some items with them which had Pakistani markings. Initial reports indicate that the slain terrorists belong to Jaish-e-Mohammed tanzeem.[60]

By contrast, while Indian Prime Minister Narendra Modi (2016b) and President Pranab Mukherjee (2016b) condemned attacks on the army brigade headquarters in Uri in September 2016 and expressed their condolences towards victims and their families, they refrained from linking the attacks to Pakistan.

The perceived link to Pakistan laid the ground for a military response by India's security forces, representing a reaction outside the normal bounds of political behaviour (Buzan, Wæver, and Wilde 1998, 23–24) and thus a securitisation practice that goes beyond linguistic practices traditionally analysed by those drawing on securitisation theory (Balzacq *et al.* 2010; Bueger 2016, 132). Ten days after attacks on the army brigade headquarters in Uri in September 2016, the Indian army conducted swift attacks on 'terrorist launch pads'[61] across the Line of Control in Pakistan-administered Kashmir, commonly referred to as 'surgical strikes.'[62] They sought "to pre-empt infiltration by terrorists", according to the Director General of Military Operations of India (Singh 2016b).

This military operation in response to the attack on India's security forces points to the militarisation of state policy-makers as the operation must have been authorised by the central government, which retains control over military affairs in India (Staniland 2008, 323). The manoeuvre increased fears about a corresponding military response by Pakistan among government officials in New Delhi, which directed the state governments or border states to take action. In a media brief, the Indian Punjab Chief Minister Prakash Singh Badal said that the Ministry of Home Affairs had directed the Punjab government to evacuate the civilian population from villages within a distance of 10 kilometres from the international boundary in its six border districts. As many as 987 villages were affected, of which 137 are in Amritsar district

[60] The Jaish-e-Mohammed is a Deobandi Islamist terrorist group with close ties to anti-Shia groups such as the Lashkar-e-Jhangvi/Sipah-e-Sahaba-e-Pakistan, the Pakistani Taliban, the Deobandi Afghan Taliban, and al Qaeda (Fair 2016).

[61] Places from which people arguably cross the Line of Control to become involved in the separatist movement in Indian-administered Kashmir.

[62] Interviewees adapted this militarised language and often referred to 'surgical strikes.' The Collins Dictionary (n.d.) defines surgical strikes as "a military action designed to destroy a particular target without harming other people or damaging other buildings near it." In reality, they do affect both nearby areas and civilians. Civilians are not easily distinguished from 'legitimate military targets' and even when attacks do not kill or injure 'civilians', they are perceived as a threat by many, near and far.

(Government of Punjab 2016). Though the advice to evacuate the border area was issued to all Indian governments of border states with Pakistan, only the Punjab government followed through with the evacuation. This points to the securitisation of the state government in Punjab, *i.e.* a belief that this crisis required an exceptional response. The Punjab borderland was constructed as a crisis space and a clear demarcation line was delimited – though in practice the 10-kilometre mark was more a guideline than a definitive line.

One *Sarpanch* (elected head of the village government) interviewed remembered that he and other *Sarpanches* were informed about evacuation plans through the Deputy Commissioner (executive head of a district) or a member of the legislative assembly (MLA) of Punjab. Asked whether he left the village he added:

> I am the sarpanch of the village, I can't leave. It would be chaotic. In the middle of the night, people might need support. The day the village was evacuated, I had to get the announcement done in the evening. (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017).

Another interviewee explained his experience of the evacuation process as follows:

> We were forced to leave during surgical strikes. There was a notification for evacuation within one hour. It caused a lot of hassle and disruption. We had to leave in a hurry. We had to leave our belongings behind. (Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017).

The *Sarpanch* felt the responsibility to stay in the village and to coordinate the evacuation process, whereas the landlord Amritpal Singh felt forced to leave. It appears from this statement that he experienced the evacuation as imposed on him and that he left reluctantly.

The Punjab government sent buses to areas to be evacuated (*The Tribune* 2016) and set up camps in schools, community centres, places where marriage ceremonies are held and other premises, following Punjab government sources (Government of Punjab, India, 2016). A landowner from the village Mullakot recalled:

> There were tents and camps but we were unable to take shelter there because the entire village had taken shelter there. We had to live with our relatives elsewhere. (Jaikaar Singh (m), Mullakot, 09.05.2017)

However, not everyone left at the behest of the government. "Only the community of farmers who live on daily wages [*dihadi*] left the village" according to Baldev Singh (m) from Ranian (06.05.2017). Another person added that people with many animals could not leave as they had to feed their cattle. Other people mentioned that it was

irrigation season and that they had to stay to water their rice (Jaikaar Singh (m), Mullakot, 09.05.2017). While others did not want to leave their homes unattended and had to take care of their business (Bilal Singh (m), Audar, 09.05.2017). Borderlanders explained that most children and women were moved away from the border area, while one or two male members of the family would stay behind (Raghu Singh (m), Kakkar, 06.05.2017). One of the women I interviewed expressed concern for her husband's well-being while gone (Bishan Kaur (f), Rorawala Khurd, 08.05.2017). Another borderlander made the point that women had become stronger and would not leave either. He said: "Not even half of the village left. Our people, especially our women, have become stronger. They don't fear these things anymore" (Amar Singh (m), Raj Thal, 07.05.2017).

These different narratives about the practices adopted by men and women reproduce the crisis space as gendered, and more specifically as a masculine space. Women and children were sent away/left the immediate border area. While children are in need of protection, women were socially constructed as 'weak,' in need of 'protection' and to be eliminated from the crisis space. But this does not mean that all women and children left during wars and crises – they did not! While the crisis space may have been dominated by men, its social construction as a masculine space went beyond the sex of borderlanders. Women formed part of this masculine crisis space, in so far as they were seen as 'without fear' and 'strong,' attributes that are associated with men and masculinity.

The crisis did not last long. On September 29, Pakistan's Inter Services Public Relations (ISPR), the media wing of Pakistan's armed forces, issued a press release stating that "[t]here has been no surgical strike by India, instead, there had been cross LOC fire initiated and conducted by India … [that] was strongly and befittingly responded by Pakistani troops" (ISPR 2016). Following this announcement, many people returned to their homes, while others stayed away for a few more days. On October 6, the Punjab government revoked its decision to evacuate the border area. Following a news report, Punjab Chief Minister's adviser Harcharan Bains explained: "Since Pakistan chose to deny surgical strikes, chances of a military reaction from across the border also diminished" (Sharma 2016). The exceptional circumstances that had led to securitisation and the construction of the Punjab borderland as crisis space were formally declared to be over.

The construction of the Punjab borderland as a masculine crisis space is a process that evolved over time, as Amar Singh's ((m), Raj Thal, 07.05.2017) statement that "[Women] don't fear these things anymore," indicates. He implies that people in the border area have been exposed to similar situations before and are therefore used to tensions between India and Pakistan. Another border dweller further explained this form of adaptation of borderlanders to violent tensions between the two countries:

> There was a fear that a war might happen, but people didn't leave the village. In earlier wars, people have left the village. They took their belongings and cattle. They came back later. People are not afraid [laughs]. We have become used to it. (Chehzaad Singh, Naushahra, 07.05.0217).

This statement suggests that the practices adopted by borderlanders during crises have changed across time. It also highlights that crises are part of the everyday, as the statement "We have become used to it," implies.

This event and references to earlier wars and crises by interviewees prompted me to further inquire into the experiences of people in the Punjab borderland during military confrontations and to trace borderlanders' practices across time. An insight from Bourdieu's theory of practice is that actions, perceptions, thoughts and representations (practices) are historically constituted. They reflect the past in the present and shape the future, and this, so Bourdieu's argument, facilitates reproduction rather than change. However, the scale and location of securitisation practices in the borderland between India and Pakistan gradually changed over time, which needs to be understood in relation to changes in the security environment in which they are embedded, as I will explore in what follows.

5.2 Borderlanders' Practices in a Changing Security Environment

India and Pakistan have gone through numerous wars and crises since their independence in August 1947. The first war over Kashmir started only two months after independence and initiated the militarisation of relations between India and Pakistan (Chari, Cheema, and Cohen 2007, 15), that is the domination of interstate relations by the security field, its actors and practices. The war was concentrated in Kashmir. However, the army moved its forces closer to the international boundary in Punjab too (Raghavan 2010, 132–48). One borderlander recalled that people had to leave the village amid tensions over Kashmir in 1947-48 (Chehzaad Singh (m),

Naushahra, 07.05.2017). However, no other interviewee remembered what happened in Punjab at that time as they were too young when the war took place, or not yet born. Conversations with borderlanders in Punjab revealed that five military confrontations affected their lives (more than others): the 1965 and 1971 wars, the Kargil crisis (1999), the military standoff (2001-02) following attacks on the Indian Parliament in December 2001 and military operations following attacks on the Indian army brigade headquarters in Uri in September 2016. In this section, the practices adopted by borderlanders during these military confrontations will be explored in relation to security practices by state actors and in relation to the security environment in which these practices are embedded. It is shown that there is a shift in terms of the actors employing securitisation practices from the military to the central and state governments, which is related to the nuclearization of bilateral relations in May 1998.

Sixteen years after their first war over Kashmir, India and Pakistan engaged in their second full-scale war. Dalbir Singh (m) from the village Dhanoakalan (06.05.2017) recalled:

> When the '65 war happened, there was bombarding in the fields by Pakistan. Because of that fear, we had to leave.
>
> I was in the village. We had to evacuate the village. Pakistan sent three planes here at 3.30 am. We were outside at that time for agriculture.

All interviewees asked about their experience during the military confrontation in 1965 said that they temporarily left the border area and returned after the war was over. Parts of the village Ranian were abandoned and rebuilt further away from the international boundary. Thus, the war led to the permanent displacement of some.

Only six years later, in 1971, India and Pakistan fought their third full-scale war, ultimately leading to the independence of Bangladesh. Again, Punjab became a theatre of military engagement. Interviewees recalled that:

> A lot of people had moved away from the village by then. There was a lot of gunfire around so most villagers had fled. They couldn't afford to take most of their belongings with them as they were trying to save their lives. (Basant Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)

But not everyone left in 1971. Deep Kaur, a woman in her early sixties who previously worked as a teacher in the village Mahawa explained:

> I saw it [the war in 1971] with my own eyes. We didn't go anywhere. It was all in front of my eyes. It was like the movies ….. Especially the aged

> people stayed back. The small children and the ladies went away. (Deep Kaur (f), Mahawa, 08.05.2017).

Following a few years of calm, India and Pakistan went from crisis to crisis involving military actors, though none of these crises escalated into a full-fledged war (see *e.g.* Chari, Cheema, and Cohen 2007; Ganguly 2002; Ganguly and Hagerty 2006). But in May 1999, India and Pakistan engaged in another military confrontation in the Kargil district in Kashmir. People recalled that:

> All the villages were pushed back from the border. The area was evacuated. People had to take all their belongings and move. We had a lot of problems at that time. (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017)

> There were land mines in most of the border area during the war. People would get severely injured, they would lose their limbs if they set off the mines. A lot of people had to leave the village because of this during that time. (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)

> During that time, we were forced to leave. The army had installed mines in the fields. We could not cultivate crops, we had to leave. One person in the family would stay back so that our belongings in the house don't get stolen. (Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017)

> The people didn't evacuate and leave their homes during Kargil. The number of times people have packed their belongings and left and kept it with their relatives elsewhere, it got broken or the relatives refused to return it. People just got frustrated. So people stopped leaving. (Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017)

The first two interviewees quoted here show that the practices adopted by many borderlanders in Punjab at the time were similar to those during previous wars – they left the border villages. However, two interviewees quoted suggest that some changes took place. Not everyone left the border area during the Kargil crisis, a trend that continued during future military confrontations.

In December 2001, following attacks on the Indian Parliament, the Indian army mobilised its forces along the entire boundary between India and Pakistan, to which the Pakistani army responded in like measure. For two years, the armed forces of India and Pakistan faced each other across the international boundary and the Line of Control, but the confrontation did not escalate into full-scale fighting. Amritpal Singh (m) from the village Daoke recalled that "We were forced to leave when the attacks on the Parliament happened. […] Because the army came into the village and forced people to leave" (07.05.2017). However, all other seven interviewees asked said that

the military standoff had no direct impact on their lives and that they had not left their villages since the Kargil crisis. This suggests a further change in the practices adopted by borderlands during crisis. Now, the majority of interviewees said that they stayed in their homes.

The latest military confrontation took place in September 2016 with the so-called 'surgical strikes' in Kashmir. Asked about its effect on peoples' lives in Punjab, interviewees responded that many people stayed in their homes:

> Nobody is asked to go. We are informed about the war if it ever happens. Or when people see that the army is in action, they make their own arrangements to stay far. They go in the evening and come back in the morning and generally ladies go and men stay back here. (Bishan Kaur (f), Rurawala Khurd, 08.05.2017)

> People moved back. We didn't as we have to farm and look after animals. All our belongings are here. We couldn't leave as we had to take care of the house. (Devjeet Kaur (f), Mahawa, 08.05.2017)

> Yes, of course, we decided to stay here as we have our family-owned house and business here. We surely cannot leave the village. (Bilal Singh (m), Audar, 09.05.2017)

> Yes [it did have an effect]. People didn't leave, though. There was a fear that a war might happen, but people didn't leave the village. In earlier wars, people have left the village. They took their belongings and cattle. They came back later. (Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017)

While there was a repetition of military confrontations in the Punjab borderland, the interviews indicate that there was a broad change in the practices adopted by borderlanders over time. Starting during the Kargil crisis, many people said that they remained in the border area during subsequent military confrontations. Interviews suggest that this is related to a change in military practices by India's and Pakistan's armed forces:

> During the '65 war, they destroyed our houses a lot with continuous bombarding. There was a lot of gun-firing as well.
>
> *Interviewer: And during the '71 war?*
>
> There was less destruction in '71. The villages near the border had been abandoned and they had become military areas. The Pakistani army targeted these areas only. (Basant Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)
>
> The army had installed landmines near the zero line [during the Kargil crisis]. It went on for six months. We couldn't work on our fields [in Raja Thal]. The crops were destroyed. All the villages were pushed back from

> the border. The area was evacuated. (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017)
>
> It [the Kargil crisis] didn't have any impact [on Naushahra]. The army just came here and set up base in case a war ensues here. I came back as well. Nothing happened. The army just stayed here as a precautionary measure. (Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017)
>
> It [the surgical strikes] had a lot of effects. People were asked to move back again. We got messages from the Deputy Commissioner and the MLA. Not even half of the village left. Our people, especially our women have become stronger. They don't fear these things anymore. (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017)

The interviews highlight that the presence and impact of military actors from India and Pakistan diminished over time and that insecurity was no longer primarily related to the army.

In 1965 and 1971, two full-scale wars took place in Punjab. 1971 was the last time that India and Pakistan engaged in a full-scale war. Fighting during the Kargil crisis was limited to the area around the Line of Control in Indian-administered Kashmir. According to interviewees, the armed forces placed landmines in the border area in Punjab, which forced some to leave, but no fighting ensued. No report on landmines mentioned their use in Punjab during the Kargil crisis. This may be because people referred to the Kargil crisis while talking about the military response to attacks on the Indian Parliament in 2001, known as Operation Parakram. Following the Landmine Monitor Report (2002), the entire area surrounding the international boundary between India and Pakistan was mined during Operation Parakram, in what is considered to have been one of the largest mine-laying operations in the world in recent years (ICBL 2002, 660). 1.05 million mines were laid, according to an Indian government source (MoD 2004, 29). Only one interviewee suggested that the army was in the Punjab borderland during the 2001-02 military standoff, everyone else denied that this crisis had any impact.

When asked about the role of security forces following events such as the Pathankot attacks in January 2016, an interviewee explained: "The BSF personnel did arbitrary searches on people from the fencing to the bridge." Asked whether it is only BSF staff or also army personnel, he continued explaining: "The Punjab police and the BSF. But if something goes wrong, the army turns up as well." (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017).

The evacuation of the Punjab borderland following surgical strikes in 2016, was ordered by the central and the Punjab governments and transmitted to the *Sarpanches* of border villages through the Deputy Commissioner and the MLA (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017). Thus, the military became a less dominant security actor in Punjab during crises over time. Starting during the Kargil crisis, there is a move from military actors to political actors and a move from militarisation to securitisation. Crises were no longer seen as requiring a military response, but they were still perceived as security threats.

This change from militarisation to securitisation needs to be understood in relation to changes in the security environment. In May 1998, India and Pakistan conducted nuclear tests, rendering them nuclear powers. Since then, interstate relations have taken place in the "shadow of nuclear weapons", to borrow from Ganguly and Hagerty (2006). In the "Lahore Declaration" (1999) issued eight months later, India and Pakistan recognised that "the nuclear dimension of the security environment of the two countries adds to their responsibility for avoidance of conflict between the two countries." While India and Pakistan went to war again in Kargil just over two months later, were at the brink of war following attacks on the Indian Parliament, from 2001 to November 2003, and have been exchanging fire across the Line of Control (*e.g.* during surgical strikes), fighting has been geographically limited to Kashmir and did not escalate into a full-scale war since. In a joint statement, the Foreign Secretaries of India and Pakistan recognise "the nuclear capabilities of each other constituting a factor for stability" (MEA 2004c). However, it appears that the introduction of nuclear weapons into relations between India and Pakistan has also increased insecurities among government officials. This can be gauged from discussions during the Composite Dialogue Process, which have focused on reducing the threat posed by nuclear weapons through nuclear confidence building measures, amongst others.

Over seven rounds of expert-level talks led by representatives from the Indian and Pakistani Ministries of External/Foreign Affairs between June 2004 and December 2012, two agreements were negotiated that hold to date. These included an Agreement on Pre-Notification of Flight Testing of Ballistic Missiles (2005) and an Agreement on Reducing the Risk from Accidents Relating to Nuclear Weapons (2007). Furthermore, representatives decided to upgrade the existing hotline between the Director Generals of Military Operations, established pursuant to the Simla Agreement (1972) after the India-Pakistan war of 1971 and to establish a hotline between the

Foreign Secretaries (FS) through the Foreign Office (active since September 2005) (MEA 2004a). According to Joint Statements issued by the Indian and Pakistani governments:

> The proposed Agreement commits both sides to pre-notify in a structured format flight testing of ballistic missiles, with the objective of enhancing mutual confidence and engendering predictability and transparency of intent. (MEA 2005)

> These measures [flight testing agreement and hotline between FS] are, inter alia, intended to prevent misunderstanding and reduce risks relevant to nuclear issues. (MEA 2004b)

Nuclear Confidence Building Measures aim at reducing insecurities at the governmental level, however, they do not address insecurities of people living in the borderland spanning the international boundary and the Line of Control between India and Pakistan, who bear the brunt of practices by state security actors along the Indo-Pak border. As the preceding discussion has shown, borderlanders in Punjab have been exposed to two full-scale wars between India and Pakistan and faced the repercussions of several military crises. The most common reaction of borderlanders to crises was to temporarily move away from their homes, especially during earlier military confrontations. Interviews suggested that they adapted their practices across time, with more people staying in the borderland as time went on. In what follows, I will explore the underlying mechanisms shaping mobility and immobility by borderlanders, drawing on Bourdieu's core concepts capital and habitus.

5.3 IM-MOBILITIES AND THE DEVELOPMENT OF A CRISIS HABITUS

During military confrontations, many people in the Punjab borderland were displaced from their homes due to the security practices adopted by the armed forces of India and Pakistan. The following section will explore the underlying mechanisms shaping the practices of borderlands during crises. It will highlight that mobility and immobility (henceforth im-mobilities) were shaped by kinship networks of borderlanders, their mobile and immobile economic capital and fear. Fear led to the formation of a crisis habitus, which is activated and rationalised in different ways. This crisis habitus linked historical events to the everyday.

When displaced from their homes, all interviewees indicated that they stayed with relatives throughout the military confrontation and sometimes with different relatives during the same crisis:

> When the ’65 war happened, the villagers moved inwards, away from the border. They lived with their relatives. For a while, I lived with my maternal uncle in Gandi. I moved villages both in ’65 and ’71. (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)
>
> *Interviewer: Where did you go when you had to leave the village in 1965 and 1971?*
>
> With relatives elsewhere. We had to stay with different relatives for 2-4 months in different villages. (Basant Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)
>
> *Interviewer: Do you remember the 1971 war?*
>
> In ’71 as well we had to go away from the border area.
>
> *I: Where did you have to go?*
>
> We had to go, live with relatives. (Eqbal Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)

The reference to relatives alludes to the importance of social capital in facilitating mobility during India-Pakistan wars, understood as the resources held through being part of social networks, in particular kinship networks (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 119). Social capital is thus closely related to other forms of capital.

Kinship networks represent the structural conditions underlying everyday practices. Following Bourdieu (1977, 33–38), two forms can be distinguished: official kin and practical kin. The former refers to the “*official* representation of the social structures” through genealogical diagrams or marriage ceremonies and the latter to “the *functions* of kin relationships, or […] the usefulness of kinsmen” (Bourdieu 1977, 34). Interviews showed that marriage practices were central to understanding the role of kinship for mobility during crises, thus highlighting the importance of practical kin relations. As Davinder Singh (m) highlighted in the interview above, he stayed at the maternal uncle’s place in Gandi during the war in 1965. The village Gandi is the birthplace of his mother, who moved to Dhanoakalan upon getting married (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017). Similarly, Bishan Kaur, wife of the *Sarpanch* of Rorawala Khurd, moved from her home village Krenda to Rorawala Khurd when she got married in 1988 (Bishan Kaur (f), Rurawala Khurd, 08.05.2017). It was and is a common practice among Punjabi Sikh women to take up residence at the husband’s

family home upon getting married (see also Ballard 1990, 230). By contrast, most male interviewees have (patrilineal) family roots in the villages where I met them, some going back several generations. There was one exception: The *Sarpanch* of Attari moved in with his in-laws because they needed support and his wife has no brothers (Gaganjot Singh (m), Attari, 09.05.2017). Thus, mobility through kinship networks is not only tied to marriage practices, but also to procreation and the gender of children.

Most interviewees indicated that their daughters were married in Punjab. Two interviewees suggested that some people in the border area face difficulties in arranging a suitable match and wedding ceremonies for their daughters due to military confrontations, though they were not affected (Bishan Kaur (f), Rurawala Khurd, 08.05.2017; Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017). This, in turn, affects mobility during crises: if daughters cannot be married to men in villages further away from the border area, then their homes are unlikely to provide a safe haven during military confrontations as they are likely to be equally affected. This is supported by the fact that several borderlanders reported having moved from one relative's place to another's during the same crisis. However, Amritpal Singh (m) from Daoke (07.05.2017) explained, while "[t]he border does cause problems to arrange marriages […] people who own more land don't have any issues compared to people with less land." This indicates that marriage practices are closely related to the economic capital that people are endowed with and to a transfer between social and economic capital.

While most women are married in Punjab, several people said that their sons had moved to Australia (Bishan Kaur (f), Rurawala Khurd, 08.05.2017; Gatnam Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017) or New Zealand (Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017), while another one said that his family had been based in Germany and England before settling in the United States (Basant Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017). Punjabis, and among them in particular rural Sikh Jats, have a long history of migration abroad (see *e.g.* Talbot and Thandi 2004). Tatla (2004, 46) estimates that as many as 95 per cent of all Sikhs settled abroad are of rural origin, which he attributes to policies of the colonial state. Their links to Australia, for example, go back one-and-a-half century. Migrants primarily included men of working age who joined their spouses in Australia. Thus highlighting that traditional rules of patrilocality may be broken in order to facilitate migration abroad (Voigt-Graf 2004, 30–33).[63] However, one of

[63] See also McLeod (1986) on Punjabis in New Zealand and Tatla (1999) on the Sikh diaspora.

Chehzaad Singh's daughters had also settled abroad, in New Zealand, thus challenging the dominant narrative that women are married in Punjab, while men go abroad. Kinship networks abroad were also important during wars in Punjab, as Chehzaad Singh went to New Zealand during the Kargil crisis, where his daughter and one son had settled (Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017). Economic capital shapes mobility, for it is not possible to travel abroad without money.

The degree of mobility during India-Pakistan crises was frequently related to property by borderlanders. For example:

> Most people did [leave the village during the war in 1971]. We had to move our cows and buffaloes. We couldn't do that, however because of time constraints. There were many less vehicles, no tractors. (Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017)

> During that time [of the Kargil crisis in 1999], as fear was induced, people took their children away from the border. They took their animals and tractors away from the border as well. Everyone was on their toes and had everything packed just in case they had to move away during nighttime. (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017)

> At that time [of the surgical strikes] we packed some money, jewellery and some clothes. We are always afraid when we pack things that they might get lost somewhere. (Bishan Kaur (f), Rorawala Khurd, 08.05.2017).

Narratives of mobility by borderlanders were closely related to houses, farmland, animals, vehicles, jewellery and money, in short, economic capital. Mobility was shaped through different types of economic capital. Land and houses are the least mobile. Animals are mobile but slow. By contrast, possessions like jewellery and clothes can quickly be packed and taken from one place to another, are thus very mobile. Vehicles, like tractors and cars, are also quickly movable if there are no mechanical issues and roads are free and safe to use. In this case, they can speed up mobility. Money is the most mobile of them all as it can circulate through banks without having to be physically moved. But it can lose its value during crises if it cannot be accessed. During crises, banks may stay closed and people will therefore not have access to printed money, which could reduce its value. Money can also lose its value through inflation, which could make other forms of economic capital more valuable. Economic capital can be placed on a continuum from immobile (land) to mobile (money) economic capital. Their relationship to mobility becomes clearer in the following interviews:

> People moved back. We didn't as we have to farm and look after our animals. All our belongings are here. We couldn't leave as we had to take care of the house. (2016 military operation, Devjeet Kaur (f), Mahawa, 08.05.2017)

> Yes, of course we decided to stay here as we have our family owned house and business here. We surely cannot leave the village. (2016 military operation, Bilal Singh (m), Audar, 09.05.2017)

Especially during more recent crises, many people stayed in the border villages to look after their houses, fields and animals. Resources on the upper spectrum of immobile economic capital reduced mobility, including land, houses and animals. The reduction of mobility during more recent military confrontations needs to be understood in relation to past experiences of borderlanders:

> Our homes, when we returned, were completely looted by bad people. Our utensils and *manjis* [makeshift beds] were removed from our house. Our *chulha* [makeshift, manual stove made from camphor and straw] was taken away by the Ganeria battalion. […] The villages were primarily makeshift *kutcha* [not cement] houses which were completely destroyed. […] Everything was in ruins after the [1965] war. (Dalbir Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)

> During that period [of the Kargil crisis], there were land mines across the borderline to kill people. We weren't allowed to go to the fields because there was a fear of mines on that side as well. The government gave us a compensation later as we weren't allowed to cultivate our fields. (Dalbir Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)

During the war in 1965, and to a lesser extent in 1971, many houses were destroyed and looted during military confrontations. Furthermore, people were not able to cultivate their land, which is the main source of income for many people in the Punjab borderland. While people were monetarily compensated for the losses accruing during military operations, the losses outweighed the compensation. This posed a threat to peoples' livelihoods, as many people living in the borderland are relatively poor. This disposed people to change their practices during subsequent crises:

> The people didn't evacuate and leave their homes during Kargil. The number of times people have packed their belongings and left and kept it with their relatives elsewhere, it got broken or the relatives refused to return it. People just got frustrated. So people stopped leaving. (Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017)

> During that time, we were forced to leave. The army had installed mines in the fields. We could not cultivate crops. We had to leave. One person

> in the family would stay back so that our belongings in the house don't get stolen. (Kargil, Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke,07.05.2017)

The destruction of immobile economic capital, in particular during earlier military confrontations, created fear for their livelihood among borderlanders. Consequently, people reduced mobility to protect their livelihood. This change in peoples' behaviour during crises suggests that the dispositions of people to act are shaped through a learning process (see also Yang 2014, 1532–34). Past experiences that drove people away from the borderland led to losses, which could be compensated by remaining in their homes, to some extent. Not all losses could be compensated by reducing mobility, for crises also have structural effects.

During military confrontations, the value attached to mobile and immobile economic capital changed. While immobile economic capital, like land and property, is of great value in the Punjab in peaceful times, its value declines during crises. As Talbot (1988, 17) explained, social status derived from landownership in Punjab and Punjabis still refer to land as *patlaj*, meaning power, honour and respect. The loss of value of land is for two reasons: Firstly, land and housing prices drop. Secondly, land and houses cannot be quickly converted into mobile economic capital like money. However, mobile economic capital is required to facilitate mobility and therefore acquires greater value during wars – if it can be accessed and does not lose its monetary value. Those who are endowed with immobile economic capital, but not with mobile economic capital, therefore find it more difficult to move during crises, as the following interviews suggest:

> The rich people went to Amritsar and Jallandhar because they had means of a car. They could drive up and down and still run their shops and businesses. The poor people had no option but to stay behind. Their relatives are poor as well and don't have the resources to host them. (2016 military operation, Gaganjot Singh (m), Attari, 09.05.2017)

> When we go to our relatives, it is very difficult for them to host us for a long time. (Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017)

These interviews point to a close relationship between (im-)mobile economic and social capital, which is suggested by Bourdieu's (1986, 21) definition of social capital as the resources actors can tap into by being part of a social network. While people may have relatives they can stay with (social capital), the economic resources that they can tap into during crises shape the extent to which they can mobilise this social capital. If their relatives are not endowed with sufficient mobile economic capital,

borderlanders may not be able to benefit from their social networks. The lack of mobile economic capital can thus offset the role of social capital in shaping mobility in the Punjab borderland in times of crises.

Crises were closely linked to and translated into the everyday. Borderlanders explained that "[p]roperty prices are down" (Gatnam Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017), that they cannot sell their land because "[n]o one wants to settler here [and that t]he price of the land is much lower here" (Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017). They suggest that this is the result of the repetition of military confrontations between India and Pakistan, which creates insecurity not only among those who would otherwise consider settling in the border area, but also among borderlanders themselves. Summarising the experiences of borderlanders, Bishan Kaur (f) from the village Rurawala Khurd explained:

> There is no comparison to the life of people living away from the border. Here, people are afraid to live and work, they cannot even think of building their new houses as they are afraid if some war starts here, it will be difficult to carry all the stuff and move to a new place. (Bishan Kaur (f), Rorawala Khurd, 08.05.2017)

The borderland is thus constructed as a crisis space. This crisis space is not only shaped by the here discussed military confrontations but also by the Khalistan movement, discussed in Chapter 6. It is reproduced through everyday practices by India's border guarding forces and institutionalised in projects like the Border Area Development Programme, discussed in Chapter 7.

The construction of the Punjab borderland as a crisis space was accompanied by the formation of a crisis habitus which linked crises to the everyday. This crisis habitus formed through the repetition of military confrontations and was linked to fear. Borderlanders frequently expressed a fear for life and physical integrity when talking about military confrontations. Bilal Singh ((m), Audar, 09.05.2017) explained that "A lot of people were killed and moved away from the area [and that] We were very scared [during the Kargil crisis]." Bishan Kaur ((f), Rurawala Khurd, 08.05.2017) added that the military "had planted mines in the entire area [and that] they were afraid that they cannot walk freely in the entire area. So they vacated the entire village." By contrast, the Parliamentary attacks in 2001, for example, had little effect on the border village Dhanoakalan, according to Davinder Singh ((m), 06.05.2017). However, "it does induce fear in people," he explained. Similarly, the surgical strikes had no immediate

effect on the border area, but "Some people got scared, so they moved back" (Gurjot Singh (m), Mahawa, 08.05.2017), though most of them stayed, according to another border dweller.

Even when there were no military confrontations, but tensions increased between India and Pakistan, people were on their toes fearing a repetition of the wars in 1965 and 1971. As Bishan Kaur (f), from the border village Rorawala Khurd, explained (08.05.2017): "Whenever there are chances of war, we are afraid that we will have to move now." Chehzaad Singh (m) from Naushahra added that "There was a fear that a war might happen [following surgical strikes], but people didn't leave the village." (07.05.2017). As such, fear has become part of everyday life. As Veena Das (2007, 9) put it: "The affect produced on the registers of the virtual and the potential, of fear that is real but not necessarily actualized in events, comes to constitute the ecology of fear in everyday life."

The crisis' everyday requires a shift in attention from Bourdieu's model for the analysis of crises towards his theory of practice. While Bourdieu (1990, 159–93) emphasised the need to understand a crisis in relation to the structural history preceding the event, he did not consider that crises may be related across time and can contribute to the development of a crisis habitus that shapes everyday practices. This crisis habitus, like any other aspect of the habitus, can lead to quite different responses from one situation to another as the situation always acts as a 'trigger' for practices and does not determine them in a linear fashion (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 135; Wacquant 2016, 69).

5.4 Conclusion

The chapter explored how the Punjab borderland is produced and reproduced as crisis space through military confrontations. It investigated how wars and tensions between India and Pakistan shaped everyday practices of people living in the borderland from and including their second war in 1965 onwards. It noted the role of the security environment, kinship networks, economic capital and fear in shaping borderlanders' practices. It showed that the repetition of military confrontations constituted the Punjab borderland as crisis space and led to the development of a crisis habitus among borderlanders.

As is well-known, India and Pakistan have been through numerous military confrontations. By focusing on borderlanders' practices during and experiences of

these crises from the 1965-war to date, the chapter showed empirically that there is a link between individual crises, which Bourdieu failed to recognise as Nick Crossley (2003, 45) rightly noted.

The repetition of military confrontations in the Punjab borderland revealed a continuity in borderlanders' practices across time: the perceived threat of military engagement created fear of an imminent confrontation which led many villagers to temporarily move away from their home along the international boundary in search of safety. The repetition of crises contributed to a durable disposition to act, a crisis habitus, which alludes to Bourdieu's work on reproduction and challenges his own assertion that his theory of practice may not apply to crises and that 'rational choice' may take over (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 131; see Ermakoff 2013 for a discussion). At the same time, this research showed that people changed their practices slightly over time upon reflecting on past experiences, implying a learning process: while most borderlanders moved away from the border area during wars in 1965 and 1971, more people stayed during subsequent crises to avert the destruction of their livelihood. Among those staying behind were men and women who were described as fearless. Through this narratives, interviewees constituted the Punjab borderland as a masculine crisis space.

The change in borderlanders' practices was not only the result of a learning process, but also due to changes in security practices that were related to structural changes in the security environment: from May 1998, when India and Pakistan officially became nuclear powers, military engagement has been geographically confined to Kashmir and/or did not escalate into fighting in the Punjab borderland, resulting in a shift from militarisation to securitisation and a focus from military actors to the professionals of the political field. These changes seem to challenge Bourdieu's emphasis on reproduction. However, Bourdieu does not reject the possibility for change (for a discussion see *e.g.* Yang 2014) and crises represent moments in time when change is more likely to happen. However, this is not independent of the everyday and thus the structural conditions in which crises are embedded (Bourdieu 1990, 161–62).

The everyday provided the grounds on which borderlanders' practices during these different crises were grown, while crises also shaped the everyday. Kinship networks both preceded crises but were also shaped by crises. Borderlanders explained that it is more difficult for them to marry their girls off, which they attribute to their

provenance from the border area. Likewise, the value of immobile economic capital did permanently change. According to people living in border villages, the repetition of wars and crises led to a devaluation of their property. While land is considered to be an important status symbol, it is now more difficult to turn it into money. Finally, fear for life, bodily well-being and property generated through military confrontations now shapes everyday decisions and flares up every time tensions increase between India and Pakistan, forming part of a crisis habitus.

A final contribution of this chapter lies in drawing attention to the role of fear in shaping the crisis habitus of actors. Though Bourdieu has touched upon the role of emotions when discussing taste (Bourdieu 1984), its role in shaping habitus has only recently become the focus of scholarly debate (see *e.g.* Reed-Danahay 2005, 99–128; Scheer 2012). This research emphasises the need to further develop our understanding of the role of emotions in shaping practices, especially as they connect crises with the everyday.

CHAPTER 6: CONTESTED BORDERS: THE KHALISTAN MOVEMENT

In November 2018, a grenade ripped through a Nirankari prayer gathering near Amritsar killing three (Rana 2018b). The Nirankari are a Sikh sect deemed apostate by traditionalist Khalsa Sikhs because its followers believe in a living guru and do not generally wear the Five Ks: *Kesh* (uncut hair), *Kangha* (wooden comb), *Kara* (iron bracelet), *Kachera* (cotton undergarment) and *Kirpan* (iron dagger) (see *e.g.* McLeod 2008).[64] Sikhs are a religious group in majority in Indian Punjab, where the roots for Sikhism were laid by Guru Nanak (1469-1539) around 1500. In 1699, the Khalsa ('pure') tradition was introduced by the tenth and, according to this line of thought, the last Sikh master, Guru Gobind Singh (1666-1708). Following Guru Gobind Singh, a Khalsa Sikh ought to be initiated, wear the Five Ks, follow the Sikh code of conduct known as *Rahit Maryada* and reject class and gender discrimination (Singh and Fenech 2014, 1).[65]

The attack on the Nirankari prayer gathering in November 2018 evoked memories of an event in April 1978, when Jarnail Singh Bhindranwale and his supporters, who promoted the return to the Khalsa traditions, attacked Nirankari followers, killing seventeen people (Singh 2004b, 2:328–29). The attack is generally deemed to mark the beginning of two decades of violence in Indian Punjab during the Khalistan movement (Fair 2009, 106, 125 note 2). The movement is known for the Indian Army's attack on the Golden Temple in Amritsar in June 1984, named Operation Blue Star (Gates and Roy 2014, 166–68; Marwah 2009, 98–100), and the subsequent killing of Indian Prime Minister Indira Gandhi by two of her Sikh security guards on 31 October 1984. The assassination of Indira Gandhi precipitated three days of massive anti-Sikh riots in New Delhi, during which many more died, were displaced and property was destroyed (see *e.g.* Das 2007, 135–61). Officially, violence ended with the restoration of the normal electoral cycle in 1993 (Fair 2009, 107). However,

[64] There are many Sikh sects who differ in their interpretation of scriptures, the lineage of Gurus, which Guru they follow and whether they follow the behavioural rules set forth in the *Sikh Rahit Maryada* (see *e.g.* Kaur Takhar 2014).
[65] For a detailed study of the Khalsa see e.g. McLeod (2005), on the Nirankaris see especially McLeod (2005, 151–54).

individual violent incidents related to the Khalistan movement are reported to date, as the above-described incident shows (Rana 2018b). The revival of militancy under the banner of the Khalistan movement also remains a concern for the Indian government.

Basant Singh (m) from the village Ranian observed (06.05.2017) that "[t]errorism has inflicted more damages and deaths than both [India-Pakistan] wars [of 1965 and 1971] combined." According to official figures, about 20.000 people died between 1980 and 1993, including security personnel, militants, politicians, businessmen and civilians (Wallace 2007, 428). However, unofficial estimates by Human Rights Watch suggest that the number is much higher, that "[t]ens of thousands of people died" (Kaur and Dhami 2007).[66] By contrast, during India-Pakistan wars of 1947-48, 1965 and 1971, about 1.500, 6.800 and 11.500 Indian and Pakistani people died respectively, totalling about 19.800 deaths (Ganguly 1986, 14, 48, 83), slightly below the official estimates for casualties during the Khalistan movement.

The Khalistan movement is a Sikh separatist movement which seeks to establish a state called Khalistan ('land of the pure') in the Punjab region to serve as a homeland for all Sikhs. Its origin has been traced to the diaspora and an advertisement by Jagjit Singh Chauhan in the New York Times on 12 October 1971, with the headline "The Sikhs demand an independent state in India…the only guarantee for peace on the sub-continent" (quoted in Axel 2001, 98). Members of the Sikh diaspora in Canada, the United Kingdom and the United States played an important role in the separatist movement by providing diplomatic and financial support to militants and enabling Pakistan to get involved in the conflict by arranging for cadres to travel to Pakistan where they received financial assistance and training (Fair 2005) before being (re-)infiltrated into India by the Pakistan Rangers and the Inter-Services Intelligence, Pakistan's premier intelligence agency (Kiessling 2016, 28–29, 153–60). Cross-border movement of people, weapons, ammunition and drugs led India to seek cooperation with Pakistan to fight terrorism, drug trafficking and smuggling (Section 6.4). India also constructed a fence along its border with Pakistan to reduce mobility across the border (discussed in the next chapter, Section 7.1).

The reproduction of the border between India and Pakistan through cooperation and its materialisation in a border fence in India are conceived of as being part of the

[66] In the absence of accurate official figures, estimates vary greatly. Christine Fair (2009, 129) quotes Human Rights Watch stating that 40,000 died. However, when I cross-checked her reference, I could not find this number in their reports.

process of state-making, autonomisation and differentiation, outlined in Section 3.3. This process is difficult, especially in the Punjab borderland, as this borderland is characterised by more similarities than differences (for a discussion see Sections 4.1 and 4.2). This led to several crises and the use of physical and symbolic violence by security actors and government officials of the states of India and Pakistan. Through politicisation, securitisation and militarisation the Punjab borderland was produced and reproduced as crisis space (see Chapter 5), both externally vis-à-vis Pakistan and internally against challengers.

The Khalistan movement presented an internal challenge to the unity and integrity of the state of India, to its secular outlook and to its claim to the monopoly use of physical and symbolic violence within its territory. After the division of British India in 1947, the Indian National Congress party heading the central government sought to create a secular Indian state. Demands based on religion were non-negotiable after partition, leading the Sikh-dominated party Shiromani Akali Dal to call instead for a linguistic reorganisation of the state of Punjab to receive greater autonomy from the Hindu-dominated central and often also the state governments.[67] This was eventually granted in 1966, but gave way to electoral manipulation, direct administration of Punjab from New Delhi under President's Rule[68] and the use of physical violence by central government forces in the 1980s and the 1990s (Talbot and Singh 2009, 131–35, 138–39).

Much has been written about this decade of violence in Punjab, often with a focus on the state and on counterinsurgency operations by India's security forces (see *e.g.* Chima 2014; Fair 2009; Gates and Roy 2014; Marwah 2009). Reports by human rights organisations have documented arbitrary arrests and detention, torture, disappearances and extrajudicial killings by Indian security forces (see *e.g.* Gossman 1991; 1994; Laws and Iacopino 2002; Silva, Marwaha, and Klingner 2009). Joyce Pettigrew's (1995) study adds to this literature by bringing out the 'unheard voices' of Khalistan militants (see also Mahmood 1996). The contribution of this chapter is its focus on people's everyday experiences of the use of violence by state security actors and militants during the Khalistan movement. By focusing on the border area, it

[67] The Indian National Congress was in government in Punjab for 42 years: 1947-67, 1972-77, 1980-85, 1992-97, 2002-07, from 2017. By contrast, the Shiromani Akali Dal was in government for only 24 years, for full terms from 1997: 1967-71, 1977-80, 1985-87, 1997-02, 2007-17.
[68] President's Rule was imposed in Punjab during the following periods: 1968-69, 1971-72, 1977, 1980, 1983-85, 1987-92.

enhances our understanding of violent dynamics during the Khalistan movement, for the three border districts Amritsar, Gurdaspur and Ferozepur (now further divided into Pathankot, Tarn Taran and Fazilka) were the epicentres of violence (SATP n.d.) and this research was conducted in Amritsar district. The chapter further enhances our understanding of relations between India and Pakistan, in which the Khalistan movement became an actor that drew the two countries into conflict while simultaneously stimulating cooperation. A major limitation of this chapter is the lack of interviews in Pakistani border villages. The involvement of Pakistan in the conflict is explored by drawing on official documents and secondary sources.

The chapter is divided into four parts. It starts by exploring the structural history leading to the Khalistan movement and the use of violence by militants and state security forces (Section 6.1). The chapter then turns to the securitisation of the Khalistan movement by the central government, the militarisation of the Punjab borderland and the concomitant blurring of borders between the external and the internal security fields. It explores how security practices by state actors and militants were experienced and perceived by borderlanders, highlighting that the majority of people felt more insecure through state actors than militants (Section 6.2). In the third section, attention shifts to the internationalisation of the conflict through the cross-border movement of people, weapons, ammunition and drugs between India and Pakistan and the construction of Pakistan as the national enemy by the Indian government (Section 6.3). The final section explores how Pakistan and India began to collaborate to contain cross-border movement. It shows that such collaboration achieved only limited success and was not sustained. The section ends by highlighting the role of militancy in India-Pakistan relations more broadly, in particular with reference to Kashmir (Section 6.4).

The violence that ensued during the Khalistan movement is commonly referred to as terrorism by interviewees, state actors and scholars alike. I will focus on the practices at the heart of the movement, which were frequently violent or shaped by violence. Members of the Khalistan movement using violence to pursue their goals will be referred to as militants to distinguish them from civilians and state security actors – a distinction that is of course much less clear cut than this terminology suggests, as the Khalistan movement received support from members of the Punjab police and civilians.

6.1 A SIKH STATE: THE HISTORICAL ROOTS OF THE KHALISTAN MOVEMENT

Though the Khalistan movement is associated with the 1980s and the 1990s, demands for a state for Sikhs can be traced back to the times of Guru Gobind Singh (1666-1708). They were realised with the establishment of a secular Sikh Empire (1799-1849) under the leadership of *Maharaja* Ranjit Singh. As Khushwant Singh (2004, 2:286) notes: "since the days of Guru Gobind Singh, Sikh congregations have chanted the litany *raj karey ga Khalsa* – the Khalsa shall rule – at the end of their daily prayers." Khalsa rule was established with the Sikh Empire through *Maharaja* Ranjit Singh, which at its peak extend all the way from the 'land of five rivers' to Afghanistan, China and included the two towns Amritsar and Lahore (see *e.g.* Grewal 1991, 2004, 2; Singh 2004a, 1:188–286). After his death in 1839, the Empire was weakened through infighting and collapsed following the Second Anglo-Sikh War (1848-1849). After the war Punjab was annexed by the East India Company (Singh 2004b, 2:1–81), which was perceived as a temporary setback in the pursuit of a Sikh state by Sikh leaders (Singh 2004b, 2:286).

When the East India Company took charge of Punjab, the Sikh army was dismantled. However, during an uprising by sepoys against the rule of the British East India Company in 1857, many Sikhs sided with the British and subsequently became important partners of the colonisers, both as landlords and soldiers (Singh 2004b, 2:85–120; see also Section 4.1). Sikhs only made up 12-13 per cent of the population of the Punjab Province, which meant that they had little influence in politics due to proportional representation. In 1920, the political party Shiromani Akali Dal was formed to press for greater political representation of the Sikhs. This was averted through the Government of India Act of 1935, through which the province attained autonomy and representation was based on numbers which were in favour of the Muslim-dominated Unionist Party. The imminent departure of the British revived calls for self-rule (Singh 2004b, 2:286–87). Sikh leaders began to say: "If the British have to go, it is only right that the Punjab should be restored to the Sikhs from whom they wrongfully seized it" (quoted in Singh 2004b, 2:286). But the creation of a separate Sikh state was dismissed by Congress and Muslim League. The partition of the Punjab region eventually divided the Sikh population: over 150 Sikh shrines, their most fertile lands and half of the Sikh population were left on the Pakistani side (Singh 2004b, 2:275). Amid rising violence, Sikhs left for East Punjab, where they settled in places

with Sikh majorities which provided people with a sense of security (Singh 2004b, 2:279). But there was a lack of fertile land for refugees, urban property was small compared to that left behind in Pakistan, Sikh merchants had to compete with Hindu traders and many Sikh politicians lost their influence. This revived demands for a Sikh state in the post-partition period (Singh 2004b, 2:281–84).

In 1948, eight princely states in Punjab were merged into the Patiala and East Punjab States Union, in which Sikhs made up 48.8 per cent of its population, with Hindus constituting the other majority (48.8 per cent). This strengthened demands for territorial autonomy of Sikhs from Hindu influence. Such demands were further nurtured through the recognition of Hindi and Punjabi as official languages of Punjab in 1957, which led to calls for a separation of Hindi-speaking areas from Punjabi-speaking areas. The Punjabi Suba Movement was born, which officially pursued a linguistic reorganisation of Punjab, but really sought to create a state in which Sikhs would be in majority and able to wield enough power to preserve the Sikh traditions and identity (Brass 1974, 277–400; Deol 2000, 92–101; Singh 2004b, 2:290–92).

The linguistic division of Punjab was granted by the central government in 1966. This was the second time Punjab was divided along religious lines. At partition it was divided into Muslim and non-Muslim areas. This time the division was between Hindus and Sikhs. Unlike at partition, this division did not lead to mass killings. It appeased the political factions that demanded greater representation for Sikhs in Punjab. Sikhs now made up about 56-60 per cent of the population of Punjab (Singh 2004b, 2:289–307), but there were Punjabi-speaking areas left in Haryana and Himachal Pradesh. Furthermore, Chandigarh was declared a Union Territory shared by Haryana and Punjab. The central government also retained control over the canal headworks and thereby over the allocation of the waters of the Punjabi rivers. This created discontent among Akali Dal members, who deemed these to be anti-Sikh policies and responded through a comprehensive charter of demands, known as the Anandpur Sahib Resolution 1973 (Singh 2004b, 2:337).

The Anandpur Sahib Resolution of 1973 put forth several religious, social, economic and political demands, but did not attract much attention until the Akali Dal released another Draft of the New Policy Programme in 1977.[69] I will only focus on

[69] There are several versions of the Resolution. I draw on the version authenticated by Sant Harchand Singh Longowal because it builds the basis of the Central Government's *White Paper on the Punjab*

the political demands here for they were among the most controversial for the Central Government.[70] The Akali Dal demanded to redraw the boundaries of Punjab to include Punjabi-speaking areas in adjacent states, to transfer Chandigarh to Punjab, to give control over the headworks to Punjab and to revise the water distribution of the rivers Ravi and Beas, to maintain the present strength of Sikhs in the Army and to re-examine centre-state relations to increase provincial autonomy by restricting the central government's powers to defence, foreign affairs, currency, post, telegraph and railways (Res. 1, 2, 12), the latter being the most controversial. In the *White Paper on the Punjab Agitation (*henceforth *White Paper),* the official narrative of events leading up to the storming of the Golden Temple in 1984, the Indian government painstakingly established that it had sought to accommodate Akali demands, but it also interpreted the demands put forth in the Anandpur Sahib Resolution as a threat to the central government's authority as well as to the state's territorial integrity. In the *White Paper* the government stated:

> The propositions contained in the Anandpur Sahib Resolution on Centre-State relations are at total variance with the basic concept of the unity and integrity of the nation as expressed in our Constitution. These cannot be accepted even as a basis for discussion. (Government of India 1984, 17)

The Anandpur Sahib Resolution did not call for secession. In fact, the foreword highlights the Akali's "keenness to safeguard the interests of the Sikhs and the Country." However, the resolution also stated that the aim of the resolution is "to obviate the possibility of any danger to National unity and the integrity of the Country," which can be interpreted as an implicit threat to the territorial integrity of India if demands are not met.[71]

The resolution remained a non-issue while the Akali Dal was in power (1977-80) (Singh 2004b, 2:343–45). However, by dismissing the Akali government and bringing the Punjab under President's rule in 1980 (February – June), the central government provoked a number of peaceful protests, including the 'block the roads', the 'block the rails' and the 'halt the work' campaigns which aimed to hamper the functioning of the state. In view of the rising number of protests the Punjab Assembly

---

Agitation that I draw on in what follows (for this version of the resolution see the Government of India 1984, 67–90).

[70] For the economic and religious demands see Purewal (1998) and Singh (2004b, 2:340–41) respectively.

[71] For a discussion of the resolution see *e.g.* Deol (2000, 101–4) and Singh (2004b, 2:337–50).

was dissolved and the state was brought under the control of the central government in 1983, which lasted till the end of September 1985. In 1985, the central government sought to come to an agreement with the reinstated head of the Akali Dal, Sant Harchand Singh Longowal, commonly referred to as the Rajiv-Longowal Accord. However, the latter lacked support by a large number of Sikhs and failed. In April 1986, an independent state of Khalistan was proclaimed to which the central government responded with more violence after bringing the Punjab under President's Rule again from May 1987 till February 1992 (Deol 2000, 101–3, 110–12), when the normal electoral cycle was restored (Fair 2009, 107).

These political processes were accompanied through the increasing use of violence by Khalistan militants, state security forces and central armed forces from the late 1970s. The next section explores how physical force was used by Khalistan fighters to gain greater autonomy from the state of India, how the Indian government responded through the use of violence and how violence was experienced by borderlanders.

6.2 THE PUNJAB IN VIOLENCE: THE SECURITISATION OF THE BORDERLAND

The beginning of violence in pursuit of a Sikh state called Khalistan is commonly traced to an attack on Nirankari followers by Jarnail Singh Bhindranwale and his supporters in April 1978, in which seventeen people were killed (Fair 2009, 106, 125 note 2; Singh 2004b, 2:328–29). Bhindranwale was a Sikh religious preacher who urged people to abstain from the consumption of drugs and alcohol and who denounced dowry customs, making him popular among the rural population in Punjab. As his reputation and influence grew, he was discovered by the Congress Party in power at the centre, which sought to break the Akali Dal's power in Punjab by turning him into a political ally. Bhindranwale exploited the situation and turned Congress and Akali Dal against each other (Jetly 2008, 63), creating a political space for people advocating militancy to protect Sikh interests. This space was occupied by Bhindranwale, who appealed to his supporters by combining the quest for greater political control by Sikhs with religious revivalism (Kohli 1990, 361). From the late 1970s, he openly promoted the use of violence (Singh 2004b, 2:329), which led to the formation of various militant groups, among them the Babbar Khalsa International, the Khalistan Commando Force and the Khalistan Liberation Force, which became active

in the mid-to late 1980s (for the perspectives of militants see *e.g.* Mahmood 1996; Pettigrew 1995).

The rise of violence in Punjab was presented as a threat to India. In its *White Paper on the Punjab Agitation*, the Indian government, for example, stated that "violence and terror […] threatened to undermine the social, political and economic stability not only of Punjab but the whole country" (Government of India 1984, 1), that the insurgency was "seriously threatening the country's unity and territorial integrity" (Government of India 1984, 3) and that "[t]he larger national considerations of preserving the unity and integrity of the country were the guiding principles followed by [the] Government" (Government of India 1984, 7). This focus on 'national unity' and 'territorial integrity' can be traced back to the partition of the subcontinent and the Indian constitution. It became part of the nationalist discourse in the post-partition period, where 'national unity' and 'territorial integrity' were frequently contrasted with 'secession' and 'separatism' (Talbot and Singh 2009, 131–35). This was also the case in the *White Paper*, which states that the "Government have affirmed […] the imperatives of national integrity against all forms of separatism" (Government of India 1984, 3).

The state and central governments initially treated the rise of violence as a law and order situation to be handled by the Punjab police (Chima 2014, 265). This is in line with the Indian Constitution, which stipulates that the maintenance of law and order lies with the Indian states and its police forces, not the central government (Misra 1980, 371). However, as the Punjab government and the police were not able to end violence, the central government "were convinced that this challenge to the security, unity and integrity of the country could not be met by the normal law and order agencies at the disposal of the [Punjab] State" (Government of India 1984, 3). Evoking Article 356 of the Constitution of India, the central government dismissed the Punjab government and brought the state under President's Rule in October 1983 (till 1985). It declared the Punjab a 'disturbed area' with effect of October 7 ("The Punjab Disturbed Areas Act, 1983"). This paved the way for a number of legal provisions that gave extraordinary powers to the central armed forces, the police and the judiciary. These laws include The Armed Forces (Punjab and Chandigarh) Special Powers Act, (1983), which legitimated the deployment of central armed forces inside Punjab, including the army and the Border Security Force, and provided them with special powers; the Criminal Procedure (Amendment) Act (1983), the National Security

(Amendment) Act (1984) and the Terrorist Affected Areas (Special Court) Act (1984), to mention but a few.[72] The introduction of these acts shows that the Indian government no longer perceived the Khalistan movement as a political issue that can be negotiated or a law and order situation to be handled by the Punjab police, but as a threat to national unity and territorial integrity that had to be handled by the central government and central armed forces. A move from the politicisation of Sikh demands to securitisation took place.

In June 1984, the Indian Army was posted inside Punjab, alongside para-military forces like the Border Security Force and the Punjab Armed Police,[73] which were placed under the command of the army. The deployment of the armed forces and the army inside Punjab was legitimated through The Armed Forces (Punjab and Chandigarh) Special Powers Act (1983). By deploying the Indian Army and paramilitary units like the Border Security Force inside Punjab, a move from securitisation to militarisation took place.

Through the militarisation of Punjab, the lines separating the internal from the external security fields were blurred. This can occur during crises, for a generalised crises involves the "*synchronization* of crises latent in different fields" (Bourdieu 1990, 173). Through synchronization, individual fields lose some of their autonomy, albeit to varying degrees (Sapiro 2013, 267). This can open the field of power as well as individual fields to (temporal) reorganisation; the relationship (domination/ subordination) between fields or within fields may (temporarily) change, and with it the exchange rate between different (field-specific) forms of capital (Reed 2015, 273–74). Through a change in the value attached to the forms of capital in a field, otherwise marginalised or new actors can enter (temporarily). This was the case with the army, the Border Security Force and other central paramilitary forces, whose coercive powers were traded at a higher rate than that of the state police. However, as a police force with military status the Border Security Force already operated at the intersection between the internal and external security fields. Their deployment for internal security matters in the Punjab was possible until the withdrawal of The Armed Forces (Punjab

[72] For the constitutional and legal framework of COIN operations in India see *e.g.* Telford (2001, 2-3).
[73] The Punjab Armed Police policed the border after independence. In 1966, the majority joined the Border Security Force, the Central Reserve Police Forces, the Sashastra Seema Bal (border guards), the Haryana Armed Police and the Himachal Pradesh Armed Police. The strength of the Punjab Armed Police has been increased again since 1966 (Punjab Police n.d.). Among its duties is to "assist the district police in maintenance of law and order" (Punjab Armed Police n.d.).

and Chandigarh) Special Powers Act (1983) in 1997. The blurring of borders between the internal and the external security fields was thus temporarily limited to the crisis, after which the central armed forces were again withdrawn from interior Punjab.

At the same time as the border between the internal and the external security fields was blurred, this border was reproduced in legal documents which legitimated the use of 'external' security actors inside Punjab. The Indian government produced a further border between militants and civilians. Following the Government's *White Paper*, the army's task was to bring violence under control and to provide security to the people:

> To check and control extremist, terrorist and communal violence in the State of Punjab and the Union Territory of Chandigarh, provide security to the people and restore normalcy. (Government of India 1984, 43)

One of the first tasks of the Indian army was to oust Jarnail Singh Bhindranwale and other militants from the Golden Temple in Amritsar, known as Operation Blue Star. Bhindranwale and his armed followers had taken refuge in the Golden Temple in 1982, from where they used violence against the state. Indian planes were hijacked and diverted to Pakistan, unsuccessful attempts were made on the life of the Punjab Chief Minister Darbar Singh (CM, 1980-1983) of the Indian National Congress and others in his assembly and police officers – many were killed (Singh 2004b, 2:329–36). According to the South Asia Terrorism Portal, 101 civilians were killed between 1981 and 1983, and another 298 until the storming of the temple in June 1984 (SATP n.d.). Killings, bank robberies and the looting of arms from state armouries became part of everyday life in Punjab. These crimes were not only committed by Bhindranwale's supporters, but also by the Babbar Khalsa and other militant groups like the Akand Kirtani Jatha, who lived in close proximity to Bhindranwale in the temple complex. This led to many conflicts among these militant groups. When Sant Longowal announced that Sikhs would launch a non-cooperation protest against the government and stop food grains from leaving Punjab in June 1984, Prime Minister Indira Gandhi decided to intervene and authorised Operation Blue Star (Singh 2004b, 2:329–36).

The military attack led to the death of Bhindranwale and many of his supporters, army personnel and Sikh worshippers and destroyed parts of the Golden Temple. According to the *White Paper*, 554 civilians and terrorists were killed and 121 injured and 92 army personnel were killed and 287 injured (Government of India 1984, 169). Unofficial estimates suggest that the number of civilians killed is seven times that

indicated in the *White Paper*, and includes many pilgrims. The temple was also heavily damaged, all of which was denied in the *White Paper*, which was dubbed "Operation White-Wash" in a news article (Singh 2004b, 2:364–66).

The use of force by the Indian Army was presented as an inevitable reaction to the rise of violence by militants in Punjab by the Indian government. In a broadcast during Operation Blue Star, Prime Minister Indira Gandhi denied other actors the legitimate use of force. She stated that "Too much blood has been shed. Violence leads to counter-violence and some misguided Hindus seem to think that this is the heroic way to meet terrorism. There can be nothing more senseless and dangerous than such thoughts and actions" (Government of India 1984, 108). Government-authorised violence was thus the only acceptable use of physical force, in line with Max Weber's (2007, 78) well-known definition of the state. But, like Indira Gandhi highlighted, it breaded further violence.

Instead of bringing violence under control and restoring 'normalcy' in Punjab, as the Government of India (1984, 43) described the task of the Indian Army above, Operation Blue Star led to a rise in violence in Punjab. Basant Singh (m) from the village Ranian recalled: "In the `80s, after the attack on the Golden Temple in 1984, the terror wave picked up a bit" (06.05.2017). The violence that followed Operation Blue Star culminated in the killing of Prime Minister Indira Gandhi by her Sikh bodyguards on 31 October 1984, which was followed by anti-Sikh riots in New Delhi and other parts of India (see *e.g.* Das 1985). During the riots, as many as 10,000 Sikhs died, half of them in Delhi, and property was damaged. Over 50,000 Sikhs were put up in refugee camps in Delhi and another 20,000-30,000 fled to Punjab, according to one estimate (Singh 2004b, 2:378–79). Here, violence continued.

Operation Blue Star fuelled resentment among the Sikh population and increased support for the Khalistan movement. The army action was interpreted by many as an assault on the Sikh religion because the Golden Temple is the holiest *Gurdwara* and the most important pilgrimage site of Sikhs.[74] Its destruction during Operation Blue Star was understood as an act of desecration. This led to a conflict within the Indian Army, where Punjabi Sikh soldiers were represented in significant numbers.[75]

[74] A *Gurdwara* is a place of assembly and worship of Sikhs.

[75] Though post-independence the Indian governments refused to release data on the religious and/or ethnic origins of military personnel, it is estimated that Sikhs accounted for 10-15 per cent of all ranks in the Indian Army in the early 1980s (Kundu 1994, 48).

According to Kundu (1994, 61), "over two thousand Sikh Indian Army personnel deserted [left their posts] and or mutinied [openly revolted against superiors' orders] upon learning of Operation Blue Star." In addition, Sikh police officers left their forces, Sikhs resigned from government jobs and politics and intellectuals returned honours (Deol 2000, 107–8; Singh 2004b, 2:362), some of which joined the Khalistan movement, as Pettigrew's (1995, 139) interviews with Khalistan militants showed.

People's reaction to Operation Blue Star and the violent practices of India's security forces showed that the central government lacked legitimacy among Sikhs in the Punjabi population. The latter is central to our understanding of the modern state (Weber 2007, 78) and can explain why the state tried to restore its monopoly over the use of violence in the border region.

Violence was concentrated in the three border districts of Punjab, *i.e.* Amritsar, Gurdaspur and Ferozepur (now further divided into Pathankot, Tarn Taran and Fazilka), according to the Director General of the Punjab Police (DG PP 1988-90, 1991-95), K.P.S. Gill (New Delhi, 17.05.2017). In border villages in Amritsar district interviews for this chapter were conducted. Here the army was deployed to support the Border Security Force in its duties from 1984. Part of the army's task was to control cross-border mobility to/from Pakistan. This was paired with its task to "provide security to the people" (Government of India 1984, 43).

The high presence of security personnel in the border area increased the feeling of safety of some people. Hadwin Singh (m) from the village Rurawala Khurd, for instance, explained: "We felt safe here at that time since we had the BSF at the front and army personnel at the back" (08.05.2017). However, others felt threatened by the presence of the armed forces. Dalbir Singh (m) from the village Dhanoakalan, for instance, recalled:

> The army became really dominant. They were searching for illegal miscreants. They would grab and frisk anyone arbitrarily. […] The police was not clean either […] they were scoundrels, really. […] They made arbitrary arrests, they took anyone in custody. A lot of people were killed during fake encounters during this time. (06.05.2017)

Davinder Singh (m) from the same village added:

> One of my nephews was killed by the Punjab police. He was killed in a fake encounter in Gurdaspur. Three people from my village were killed. (06.05.2017)

The euphemism ‘fake encounter’ was regularly used in interviews to refer to extrajudicial killings by Indian security forces, often attached to the claim that the victim was a militant who was killed in action. Such practices were frequent in Punjab during the Khalistan movement and have been widely documented by human rights organisations, which also recorded extrajudicial executions, disappearances and torture by India’s security forces (see *e.g.* Gossman 1991; 1994).

Many borderlanders framed security practices by state and central security forces as threats. The practices by India’s security forces were legitimated through the above-mentioned Armed Forces (Punjab and Chandigarh) Special Powers Act (1983), amongst others, which conferred upon the central armed forces rights otherwise restricted to the police, such as the right to fire on and kill people to maintain public order, to arrest people and to enter and search premises without warrant, and to stop, search and seize any vehicle. However, according to these interviews, it was mainly members of the Punjab police which staged encounters. Many of these fake encounters remain uninvestigated (see *e.g.* Kaur and Dhami 2007) because of the legal provisions that legitimised these actions. Following The Armed Forces (Punjab and Chandigarh) Special Powers Act (1983), for example:

> No prosecution, suit or other legal proceeding shall be instituted, except with the previous sanction of the Central Government, against any person in respect of anything done or purported to be done in exercise of the powers conferred by this Act.

Borderlanders felt that no distinction was made between perpetrators and those the security forces were meant to protect – all Sikhs were suspects. Davinder Singh (m) from Dhanoakalan recalled:

> We would have to take off our turbans to hide our identities. […] People had to live in fear during that time. The police would show up at *Gurdwaras* and interrogate people as they suspected Sikhs were terrorists. (06.05.2017)

The turban or *dastaar* is mandatory to wear for many Sikhs and is therefore a visible identifier of people practicing this religion. The literature is divided about the precise significance of it. Some argue that it is worn because it is a religious mandate, for others it signifies equality, again others suggest that is worn for practical reasons by Khalsa Sikhs, as the turban covers the uncut hair (*Kesh*), one of the five articles of faith (for a discussion see Sidhu and Gohil 2016, 47–57).

As all practicing Sikhs in the Khalsa tradition wear a turban and many militants were Khalsa Sikhs, this can explain why the police and central armed forces targeted Sikhs with a turban. Another reason was the security force's difficulty in distinguishing militants from civilians. This is reflected in the official numbers of people killed and injured during Operation Blue Star in the *White Paper,* in which the government did not distinguish between civilians and militants (Government of India 1984, 169). Similarly, the Deputy Commissioner for Amritsar, Sarab Jit Singh (2014, 119), explained that it was difficult for police officers to distinguish civilians from passive and active supporters of the violent movement. The lines between civilians and militants were blurred. As were those between militants and security forces. Borderlanders said that members of India's security forces supported militancy in Punjab. Dalbir Singh (m) from the village Dhanoakalan explained:

> They [the police] were involved with terrorists themselves. […]. When the army stormed the Golden Temple, the police helped in getting the weapons into place. That's how the attacks happened. (06.05.2017)

While the armed forces were perceived to increase insecurity by borderlanders, they were also described to keep militants at bay. Most of the people living in the border area explained that:

> Terrorism in the '80s had little impact in the border area. Loss and destruction happened more inwards. Terrorists were afraid because this was close to the border and there were security forces here (Gatnam Singh (m), Naushahra, 07.05.2017).

> During the 1980s, because of the heavy presence of the BSF at the border, terrorist activities didn't have much effect on the area (Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, 07.05.2017).

> The problems in this village were less vis-à-vis other places because there's a lot of army personnel around. The army was really powerful here, terrorism didn't create any problems for us. (Eqbal Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)

> A lot of loss happened. People on the border belt didn't face as much impact. The movement didn't spread here much because of the army's presence. People feared the army (Amar Singh (m), Raja Tal, 07.05.2017).

However, Bilal Singh (m) from the village Audar recalled that 20 men in his village were killed by militants and that he and his family hid in sugarcane fields. Asked whether anything happened to his family he explained:

> No, nothing happened to our family. We were saved. Our house was a little further away. People would put revolvers to our foreheads to threaten us. I told them they can shoot me but I don't have any money. They asked for 2 lakhs [about 2.900 US dollars] and we didn't have that kind of money (Bilal Singh (m), Audar, 09.05.2017).

This was the only reference by a villager from the border area to insecurity created by Khalistan militants. Others interviewed suggested that the high presence of security forces kept militants away from the border area. This is important to highlight because violence was concentrated in the three border districts Amritsar, Gurdaspur and Ferozepur, according to K.P.S. Gill (m), then Director General of the Punjab Police (New Delhi, 17.05.2017). Data compiled by the South Asia Terrorism Portal (SATP n.d.) supports such claims: most people were killed in Ludhiana district, followed by Tarn Taran, Majitha, Amritsar, Batala and Ferozepur between 1981 and 2000, and thus with the exception of Ludhiana, in the border districts. But not in the immediate border area, according to most interviewees. The presence and practices of India's security forces were perceived to be more threatening than those of militants by borderlanders.

To summarise, demands for greater autonomy by Sikhs received support in the post-partition period when the Akali Dal found its attempts to gain greater control over Sikh affairs threatened by the Congress-led central government. As political processes did not provide the desired results, a move to violence took place. This was presented as a threat by the Indian government, that required corresponding measures. A move from the politicisation of Sikh demands to securitisation took place. By legitimising the deployment of central armed forces inside Punjab, the border area was militarised and the borders between the internal and the

external security fields were temporarily blurred. The practices of members of the armed forces of India and personnel of the Punjab police created insecurity among borderlanders in Punjab, who perceived these practices as an attack on all Sikhs. At the same time, the high presence of the army and the Border Security Force in the borderland arguably kept militants at bay. This, however, was contested by the Indian government, as will be explored in the next section.

6.3 PAKISTAN AS NATIONAL ENEMY: MOBILITY AS THREAT

Over the course of the Khalistan movement, the border between India and Pakistan in Punjab became notorious for cross-border smuggling of weapons, ammunition and drugs and the movement of people. This section explores the reasons for cross-border

movement and the meaning that mobility achieved for borderlanders and the Indian and Pakistani governments. Borderlanders presented mobility, the border and Pakistan as providing security from India's armed forces during the Khalistan movement. While the Indian government also understood Pakistan as providing a safe haven, it presented those crossing the border and the supporters of cross-border mobility, *i.e.* Pakistan, as threats, amounting to a process of securitisation at the border. The Pakistani government denied supporting cross-border mobility and the separatist movement in Punjab, however, secondary literature suggests quite the opposite and thereby strengthens the Indian government's allegations.

Davinder Singh (m) from the village Dhanoakalan recalled that "During that time [of the Khalistan movement], smugglers could easily cross the border. There weren't any barriers for them" (06.05.2017). The Punjab emerged as a major transit route for drugs in the 1980s: heroin and opium were trafficked from Pakistan to India, whereas acetic anhydrides, used for the synthesis of heroin, were traded from India to Pakistan (Chouvy 2009, 84–85; Haq 2000, 119–24; Das 2012, 8–16). Amritsar emerged as an important node in drug trafficking routes, which included the Samjhauta Express train plying between Lahore and Amritsar (Chouvy 2009, 84–85). The Lahore-Fazilka-Bhatinda-Delhi land route became another important trafficking route (Das 2012, 13).

People living in the Indian Punjab borderland explained that "this drug business is not new. It has been going on since the time when *rajas* and *maharajas* [kings] used to rule" (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017).[76] Drug trafficking was a long-established practice, not a new development. A reason for drug trafficking via the Punjab is the region's proximity to the Golden Crescent, an illicit opium producing area spanning Afghanistan, Iran and Pakistan. Further to drugs, the number of weapons and ammunition smuggled across the border from Pakistan to India was perceived to have increased in the 1980s. This is more closely tied to the Khalistan movement. As Dalbir Singh (m) from Dhanoakalan recalled:

> After the Golden Temple was attacked in '84, weapon smuggling reached its peak. The weapons were very cheap. I hadn't seen or heard of any of these weapons before. (06.05.2017)

[76] The last princely states were incorporated into India and Pakistan following partition (see *e.g.* Copland 1991; 2002). On the history of drug trafficking in South Asia see e.g. Chouvy (2009 and Haq (2000).

Let us recall here, that the attack on the Golden Temple was perceived by many Sikhs as an assault on their religious group, increasing support for the Khalistan movement within India and abroad. Weapons allegedly came from arms markets on the border between Afghanistan and Pakistan, such as Miran Shah (Singh 2014, 117), which emerged during Zia-ul-Haq's Presidency (1978-88) in Pakistan.

Like borderlanders, the Government of India (1984, 2) and the Director General of the Punjab Police (DGP 1986-88) at that time, linked the smuggling to the Khalistan movement. According to the DGP Ribeiro, "smugglers give arms and information to extremists, and help them in their passage across the border" (quoted in *India Today* 1986). Thus, further to goods, people now also increasingly crossed the international boundary. Asked about the cross-border movement of people during the Khalistan movement, Basant Singh (m) from the village Ranian explained:

> Before fencing happened [in Punjab] in '92-'93,[77] people would flee across the border to save their lives during fake police encounters [during the Khalistan movement]. (06.05.2017)

People fled from the violence of security forces, often to Pakistan, which was perceived as safe. Another borderlander explained:

> Before fencing, the BSF [Indian Border Security Force] could be easily bribed with a 500 rupee note and they would allow people to smuggle weapons across the border line. [….] It was very easy to smuggle weapons openly [at that time]. (Dalbir Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)

Dalbir Singh (m) implicates India's security forces for facilitating cross-border mobility. But according to The Border Security Force Rules (1969, Chapter III, Article 15), it is the task of the Border Security Force to "prevent trans-border crimes, unauthorised entry into or exit from the territory of India" and "smuggling and any other illegal activity." To summarise, the threatening practices of India's security forces were reasons for people to flee across the border and smuggle weapons and drugs, according to borderlanders. Proximity to and support in Pakistan probably increased the likelihood that people headed there but did not cause cross-border movement. By contrast, the Indian government presented those crossing the border and supporting cross-border movement as threats.

---

[77] Between 1988 and 1993, India fenced the entire border to Pakistan in the Punjab to contain cross-border movement, which was later extended to other border areas with Pakistan. I discuss this process in the next chapter in 7.1.

An Aide Memoire on 'Illegal border crossings from Pakistan into India' furnished by the Indian Ministry of External Affairs to its Pakistani counterpart in December 1985, notes that over 5800 illegal border crossings were detected in Punjab in 1985-86. The Aid Memoire further states that:

> Elements detected in such illegal crossings include terrorists motivated and trained in Pakistan, espionage agents, drug traffickers, criminals, smugglers and carriers of fire-arm. In addition, persons who have completed their prison term in Pakistan and Bangladeshi nationals are also being pushed into India. Many instances have also come to notice where terrorist elements after committing heinous crimes in Punjab are being granted safe passage and shelter in Pakistan. (MEA 1985b)

The Indian government portrayed those illegally crossing the border as criminals – this contrasts with the representation of India's security forces as threats by borderlanders. In the quote above, the government distinguishes between 'persons' and other 'elements.' It describes as 'persons' people who have completed their prison term in Pakistan – probably referring to Indian citizens who inadvertently crossed the border – and Bangladeshi nationals. By contrast, militant supporters of the Khalistan movement and those associated with Pakistan – spies and smugglers – are described as 'elements.' By referring to 'elements,' the Indian government objectified and dehumanised people who attempted to cross the border – a common terrorism management practice (see *e.g.* Heflick and Goldenberg 2014). In its Aide Memoire, the Indian government further alleged that:

> Hundreds of Sikh youth have been identified who after having been motivated and imparted training in Pakistan were infiltrated by Pakistani authorities into India. Most of these elements were escorted up to the border by the Pak Rangers in their vehicles. The others were sent escorted by couriers. (MEA 1985b)

Pakistan is portrayed as a supporter of felonious activities by the Indian government in this Aide Memoire, but also in the Government of India's (1984) *White Paper* (see also Talbot 2010). Furthermore, Indian Prime Ministers Indira Gandhi (PM, 1980-84) and Rajiv Gandhi (PM, 1984-89) repeatedly highlighted the involvement of a 'foreign hand' in Punjab in their speeches, implying that Pakistan and the Central Intelligence Agency (or other unnamed foreign actors) played a role in Punjab and other internal crises (Tully and Jacob 1985, 210). Such allegations can at least be traced back to the hijacking of an IAC plane to Lahore in September 1981, the first of several hijacking cases by supporters of the Khalistan movement in which a plane was diverted to

Pakistan.[78] However, it allegedly increased after the Army's attack on the Golden Temple in 1984 (Cronin 1984, CRS-27 as cited in Jetly 2008, 70). There is no mention of the support that Indian border guards provided in facilitating cross-border movement according to borderlanders. Hence, there is a deflection of the wrongdoings by Indian state officials. To summarise, the Indian government and state officials securitised those crossing the border and presented Pakistan as a threat to security in India.

In a meeting with Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi in 1985, Pakistani President Zia-ul-Haq (P, 1978-1988) responded to such allegations stating:

> I assure you that Pakistan has no interest at all in interfering in the Punjab. Why should we have any such interest? More so, since we want to develop good relations with India. I assure you that Pakistan will not interfere in Punjab even in its wildest imagination. (Gharekhan 1985)

President Zia-ul-Haq denied all allegations made by India regarding Pakistan's support of the separatist movement. He reiterated this position on various occasions. While Zia did not overtly support the Khalistan movement, Kiessling (2016, 154) argued that support for the separatist movement was already provided by Prime Minister Zulfikar Ali Bhutto (PM 1973-1977) and deepened during Zia ul Haq's presidency. He suggested that the Inter-Services Intelligence supported the movement and channelled weapons and ammunitions to Sikh militants, set up training camps in Karachi and Lahore, and transformed "*gurudwaras* on both sides of the border [into] rest, retreat and preparation areas, but also as depots for weapons and ammunition storage" (Kiessling 2016, 155). Ian Talbot (2010) argued that Pakistan sought to destabilise the border area as part of a proxy war that extended to Kashmir. He argued that this was a strategic decision in response to the 1971 debacle and India's alleged involvement in Baluchistan and Sindh.[79] This supports the Indian government's allegations that the Pakistani government was supporting cross-border mobility in Punjab.

To summarise, the preceding discussion showed that everyday practices in the Punjab borderland in the form of cross-border movement shaped relations between India and Pakistan by leading the Indian government and security forces to construct Pakistan as a supporter of felonious activities, provoking the Pakistani government to

[78] Planes had previously been hijacked by supporters of the Kashmiri cause in 1971 and again in 1976. Both times the plane was landed in Lahore where the hijacking was ended.
[79] In 1971, the Pakistan army was defeated in the war of Independence of Bangladesh, leading to the secession of East Pakistan. India has allegedly supported insurgencies in Sindh and Baluchistan.

deny responsibility, while the Inter-Services Intelligence and the Pakistan Rangers supported cross-border movement. During the Khalistan movement, people and things increasingly crossed the border between India and Pakistan in Punjab. People often went in search of safety but also to smuggle goods. This was facilitated by Indian and Pakistani border guards. However, the Indian government blamed Pakistan, thereby shifting attention away from the insecurities created by its own security actors for Sikhs in Indian Punjab.

Smuggling and cross-border movement of people were well-established practices in the Punjab borderland since the independence of India and Pakistan and the creation of an international boundary with partition in 1947 (Talbot 2007c, 67–80), and have been repeatedly discussed before by political authorities from India and Pakistan. A record from a meeting between Indian Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru and Pakistani President Ayub Khan from 1960, for example, notes that there is a drain on Pakistan's foreign exchange due to smuggling and the illicit transfer of funds (Record of Discussion P/PM 1960). The Indian central government thus brought to public attention long-established practices along the international boundary in Punjab, rather than indicating new developments. By presenting cross-border movement of goods and people as a threat to the Indian state and by emphasising the involvement of Pakistan in facilitating mobility across the border, the Indian government constructed Pakistan as a threat. This led to two parallel developments: on one hand, India and Pakistan increased cooperation to facilitate the exchange of information. On the other hand, the Indian government constructed a fence along its border with Pakistan to strengthen its border and to reduce cross-border movement and launched several unilateral initiatives to strengthen its border security. In what follows I will focus on the former process. India's unilateral initiatives are explored in the next chapter.

6.4 From Enemy to Collaborator: Controlling Mobility

At the same time as constructing Pakistan as a national enemy and as a threat to be contained, the Indian government cooperated with various security and government actors from Pakistan aimed at strengthening the border and reducing cross-border smuggling, drug trafficking and terrorism through the exchange of information from the late 1980s. However, much of this cooperation was short-lived and did not reduce the perceived threat coming from across the border for Indian government and security

officials, which continue to construct the cross-border movement of people, militancy and the Khalistan movement as threats. However, attention has shifted from militancy in Punjab to Kashmir, where Indian state actors crack down on militants with impunity (Duschinski 2009; 2010).

On the bilateral level, the Home Secretary (HS) of India and the Interior Secretary (IS) of Pakistan agreed to regular meetings between the border security forces, flag meetings as and when required, and joint border patrols in selected areas of Punjab "to contain terrorism, drug trafficking, smuggling, illegal border crossings, *etc.* along the India-Pakistan border" in a meeting in 1988 (Joint Statement HS/IS 1988). Joint patrolling commenced in July 1989 ('Proposal for Joint Patrolling along the India – Pakistan Border' 1989), taking place twice or thrice a week in Punjab, Rajasthan and Gujarat. According to the former BSF officer, Arjun Gupta (m), these patrols present an opportunity to sort out any differences that may emerge and help in "keeping peace on the border" (New Delhi, 02.11.2015). Since 1989, the Director Generals (DGs) of the Pakistan Rangers and the Indian Border Security Force meet bi-annually to

> review the implementation of the agreed norms of cooperation between the two Border Guarding Forces […] and discuss issues of relevance to both the forces. Issues requiring coordinated efforts like dealing with Drug menace, smuggling, simultaneous coordinated patrolling, timely exchange of information *etc.* were to form the core of discussions. (MHA 2015b; 2017b).

Cooperation between the central armed forces of India and Pakistan remains the most sustained for of cooperation set up at that time, as joint patrols, flag meetings and annual meetings between the DGs continue to date.

To manage drug trafficking and smuggling, the Home and Interior Secretaries of India and Pakistan furthermore decided in their meeting in December 1986 to set up an India-Pakistan Committee to Combat Drug Trafficking and Smuggling (Joint Press Release HS/IS 1986), which held its first meeting in 1987. Therein, Representatives of the Indian Narcotics Control Bureau and the Pakistani Board, the Directorates of Revenue Intelligence (India) and Intelligence and Investigation (Customs & Excise) (Pakistan), the Border Security Force and the Pakistan Rangers, and the Indian Ministry of External Affairs (MEA) and the Pakistani Ministry of Foreign Affairs (MFA) agreed to share operational intelligence and information on routes, means and people involved in smuggling and drug trafficking (Committee to Combat Drug

Trafficking and Smuggling 1987). In 1997, these efforts were institutionalised in the Composite Dialogue Process on Terrorism and Drug Trafficking. When the Composite Dialogue Process effectively began in 2004, the narcotics control authorities of India and Pakistan agreed to sign a Memorandum of Understanding (MoU) "to institutionalize cooperation in this area" (Joint Press Statement HS/IS 2004). Seven years later, the Director Generals of the Indian Narcotics Control Bureau and of the Pakistani Anti-Narcotics Force signed an MoU on Drug Demand Reduction and Prevention of Illicit Trafficking in Narcotics Drugs/Psychotropic Substances and Precursor Chemicals and Related Matters (2011).[80] Though drug trafficking had been grouped together with terrorism in the Composite Dialogue Process (CDP), highlighting the perceived link between them, these issues have been discussed in separate meetings during the CDP and therefore I address them separately here.

Terrorism had long been a key concern for India in its relations with Pakistan, whereas Pakistan had predominantly focused on the unresolved Kashmir question, both of which are closely related as a lot of cross-border terrorism takes place in Kashmir or is related to the Kashmiri cause. Following the Annual Report of the Indian Ministry of External Affairs from 1984-85, "Pakistan's deep involvement in Punjab developments and their help and encouragement to terrorism and hijacking caused a set-back to progress on bilateral relations" (MEA 1985a). But India and Pakistan reapproached each other in the following years and officially launched the Composite Dialogue Process in 1997. Nuclear tests by the two states in 1998, set them back again but was followed by the famous Lahore Declaration. Another setback came when Pakistan launched a military attack in the Kargil sector in Kashmir in 1999. In July 2001, Pakistan's "unacceptable and untenable fixation on the Jammu & Kashmir issue, a reluctance to address cross-border terrorism, and a negative approach indicated towards the Simla Agreement and Lahore Declaration"[81] were reasons for the breakdown of bilateral talks at Agra, according to a statement released by the Indian Ministry of External Affairs (MEA 2001). Speaking to the media upon his return to

[80] The following agreements build the basis for the MoU: Single Convention on Narcotic Drugs of 1961, as amended by the 1972 Protocol; Convention on Psychotropic Substances of 1971; UN Convention against Illicit Traffic in Narcotic Drugs and Psychotropic Substances, 1988; SAARC Convention on Narcotic Drugs and Psychotropic Substances, 1990.

[81] The Simla Agreement (1972), signed after Bangladesh's war of independence, and the Lahore Declaration (1999), signed after both countries conducted nuclear tests, are landmark agreements in which India and Pakistan reiterated their commitment to resolving their issues peacefully.

Pakistan after the Agra summit, Pakistan's President Pervez Musharraf (2001) objected: "Our policy is not uni-focal, rigid, as we also want to address all these problems." But in the same press statement he said that domestic pressure in Pakistan meant that Pakistan had "to take the Kashmir dispute first." This did not mean that Pakistan did not address terrorism. In October 2001, Pervez Musharraf supported the US-led *Operation Enduring Freedom*, launched in response to 9/11. But Pakistan's key concern was not with threats emanating from Iran and Iraq, but with the new government in Kabul, New Delhi, the unresolved Kashmir dispute and sectarian groups within Pakistan (Fair 2004).

On 13 December 2001, the Indian Parliament was attacked by perpetrators from a Pakistan-based terrorist organisation, the Jaish-e-Mohammed (JeM), killing 14 people. India held Pakistan responsible for the attacks, for many recruits of the JeM are from Pakistan's Southern Punjab (ICC 2016). In response, India launched a military build-up along its border with Pakistan, the largest of its kind since Bangladesh's war of independence in 1971 (Fair 2011b, 9). Tensions remained high until a ceasefire was agreed upon in November 2003. The latter paved the way for the resumption of or rather the launch of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2004. However, it was only after attacks on a commuter train in Mumbai in July 2006, that President General Pervez Musharraf and Prime Minister Manmohan Singh jointly called for setting up a Joint Anti-Terrorism Mechanism (JATM) "to identify and implement counter-terrorism initiatives and investigations" (Joint Statement P/PM 2006). The JATM held its first meeting in March 2007, wherein representatives from India and Pakistan agreed that "specific information will be exchanged through the Mechanism for (i) Helping investigations on either side related to terrorist acts and (ii) Prevention of violence and terrorist acts in the two countries" (Joint Statement JATM 2007). To further cooperation in relation to terrorism, the Home/Interior Secretaries of India and Pakistan agreed to set up a hotline between them "to facilitate real time information sharing with respect to terrorist threats" in their meeting in September 2011 (Joint Statement HS/IS 2011).

Although these bilateral initiatives differ in the issues they address, they share commonalities: the establishment of the Joint Anti-Terrorism Mechanism and the hotline between the Home/Interior Secretaries and of the MoU on Drug Demand Reduction and Prevention of Illicit Trafficking (2011), all aimed at creating closer cooperation between different actors within India and across the international

boundary. The aim was to bridge the border and to broaden the social networks of actors involved in border management, and thus to increase the social capital of those governing the border. By broadening their social networks, agents can enhance the scope of the resources they can tap into. The key resource circulated and circulating through these networks is information. Thus, social capital in the form of social networks between different agencies, can be transformed into informational capital. This informational capital, in turn, can be used to control movement across the international boundary and within India when combined with technologies of control. However, it appears that cooperation and the exchange of information have been limited and had little effect on reducing terrorist incidents.

There have been no joint statements, press releases or news reports on encounters between the Director Generals of the Narcotics Control Bureau of India and the Anti-Narcotics Force of Pakistan since their ninth and last meeting in December 2012 (MHA 2012b). This suggests that cooperation and information sharing within the framework of the MoU signed in 2011 is unlikely to happen now. The Joint Anti-Terrorism Mechanism held its third and last meeting in June 2008, following joint statements by India and Pakistan (Joint Statement 2008). It is often deemed inefficient by scholars (Fayyaz 2009, 1; Misra 2010, 44–48). Investigations into terrorist incidents did not produce mutually satisfactory results nor did cooperation in this matter prevent further terrorist attacks. In February 2007, bombs exploded on the Samjhauta Link Express connecting New Delhi with Attari, catering to those who travel to and from Lahore. Victims were mainly Pakistani civilians (for a detailed discussion see Tiwari n.d.). In October of the same year, a bomb was set off in the Shingar Cinema Hall in Ludhiana in Indian Punjab (MHA 2008, 23). In November 2008, a series of terrorist attacks occurred in Mumbai, killing 166 people. The attacks were linked to the Pakistan-based terrorist organisation Lashkar-e-Taiba, "the most lethal terrorist group operating from South Asia" according to Christine Fair (2011b, 1). The attacks caused a breakdown of bilateral talks in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process for three years. But for the first time the Prime Ministers of India and Pakistan jointly declared "terrorism [to be] the main threat to both countries" (Joint Statement PM 2009). Similar statements were later made by the Home/Interior Secretaries (Joint Statement HS/IS 2011; 2012), the Foreign Secretaries (Joint Statement FS 2011; 2012), as well as the Foreign Ministers (Joint Statement FM 2011; 2012).

Until this joint statement, the two states had been divided over matters of priority. While the Indian government was more concerned by terrorism, the Pakistani government focused on the territorial issue over Kashmir. This led to a controversy following a meeting between the Prime Ministers of India and Pakistan on the sidelines of the Shanghai Cooperation Organisation Summit in Ufa, Russia in 2015. Action points listed in a joint statement read out by the Foreign Secretaries after the meeting appeared like a promising step towards closer cooperation on terrorism by focusing exclusively on terrorism and engaging the national security advisors (Ufa Statement 2015). However, tensions increased subsequently, which is generally attributed to the exclusion of Kashmir from the statement (Kormoll 2015). This suggests that the Indian and Pakistani governments continued to be divided over matters of priority.[82]

Seventeen days after the Prime Ministers of India and Pakistan met on the sidelines of the Shanghai Cooperation Organisation Summit in Ufa, Russia, and agreed to closer cooperation to fight terrorism (Ufa Statement 2015), an attack was launched on the Dina Nagar police station in Gurdaspur District in Indian Punjab in July 2015. This was followed by another attack on the Indian Air Force base in Pathankot in Indian Punjab in January 2016 (see MHA 2016a, 5; 2017a, 4 respectively). In November 2018, a Nirankari prayer meeting near Amritsar was attacked by Sikh fundamentalists, killing three people (Rana 2018b). In press releases issued on behalf of Indian President Pranab Mukherjee and Prime Minister Narendra Modi following Pathankot attacks in January 2016, the violence was framed as an attack on the Indian nation and as a threat to national security. But no link was made to foreign intervention:

> The President complimented our jawans [soldiers] for their valour and courage while fighting terrorists. He also called upon security forces to remain vigilant against any threat to the peace and security of our nation (Mukherjee 2016a).

> Strongly condemning the terror attack in Pathankot today, Prime Minister Narendra Modi has said that enemies of humanity who cannot see the nation succeed, had attempted to cause harm to the Indian Armed Forces. […] The Prime Minister said that the nation stood united against these enemies and therefore their evil designs would never succeed (Modi 2016a).

[82] Other terrorist incidents have taken place all over India, and in particular in Kashmir, which have not been mentioned here because the focus of this chapter is on Punjab.

By contrast, the Annual Report of the Ministry of Defence states that the attack came "from across the border" (MoD 2017, 107). While, the Ministry of Home Affairs stated *vis-à-vis* the Committee on Estimates in the Lok Sabha that the attack was launched "by the militants coming from Pakistan" (Committee on Estimates 2018, 21). No press releases were issued by the central government after attacks in Gurdaspur (2015) or Ludhiana (2008), although they were mentioned in the Annual Report of the Ministry of Home Affairs (MHA 2008, 23; 2016a, 5). Generally referring to terrorist attacks in 2007-08, the report states that:

> The hand of Pakistan based terrorist organizations, viz., LeT [Lashkar-e-Taiba] and JeM [Jaish-e-Mohammed] and, increasingly, of the Bangladesh based HuJAI [Harkat-ul-Jihad-al-Islami], who, in turn, are known to have close links with Pakistan ISI [Inter-Services Intelligence][83] has been observed in most of these cases. (MHA 2008, 23)

In these and other statements and reports, the Indian government clearly identified Pakistan, and especially Pakistan's Inter-Services Intelligence, as threats to India's national security. The Indian Ministry of Home Affairs also alleged that Pakistan's Inter-Services Intelligence seeks to revive militancy in Punjab. In its report on Central Armed Police Forces and Internal Security Challenges (2018), the Committee on Estimates in the Lok Sabha quotes the Ministry of Home Affairs stating that:

> There have also been some developments on the Sikh militancy front. Its commanders based in Pakistan are under pressure from ISI to further ISI's terror plans not only in Punjab but also in other parts of the country. Sikh youth are being trained in ISI facilities in Pakistan. Interdictions and interrogations have revealed use of jailed cadres, unemployed youth, criminals and smugglers by Pak based Sikh terror groups for facilitating terror attacks. (Committee on Estimates 2018, Section 2.3)

Responding to a question in the upper house of the Indian Parliament, the Minister of State in the Ministry of Home Affairs explained that "Inputs indicate that ISI operatives are making efforts towards moral/financial support to pro-Khalistan elements for anti-India activities as well as to revive militancy in Punjab" (Ahir 2017). The Indian government suggested that recent attacks in Punjab were attempts by Pakistan to revive the Khalistan movement.[84]

---

[83] The ISI is Pakistan's intelligence agency.

[84] On the revival of the Khalistan movement see also past Annual Reports of the Ministry of Home Affairs (notably MHA 2004, 40, 2005, 50, 2006, 31).

While the Khalistan movement and the revival of terrorism in Indian Punjab remain concerns for Indian government officials, attention shifted to militancy in Kashmir in the 1990s, where practices are remarkably similar to those in Punjab. As Duschinski (2009, 2010) examines, Kashmiri civilians were identified as threats to national order leading to the intensive militarisation of Kashmir, legitimated through legal provisions that have facilitated fake encounters and forced disappearances, like in Punjab during the heights of the Khalistan movement. Militancy in Kashmir goes further back than in Punjab and can be traced to the partition of the subcontinent in 1947 and the first India-Pakistan war over Kashmir (1947-49), which was precipitated by the infiltration of Pakistan's Pashtun tribal militias in the Kashmiri territory. However, the current violence in the region is commonly dated to 1990. This renders the Punjab experience particularly relevant to our understanding of contemporary practices in Kashmir, for both are closely intertwined with international relations between India and Pakistan. Kashmir and Punjab are not the only regions where fake encounters have taken place in India. Civilians have been framed as terrorists and criminals in places like Andhra Pradesh and Bihar as a result of Maoist rebels, in Gujarat for Muslim subversives and in Assam, Manipur and Tripura for rebelling soldiers, amongst others (Duschinski 2010, 112, see also p. 127, note 1).

Its counter-insurgency operations in Punjab served the Border Security Force to establish its own position and to expand its role by being deployed in other counter-insurgency operations, like in Kashmir (Ganguly 2009). This highlights that the Indian state continues to face internal challenges to its authority and needs to establish itself internally and in relation to other states, like Pakistan.

6.5 CONCLUSION

This chapter explored how the Khalistan movement challenged the Indian state's authority and was used by India to establish the state against an internal and an external threat. After outlining the historical roots of demands for greater autonomy over Sikh affairs, the chapter turned to securitisation practices by India's state security actors and borderlanders' perceptions thereof. It then shifted attention to the role of Pakistan in the Khalistan movement and how the latter was constructed as national enemy for its support of militancy in Punjab by the Indian government. The chapter concluded by drawing attention to bilateral cooperation on reducing drug trafficking, smuggling and the cross-border movement of people in response to the Khalistan movement.

I showed that in the late 1970s a move from the politicisation of Sikh demands to their securitisation took place, explored the dynamics of violence in the Punjab borderland in the 1980s and 1990s and highlighted its contemporary outliers. The chapter showed that the Indian government constructed the Khalistan movement and the use of violence by militants as a threat to its territorial integrity and to its social, political and economic stability. It responded to such threats by bringing the state of Punjab under President's Rule (1980; 1983-1985; 1987-1992), by legitimising the deployment of its central armed forces inside Punjab and by conferring upon them special powers, leading to the militarisation of Punjab.

By deploying central armed forces inside Punjab and conferring upon them powers usually confined to the police, the lines between the external and the internal security fields were blurred in at least two ways: firstly, India perceived and constructed the threats as transversal by emphasising militancy within the state and cross-border movement; secondly, by deploying the central armed forces inside Punjab and legitimising actions usually confined to the police, the lines of responsibility were further blurred. However, as a police force with military status the Border Security Force already operated at the intersection between the internal and external security fields. By being deployed inside the state, violence served the Border Security Force to establish its own position and expand its role. Since the Khalistan movement, the Border Security Force is regularly deployed in counter-insurgency and counter-terrorism operations within India, notably in Jammu and Kashmir. The Khalistan movement thus served to renegotiate the borders between the internal and the external security fields.

Interviews shows that many borderlanders perceived the presence and practices of India's state and central security actors as more threatening than those of militants. At the same time, the high presence of security forces in the borderland created a sense of security among border dwellers and an absence of threats from militants for most of those interviewed.

During the Khalistan movement, militants used the border to Pakistan in search of safety from persecution through India's security forces. In Pakistan, many were imparted training and received weapons and ammunition to continue their fight against the Indian state in Indian Punjab. Militants brought weapons, ammunition and drugs to India, to finance their violent struggle. This led India to present Pakistan as a supporter of felonious activities and as a national enemy to be contained. By

constructing Pakistan as national enemy and cross-border movement as a threat to national security, the Indian government diverted attention away from the security practices by its own forces. Paradoxically, this was paralleled by closer cooperation with Pakistan to fight the threats emanating from terrorism, drug trafficking and smuggling.

From the late 1980s, India and Pakistan set up cooperative mechanisms between various security and government actors. The focus was on strengthening social networks and through them to exchange information aimed at responding to the above-mentioned threats. However, cooperation was short-lived for the most part and did not produce the desired results. Terrorist incidents continue to negatively affect relations between India and Pakistan and the cross-border smuggling of drugs has facilitated its consumption in Indian Punjab, where many youngsters are drug dependant. Indian government and security officials continue to construct cross-border drug trafficking, smuggling, the movement of people, militancy and the Khalistan movement as threats, though attention shifted to Kashmir in the 1990s.

In addition to cooperating with Pakistan, India responded unilaterally to the threats coming from across the border during the Khalistan movement by constructing a fence, increasing the presence of border guards and restricting access to the land beyond the fence for farmers living in the border area. To mitigate the negative effects of these measures on everyday life in the borderland, the Indian government also launched a Border Area Development Programme. However, this programme is fraught by placing security concerns over development goals, as I explore empirically in the next chapter.

CHAPTER 7: THE SECURITISATION OF EVERYDAY LIFE

In a recently published report on *Border Security* (2017), the Parliamentary Standing Committee on Home Affairs in the *Rajya Sabha*, the upper house of the Indian Parliament, stated that:

> The major border security challenges of India are: cross-border terrorism, infiltration and ex-filtration of armed militants and insurgents, narcotics and arms smuggling; illegal migration; left-wing extremism and separatist movements aided by external powers. India has actively pursued the strategy of strengthening of border policing and guarding, creation of border infrastructure like roads, fencing and flood lighting on the borders, […] implementation of Border Area Development Programme [to tackle its border security challenges]. (Standing Committee on Home Affairs 2017, 1)

I trace these threat perceptions and responses by the Indian state to the Khalistan movement, which gained momentum in Punjab in the latter half of the twentieth century.

As explored in the previous chapter (especially Sections 6.2 and 6.3), from the late 1970s, separatism, violence and the illegal cross-border movement of people and goods in Punjab have been perceived as threatening India's social, political and economic stability, the state's territorial integrity and its claim to the monopoly use of physical force by Indian government officials. Indian government and security forces responded to such threats by increasing cooperation with Pakistan and launching unilateral initiatives to secure India's external borders. While bilateral initiatives have been discussed in detail in the preceding chapter (especially Section 6.4), I will explore how crises are reflected in everyday practices in this chapter.

Little has been written about the initiatives taken by the Indian government to secure its borders in Punjab and their implications for everyday life in the border area. To my knowledge, no publication has focused on the construction of the India-Pakistan border in Punjab, in contrast to the India-Bangladesh border (see *e.g.* Jones 2009; 2012, especially chapters 3 and 6; Kabir 2005; Schendel 2005, 212–18). In the late 1980s, the Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development in Chandigarh conducted a study on socio-economic developments in the Punjab borderland for the Indian government (Kumar *et al.* 1989). A study on *Border Risk and Unemployment Dynamics* (Singh, Singh, and Brar 2004) has provided insights into employment

dynamics in the border area of Punjab, comparing it to non-border rural areas. The most recent volume on *Life on the Indo-Pak Border* (Sohal and Mehra 2016) was published by scholars from Guru Nanak Dev University in Amritsar in 2016, with a focus on the relationship between security and development in Punjab. These publications on the Punjab borderland are predominantly descriptive and based on quantitative methods. My qualitative analysis adds depth and a reflexive evaluation to existing literature. It enhances our understanding of perceptions of borderlands, crucial for understanding the securitisation of everyday life.

This chapter is organised into three sections. The first section focuses on the construction of a fence and other defence structures in the border area and their implications for cross-border mobility. The second section turns to everyday border guarding practices, explores the changes precipitated by the construction of a fence and the implications of the material construction of the border and of border guarding practices for everyday life. Finally, I will turn to the Border Area Development Programme, launched by the Indian government to address the special needs of the border area, and show how development was securitised in the Punjab borderland.

7.1 The Construction of the Border and its Impact on Mobility

The Indian government perceived cross-border mobility as a threat to be contained. This threat perception led to the erection of a fence and other defence structures. This part explores the materialisation of the boundary between India and Pakistan in Indian Punjab and its implications for mobility. It shows that the material construction of the border is closely intertwined with nature and technology, which expose human weaknesses. It also demonstrates that the fence not only reduced mobility across the international boundary but also to land beyond the fence within India.

The Indian government evoked the image of Pakistan as a national enemy and constructed cross-border mobility as an existential threat to justify the construction of a fence and other border guarding practices along its border with Pakistan in Punjab. Following a recent report by the Indian Ministry of Home Affairs:

> In order to curb infiltration, smuggling and other anti-national activities from across the Indo-Pakistan border, the Government has sanctioned 2,063.066 km fence, out of which 2,004.66 km fence work has been completed. (MHA 2018, 33)

The decision to fence the international boundary to Pakistan in Punjab was taken in a meeting headed by Indian ministers in April 1988. 120 kilometres of the border were identified for fencing and its construction commenced in the same month (Singh 2014, 264, 119). Under the so called Punjab Action Plan, 462.45 kilometres of the 553 kilometre-long international boundary were fenced and 460.74 kilometre were floodlit by the Central Public Works Department between 1988 and 1993 (Standing Committee on Home Affairs 2008, 1;see Image 1).[85]

Image 1: The Border Fence near Daoke, Punjab, India (Kormoll 2017)

In its report, the Parliamentary Standing Committee on Home Affairs in the *Rajya Sabha* suggested that:

> as a result of fencing/floodlighting of the Punjab sector, terrorism and other anti-national activities from across the border have been checked to a large extent. (Standing Committee on Home Affairs 2008, 1)

[85] The fencing project in Punjab was just the beginning of an extensive border materialisation project by India. It subsequently also built a fence in Gujarat, Rajasthan and along the international boundary in Kashmir, fencing about 2,004.66 kilometres of the 3,323 kilometre-long Indo-Pak boundary (MHA 2018, 33). A temporary fence has also been erected parallel to the Line of Control. In 2002, the Indian government also expanded its fence along the Indo-Bangladesh border (Jones 2012, 57).The Indian government already took the official decision to fence the border in 1986, but only five per cent of the border were fenced by 1998 (Schendel 2005, 212–13). Today, approximately 3,006.48 kilometres of the 4096.7 kilometre-long boundary between India and Bangladesh have been fenced (MHA 2018, 32).

The border resident Amar Singh (m) from the village Raja Thal also explained:

> In ’84, before fencing [there was a lot of smuggling]. After that, fencing happened, and it became negligible. (07.05.2017)

The fence is thus deemed to be less permeable. But, of course, a fence is also an imperfect barrier to movement. In some places, the fence was cut and people could go through (C. V. Rao 2002). In others, people found ways to circumvent the border to smuggle goods: they airdropped contraband through drones (Sura 2018), dug tunnels (Gaganjot Singh (m), Attari, 09.05.2017; Maqbool Dar 1997) and smuggled drugs through pipes through the fence or threw them in Coca Cola bottles across the fence (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017). Thus, people found different ways to cross or smuggle goods through, over and under the fence.

The fence itself was subject to the natural environment, which reduced its barrier function. In riverine areas of Ravi and of Sutlej the fence regularly gets washed away (Rijiju 2014). Further to floods, high-velocity winds, shifting sand dunes, corrosion and rainfall have also damaged the fencing (Ramachandran 2013; Sibtey Razi 1995; Rao 2001a). This is closely related to human practices, as a Minister of State in the Ministry of Home Affairs explained:

> Due to floods, change of course and construction of spurs by Pakistan on the embankment of the river [Ravi], a threat always exists to the border security fencing in that sector. (Rao 2001b)

The Indian Minister of State blames Pakistan for the destruction of the fence. But, of course, similar practices on the Indian side also affected the built environment. Sand mining in riverine border areas, for example, led to the destruction of border roads that are part of the infrastructure development undertaken by India to strengthen border security (Standing Committee on Home Affairs 2017, 24).

The construction of a fence was but part of the infrastructure development undertaken by India to increase its border security. It also includes the construction and upgradation of border roads, barriers, observation towers and Border Out Posts (see *e.g.* Rijiju 2016b; 2017a; 2017b; Selvi 2009). Border Out Posts are the main workplaces of the Border Security Force along the border. Further to providing

Image 2: A Border Out-Post (BOP) of the Indian Border Security Force in Front of the Fence (Kormoll 2017)

Image 3: A look-out and defence construction along the international boundary in the Punjab (Kormoll 2017)

accommodation and a logistic basis, Border Out Posts are represented as deterrents by the Indian Ministry of Home Affairs:

> BOPs are meant to provide appropriate show of force to deter transborder criminals, infiltrators and hostile elements from indulging in the activities of intrusion/ encroachment and border violations. (MHA 2018, 31–32)

BOPs clearly stand out against the natural environment. At the same time, the Border Out Posts I visited were encircled with a wall of soil and trees (see Image 2). The natural environment was thus appropriated as part of the defence structure. In other areas, the natural environment was subdued for defence construction along the border in India (see Image 3).

Nature was incorporated into border-making by India's security forces. There are areas of land trapped between the *de jure* boundary between India and Pakistan in Punjab and the rivers Sutlej and Ravi. An agricultural labourer from the village Kakkar explained: "We aren't allowed to go there [to the land beyond the river Ravi]" (Raghu Singh (m), Kakkar, 06.05.2017; see also Image 4). The river Ravi is thus the *de facto* border between India and Pakistan in this riverine area. India and Pakistan recognised administrative over natural boundaries in their Agreement Regarding Procedures to End Disputes and Incidents along the Indo-West Pakistan Border Areas in 1960. However, contemporary practices show that the rivers in the border area of Punjab continued to be *de facto* boundaries between Indian and Pakistan (Minutes HM/IM 1955; Note by MFA 1955).

Image 4: Area of land trapped between the de jure border (yellow line) and the river Ravi near the Indian villages Kakkar and Ranian (Google Earth 2018)

To summarise, the natural environment was shaped by and shaped practices of human actors; in places facilitating the erection of permanent structures, in others impeding it. Following several Ministers of State in the Ministry of Home Affairs:

> A total of about 249.61 km of Indo-Pakistan Border (IPB) […..] have not been covered by fencing, primarily due to riverine/nala/marshy terrain and in some cases due to pending land acquisition *etc.* (Rijiju 2017a; see also Gupta 1997; Rao 1999)

To control movement along and across the international boundary in 'non-feasible' riverine areas, other gadgets are used according to the former BSF officer Arjun Gupta (m, New Delhi, 02.11.2015) and the Ministry of Home Affairs (MHA 2016b). At the time of the Khalistan movement, technologies of control were limited. According to Deshpande (2015, 92, 94), vehicles were equipped with search lights and tractors were made bulletproof, small bells were attached to the fence to alert border guards if the fence was fiddled with (this presumably led to a lot of false alarms), concertina coils were placed on the fence and electric wires were run through them, but few gadgets, like night vision equipment, existed. Today, technologies of control include, *inter alia*, Floating Border Out Posts (FBOPs), mechanized boats, speed boats, medium crafts, specialised vehicles and hi-tech surveillance equipment's such as Electro-Optic Sensors (high resolution day & night cameras), radars, thermal sensors like Hand - Held Thermal Imager (HHTI), day and night vision equipment and advanced weapons (see e.g. Rijiju 2017b; 2016b; 2015; Selvi 2009; Rao 2000). These technologies of control, like the fence, serve to mitigate human weaknesses and imperfections. Night vision equipment, for example, allows border guards to see in the dark, vehicles speed up mobility and weapons can be perceived as deterrents. Of course, these measures are never total or perfect. Unsurprisingly, people still find ways to cross the border and to move goods between India and Pakistan in Punjab.

Just like the Indian Border Security Force deployed technologies of control, those who sought to cross or take goods across the border into India resorted to technology to facilitate mobility. Recent news reports have claimed that trafficking rackets use divers to smuggle drugs through the riverine tracts of Sutlej and Ravi (Sura 2017). Borderlanders suggest that drug trafficking continues to be rampant. This is supported through reports studying drug abuse in Punjab (see *e.g.* PODS 2015, Verma and Mishra 2010). By contrast, data on heroin, opium and hashish seizures by the Narcotics Control Bureau of India suggests that there has been a decrease in drug

trafficking from South West Asia (the so-called 'Golden Crescent') since the late 1980s and that drug trafficking through the India-Pakistan border has stabilised. Pushpita Das (2012, 9–12) attributes these differences to underreporting of drug seizures by India's security actors. Another reason could be that the concerned authorities are not as efficient at intercepting consignments as they portray through data.

To summarise, the construction of a border fence and infrastructure developments in India have contributed to the reduction of mobility across the border. However, the fence is not a perfect barrier to movement. It can be circumvented or damaged, thereby losing its barrier function. In places, the natural environment not only damaged the fencing, but prevented humans from building a fence in the first place. Here, alternative technological solutions were employed to facilitate border guarding practices. The latter are the focus of the next section.

7.2 Border Guarding Practices: Everyday Insecurities

The Indian Border Security Force is responsible for "prevent[ing] trans-border crimes, unauthorised entry into or exit from the territory of India", for "prevent[ing] smuggling and any other illegal activity", and for "promot[ing] a sense of security among the people living in the border area" ("The Border Security Force Rules, 1969", Chapter III, Article 15). The construction of a fence aided the Border Security Force in discharging its duties but also changed its responsibilities. It led to the securitisation of everyday life for those owning and working on land beyond the fence, which created insecurities for borderlanders in Punjab rather than 'a sense of security'.

Amar Singh (m) from the village Raja Thal recalled: "Before fencing, the BSF was only needed for security purposes. They used to patrol the zero line with lamps at nighttime" (07.05.2017). Today, the entire border area is floodlit. Eqbal Singh (m) from the village Ranian explained that "You can see an ant in an area of 3 acres" (06.05.2017). Therefore, lamps are no longer required for patrolling the border at night. However, patrols continue to be among the key border guarding practices adopted by the Border Security Force to control cross-border movement in Punjab (MHA 2012a, 8, see also 2013, 6; 2014, 7; 2015a, 5).

Patrolling is closely intertwined with the material construction of the border and the technologies of control. As Baldev Singh (m) from the village Ranian explained:

> Before fencing happened [in Punjab] in '92-'93, people would flee across the border to save their lives during fake police encounters [during the Khalistan movement]. [Thereafter] It wasn't possible anymore. The army would now kill anyone trying to cross the border to hide in Pakistan. It became very hard to come back. (06.05.2017)

Through newspaper articles, government reports and conversations with neighbours, borderlanders are regularly appraised of incidents in which smugglers die at the hand of the Border Security Force when allegedly attempting to cross the international boundary for smuggling purposes (see *e.g. The Times of India* 2018; *Hindustan Times* 2018). In a recent encounter, for instance, two Pakistanis allegedly infiltrating the international boundary in Amritsar district were shot by the Border Security Force (NCB 2017, 16). Such incidents reproduce the Punjab borderland as crisis space. However, the material construction of the border, technologies of control and border guarding practices did not allow the Border Security Force to fill all gaps. In July 2015, militants crossed the international boundary from Pakistan and attacked a police station in Dina Nagar in Gurdaspur sector in Punjab (Chaudhary 2015). The Punjab government subsequently requested the central government to increase the deployment of the Border Security Force in this sector (Singh 2016; *The Economic Times* 2015). Four months later, attacks on the Indian Air Force Base in Pathankot showed that the border was still permeable, for the perpetrators again came from Pakistan (Chaudhary 2016). In response, five additional battalions of the Border Security Force were posted along the Punjab border, according to a news report (Tur 2018). The continuation of cross-border movement thus led to an increase in boots on the ground in Indian Punjab. This was paralleled by the securitisation of agricultural activities in fields beyond the fence.

In line with the West Pakistan/Punjab (India) Border Ground Rules (1961), the fence was constructed from 150 yards away from the zero line or the *de jure* border between India and Pakistan inside Indian territory. Thereby, more than 17.000 acres of cultivated land belonging to 11.000 families from 212 villages were cut off from the 'mainland' (Randhawa 2009, quoted in Sekhon 2014, 237–38).[86] This basically created a second *de facto* border which shaped everyday life of those owning and

[86] A recent news report states that 24.000 acres of land by around 6,000 families in 212 border villages are affected in Pathankot, Gurdaspur, Amritsar, Tarn Taran and Ferozepur districts (Sura 2015). By contrast, a note on the Border Area Development Programme by the Department of Planning of the Punjab Government states that 18.500 acres of land are situated across the border fence (DoP 2006, 4).

working on land beyond the fence. Landlords and agricultural labourers explained that the fence reduced their mobility:

> It [the fence] has restricted our movement. We can't go and cultivate our land beyond the fence. (Dalbir Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)

> [With the construction of a fence] Problems arose for those who have to cross the fencing to go to work. […..] When there is need of labour, only then labourers are allowed to go. (Eqbal Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)

> We have a lot of problems because our land is beyond the fence. The government doesn't allow us to go beyond the fencing. […..] Our ID cards have been made but that doesn't make it easy to travel across the fence either. (Raghu Singh (m), Kakkar, 06.05.2017)

The challenges posed by the fence for farmers were contested by a Minister of State in the Ministry of Home Affairs who answered a question in the *Lok Sabha*, the lower house of the Indian Parliament, stating:

> Fencing is not a hurdle for the farmers as gates have been provided in fencing at an appropriate distance and farmers are permitted to cultivate their land ahead of the Fence. (Rijiju 2016a)

Image 5: A Gate in the Fence, Floodlighting and an Observation Platform (Kormoll 2017)

To provide access to this land, gates were put in the fence (see Image 5). These gates are controlled by the Border Security Force, which regulates who can cross the fence, when and where. Farmers explained, that they require a so-called gate pass to gain

access to their fields beyond the fence. Passes are issued by the Border Security Force upon confirmation of rightful ownership of land beyond the fence and labour requirements by the *Sarpanch*, the head of the village government. Once a gate pass is obtained, those mentioned on the permit can cross the fence at designated times. But only if there are no incidents. Farmers and agricultural labourers explained:

> Whenever there is some problem of smuggling, suppose someone is doing something wrong or they find something suspicious, they will not open the gates until the complete investigation is done. (Utam Singh (m), Attari, 08.05.2017)

> For instance, if they [Border Security Force] have a function or they have their periodical checks. If there is a problem going on at the border, then too [the gates remain closed]. If a shooting happens at night or smuggling. (Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, 07.05.2017)

> Even if there is an incident 30 kilometres away, the whole border is sealed. It last happened a month ago. (Raghu Singh (m), Kakkar, 06.05.2017).

As the Indian Border Security Force kept gates closed following such incidents, cross-border drug trafficking and smuggling not only presented threats to the state of India, but also to borderlanders. When they were denied access to their land for prolonged periods of time, their products could wither and spoil.

Instead of providing those owning and working on land beyond the fence with security, the Indian government and the Border Security Force perceived agricultural activities, and by extension, landowners and agricultural labourers, as threats. Following the Parliamentary Standing Committee on Home Affairs' (2017, 36) report on *Border Security* "[c]ultivation of fields right upto zero line on both sides of border" facilitates drug trafficking, which is considered a threat. The security practices that followed from these threat perceptions involved the strict regulation of access to land beyond the fence. Even when gates were opened, people had to go through thorough security checks. Farmers explained that:

> There are registers at the gate. Guards sit at the gate. They note our details [name *etc.*] in the register. They write down everything – how many trucks and tractors we have, what is inside them *etc.* Then they take down our signatures. They write down how many tools we have and what kind. (Basant Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)

> Whatever equipment we need to carry with us for the work, say to water fields, we have to write that down in the registers. Even if you're carrying

> a box of *rotis* [bread], you have to write that down. They check that as well. (Eqbal Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017)

Yet, the efficiency of frisking at gates is challenged by state actors themselves. An anonymous official stated via the press that "Checking for a needle in the haystack is impossible, as is searching the harvested crops being transported in the state in trucks and tractors" (Tur 2018).

The emphasis on checking everything farmers seek to bring to and from their field highlights the vulnerability that people experience. A special emphasis on the checking of *rotis* (bread) by several interviewees shows the perceived interference of security forces in everyday life and the daily struggle for survival. Securitisation by state actors lead to insecurity for those who own and work on land beyond the fence. Thus, a closer look at the relationship between farmers and Border Security Force guards is required. This relationship varied greatly. While some said that they have cordial ties, others said that they face problems:

> No, there are no problems with the BSF. They generally have a cordial relationship with the farmers. For instance, if we need more time on the fields, they concede that. (Jaikaar Singh (m), Mullakot, 09.05.2017)

There seems to be a link between the economic capital of farmers and their relationship to the BSF. Farmers with larger land holdings reported fewer problems than those with small operational holdings.

> The people who are most likely to be harassed by the BSF during such times are the poor and the illiterate. They don't harass people like me because they know of us. They know we're good, honest men. (Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, 06.05.2017)

Eqbal Singh (m), an agricultural labourer living in the village Ranian, echoed this sentiment when he explained that "They [BSF officials] are rude. We don't mix well" (06.05.2017). At the same time, farmers with larger holdings are subjected to the same rules and regulations by the BSF.

Image 6: The Tree to the left demarcates the end of the Indian Territory: A Tractor can be seen on the Fields Beyond the Fence (Kormoll 2017)

Securitisation does not stop at the gate but extends to the crops that can be cultivated in the fields and irrigation. For example, for security reasons, farmers are only allowed to grow crops below a certain height, as Hadwin Singh (m) from the village Rurawala Khurd explained:

> [W]e cannot grow crops with high leaves because it hinders the security. With the crops that have high leaves there is the possibility of intruders [sneaking in]. (08.05.2017).

However, there are different guidelines regarding the height of crops. Jagrup Sekhon (2014, 226) puts the permissible height at three feet, while other news reports quote four and six feet respectively (Sura 2015; *The Tribune* 2017a). This excludes, for example, maize and sugarcane and means that mainly wheat and paddy (rice) are grown in the fields beyond the fence, which is in line with general cropping trends in Punjab. In 2015-16, the Punjab was the third largest contributor of wheat (17.20 per cent of all India) and rice (11.33 per cent) to the food grain of India, followed by maize (1.94 per cent), sugarcane (1.87 per cent), and cotton (1.49 per cent) ("Agricultural Statistics at a Glance" 2016, 92, 89, 105, 141, 135).

To be able to grow rice and wheat, regular irrigation needs to be ensured. This has been a problem in fields beyond the fence, where provisions for irrigation are

limited. Some farmers can water the crops from this side of the fence at night, while others have to take all the equipment for irrigation with them when they go to their fields during the day as there are few electric tube wells for irrigation installed in the border area (Sekhon 2014, 227). The depletion of ground water resources in Punjab further exacerbates the problem of farmers in the border area (see *e.g.* Sarkar 2011; 2012 for a discussion).

These security and environmental considerations impact farmers' opportunities and returns. Septuagenarian Jagir Singh, a resident from the village Wazirpur in Gurdaspur district, explained:

> Planting sugarcane is ruled out as the Border Security Force (BSF) and the Army say we can't sow any crop that reaches a height of over 6 ft. Sowing paddy, too, is not feasible as it needs a lot of water. We can't install tube wells as the [Punjab State Power Corporation Limited] PSPCL doesn't give power connections to farmers with land across the fence. We only have to grow wheat, which is not financially remunerative. (quoted in *The Tribune* 2017a)

Paddy (rice) and wheat have a very low value of output per hectare. Nonetheless, many people in Punjab continued to grow these crops because they are assured procurement at the minimum support price (MSP). The MSP is fixed by the Indian government to protect farmers against an excessive fall in prices (Mann 2017, 33). However, farmers stated that the minimum support price is not enough to make a proper living.

The harvest is sold at nearby open markets (see Image 7), which presents yet another challenge. These markets are under the open air and, if it rains, crops get damaged. The livelihood of farmers in the borderbelt of the Punjab is thus threatened by natural calamities in addition to man-made security practices. Areas close to the rivers Ravi and Sutlej are flood prone. A major flood in September/October 1988, for example, devasted the crops and created a food shortage in Punjab, according to interviewees. People were displaced from their homes by the waters, which reached up to Amritsar (Basant Singh (m), Ranian, 06.05.2017).

Summarising the dilemma faced by farmers, Jaikaar Singh (m), a farmer from the village Mullakot (09.05.2017), explained: "The crops suffer because farmers cultivate them under restrictions." Farmers cannot make the revenues they require to sustain their livelihood, further increasing the plight of farmers in the Punjab border area.

Image 7: Wheat Market in Rajatal (Kormoll 2017)

To conclude, it is important to highlight that not all people are equally affected by everyday security practices in the Punjab borderland. Those who own land beyond the fence are probably the most vulnerable. They experience insecurity every time they go to their fields behind the fence and upon their return in the late afternoon. For most people in the Punjab borderland, these security practices only become visible through small events: when gates remain closed due to the interception of drugs, the killing of smugglers or infiltrators, or higher-level visits by BSF officers; when people are arrested on suspicion of being involved in cross-border smuggling and face legal prosecution; or when they are arrested on suspicion of homicide, as has been the case more frequently in recent times. However, securitisation not only affects those owning and working on land beyond the fence, but everyone living in the border area.

The Punjab borderland is characterised by poor infrastructure, few education facilities, high illiteracy rates, unemployment, a lack of higher-revenue employment opportunities and indebtedness of farmers (see *e.g.* Sohal and Mehra 2016 for a detailed study). This is partly related to changes in the agricultural sector in Punjab since 1947, to economic policies by the central government and to ever-looming security threats posed by drug trafficking, smuggling and Pakistan.

Following the partition of Punjab in 1947, Indian government policies and investments focused on rural development and agriculture. This set the context for growth when new agricultural technology became available in the 1960s and 1970s. Such technologies included high-yielding varieties of seeds, mainly wheat, the use of fertilisers and pesticides and the mechanisation of agriculture. They led to a phenomenal increase in agricultural growth rates up to the mid-1980s, commonly referred to as the Green Revolution (see *e.g.* Sims 1988). With the rise of violence during the Khalistan movement in the late-1970s, the Punjab became seen as a state in crisis. Its implications became visible during the 1990s, when the central government embarked on a process of economic liberalisation. While it benefitted the urban population, economic liberalisation further marginalised rural people and those dependent on agriculture in particular (Jodhka 2006). Not only did people become vulnerable to market forces, but as the Green Revolution spread to other parts of India, the demand for food grains from Punjab also declined. While crop prices declined, cash expenditure on crop production rose. As resources were limited, people had to borrow money to invest in crops, leading to indebtedness among the farmers of Punjab (Jodhka 2006). This was further aggravated with the mechanisation of agriculture, which reduced the requirement for agricultural labour from the mid-1990s, especially the use of family labour. An increase in the demand for labour in the dairy sector compensated for this to some extent (Sidhu and Singh 2004). However, almost all interviewees were either landlords or agricultural labourers. Agriculture is no longer profitable, but there is a lack of alternative sources of employment in the border area which is perceived to have contributed to drug consumption and smuggling. One borderlander explained: "We [borderlanders] are backward because we can't get any other jobs apart from agriculture. There is low employment" (Raghu Singh (m), Kakkar, 06.05.2017). A comparative study of unemployment of border and non-border areas in Punjab reveals that the share of unemployment, and the number of educated unemployed in particular, is considerably higher in border areas of Punjab, *viz.* Amritsar Gurdaspur and Ferozepur districts (Singh, Singh, and Brar 2004, 165–70; see also Kaisii 2016). This, paired with the precarious situation in the Punjab borderland, dissuades businesspeople from investing in industrialisation, and thus in the creation of higher-skilled work opportunities which could absorb those that are better educated. As I have shown in previous chapters, the Punjab borderland has been the site of military confrontations between the armed forces of India and Pakistan in 1947, 1965

and 1971; it has witnessed almost two decades of violence during the Khalistan movement, and faced a military build-up during the Kargil crisis and following attacks on the Indian Parliament from 2001 to 2003. Although no full-scale war has taken place since 1971, tensions continue to be high, as we last saw in September 2016, when the Central government ordered the evacuation of the Punjab borderland in anticipation of a military response by Pakistan to so-called surgical strikes by India in Kashmir. Through politicisation, securitisation and militarisation during military confrontations, the Khalistan movement and smaller events, the Punjab was constituted as crisis space.

To summarise, insecurity is widespread and affects the entire border area. The Indian government is well-aware of the 'special characteristics' of the border area and launched a Border Area Development Programme (BADP) in response. However, the latter is fraught due to the primacy of security concerns over development goals, as I outline in the next section.

7.3 BADP: THE SECURITISATION OF DEVELOPMENT

Alongside the construction of a fence and a related change in border guarding practices, the Indian government launched the Border Area Development Programme to develop what it refers to as 'sensitive' border areas. The programme is flawed due to the primacy of security concerns over development goals, thereby having limited impact on the development of the border area. Development is here broadly understood to include governance practices that aim at enhancing the well-being of a population (Buur, Jensen, and Stepputat 2007, 11).

Aware of the special characteristics of the border area, the Indian government launched the BADP during the seventh five-year plan (1985-1990) in 1986. The aim of this centrally sponsored Special Areas Development Programme was to promote "the balanced development of sensitive border areas" (Planning Commission 1985). The term 'sensitive' is frequently used in government reports and by interviewees to describe India's borders and border crossing points, without being explained. Asked what he meant by 'sensitive', a member of the Land Ports Authority of India[87] explained that there are illegal things happening, such as the smuggling of drugs,

[87] The Land Ports Authority of India is responsible "to develop, sanitize and manage the facilities for cross border movement of passengers and goods at designated points along the international borders of India." ("The Land Ports Authority of India Act, 2010", Chapter III, Article 11(2))

counterfeit currency, arms and the movement of people (Teja Surwat, New Delhi, 16.05.2017). Some areas are deemed to be more sensitive than others, a former BSF officer explained with reference to Kashmir (Arjun Gupta (m), New Delhi, 02.11.2015). Another person explained that there is a high presence of security forces in sensitive areas (Raza Sangha (m), Lahore, 13.03.2017) and others added that there are more security checks (Shahid Khalil (m), Lahore 07.03.2017; Pardeep Sehgal (m), Amritsar, 10.12.2015). The understanding of the term 'sensitive' is related to security, as the Border Area Development Programme seeks to promote "a sense of security among the local population" (Planning Commission 1992), thus highlighting the primacy of security concerns over development goals.

The programme was initially designed to provide infrastructure facilities. Then it was extended to focus on education (Planning Commission 1992). After being revamped in 1993-94, supply of drinking water and communication facilities also became eligible (Planning Commission 1997). Furthermore,

> Since [the] promotion of sense of security among the people in the Border Areas is an important aspect of the Programme, schemes designed for public participation in crisis management, information and motivation of the people including their involvement in prevention of subversive activities, smuggling, infiltration etc. [are also eligible]. (Planning Commission 1997)

This again shows that the programme is oriented towards promoting security rather than development.

Launched in the Punjab, Rajasthan and Gujarat in 1986-87 (Planning Commission 1988, 119), the programme has since been extended to other border areas. Today, the BADP covers 394 border blocks in 111 border districts of India's 17 border states sharing an international boundary with Myanmar, Bangladesh, Bhuta, Nepal, China, Afghanistan (disputed) and Pakistan (MHA 2018, 35). In Punjab, 21 blocks are covered, including Chogawan and Attari in Amritsar district (MHA n.d.) where I conducted research. Following lists of villages covered under the programme published in 2010, eight of the eleven villages visited were covered by the programme, including Attari, Daoke, Dhanoia Kalan, Mahawa, Rajatal and Rorawala (Khurd) in Attari block and Kakkar and Ranian in Chogawan block (DoP 2010a; 2010b; 2010c). However, many interviewees, including the heads of village governments (*Sarpanches*), were not aware of the Border Area Development Programme or did arguably not receive funds under this scheme.

In the late 1990s, two committees were set up: the Empowered Committee at the Centre, responsible for policy matters, the scope of the programme and the allocation of funds; and Screening Committees at the state-level, which gave states more flexibility in formulating and implementing the scheme (Planning Commission 1997) (on the committees see also Department of Border Management 2015, 5–10). Though the responsibility for utilising funds is with state governments, the Border Security Force plays an important role in the allocation of funds. Following the most recent guidelines issued for the allocation of funds, the Border Security Force can use up to 10 per cent of the annual allocation of the state for projects such as the construction of porter tracks, bridges, roads, transit camps and huts along patrol routes and the supply of electricity and water. Not permissible under the BADP is infrastructure-related work within Border Out Posts, the procurement of vehicles, night vision devices, *etc.* (Department of Border Management 2015, 18–19). Furthermore, the Border Security Force is responsible for identifying villages in need of development and investment. Describing the relationship between the BSF and the civil administration, Arjun Gupta (m) a former BSF officer explained that the

> BSF informs the civil administration as to where, because they are on the border, so where the funds are required, where the development has to take place, and which village is to be adopted. (New Delhi, 02.11.2015).

Following the most recent guidelines issued in 2015, priority is given to all villages up to 10 kilometres from the international boundary, and within this radius, to those villages identified by the Border Security Force as 'strategic villages.' Only once the needs of these villages have been 'saturated,' can the programme be extended to other areas up to a distance of 50 kilometres from the boundary. Following the above-mentioned guidelines:

> District Level Committees (DLCs) shall make their own definition for 'saturation of a village' infrastructure. However, for 'saturation of a village', the minimum facilities will include road connectivity, schools along with facilities like separate toilets for girls, sports facilities, health services, electricity, 2 water supply, community centre, public toilets particularly for women, houses for teachers and health staff, *etc.* (Department of Border Management 2015, 1–2)

While road connectivity is generally provided – often keeping in view the movement of the Border Security Force rather than the needs of borderlanders – many villages along the international boundary still lack some of these facilities (for a study of

Amritsar district see *e.g.* Verma and Singh 2016). This is closely related to the non-use of funding (Singh and Sohal 2016, 200–204) and the allocation of funding. Following an evaluation of the BADP by the Indian Government, 70 per cent of the funds were allocated to infrastructure developments, followed by education (19 per cent), the social sector (8.5 per cent) and health (3.5 per cent) in Punjab. No funds were allocated for agricultural development (NITI AAYOG 2015, 16). However, the Punjab borderland is predominantly agricultural, and, as illustrated, has been negatively impacted by the construction of a fence and security practices.

The construction of a fence cut large parts of farmland off the mainland which restricted people's access to their agricultural land, as highlighted in the previous section. To facilitate security operations to curb drug trafficking and smuggling across the international boundary and to reduce the hardship of farmers, it was suggested that the fence be moved closer to the zero line. 23.38 kilometres of fencing and floodlighting in Abohar tehsil in Ferozepur district in Punjab were identified for this project (Standing Committee on Home Affairs 2008, 10; 2011, 3; MHA 2009, 28). Following news reports, areas close to the villages Rose and Bohar Wadala in Gurdaspur district were also identified for shifting the fence (Gopal 2016). However, it is not clear whether these measures have been completed. Furthermore, the fence has to be 150 yards away from the zero line according to the West Pakistan/Punjab (India) Border Ground Rules, 1961. Therefore, there will always be agricultural land trapped between the zero line and the fence. Consequently, landowners will face challenges regarding access to their land unless agricultural development is placed above security concerns.

Keeping in view the hardship faced by people owning land beyond the fence, the Punjab and Haryana High Court ruled in 2014 that the government pay a compensation of 10,000 rupees (about 141 US dollars) per acre annually to those owning land beyond the fence for the losses accrued. Recent annual reports by the Ministry of Home Affairs state, that 10.25 crore rupees (about 1,437,203.75 US dollars) have been released by the central government to the state government of Punjab under the Border Area Development Programme as compensation to farmers whose land is across the security fence (MHA 2015a, 39; 2016a, 48; 2017a, 46). However, landlords lament that they have not received the money and that it is not sufficient to cover losses. A news report suggests that the money allocated by the centre and state government for compensation was used for 'other tasks' by the Punjab government (Singh 2017). Thus, in addition

to being security oriented, the funds released under the BADP do not seem to reach those for whom they are intended.

To summarise, while the aim of the Border Areas Development Programme is to spur development, a closer look at the BADP revealed that security concerns trump the needs of the border population in the programme design and allocation of funds. The border area continues to be characterised by poor infrastructure, few education facilities, high illiteracy rates, unemployment, the lack of higher-revenue employment opportunities and indebtedness of farmers, suggesting that the programme had limited impact on development. What we thus see is what has been referred to as the "securitisation of development" (Buur, Jensen, and Stepputat 2007, 9).

The relationship between security and development has frequently been looked at as a vicious circle where underdevelopment is considered to be the root of violence, conflict, and crime, while the latter are understood to contribute to underdevelopment (for a discussion see *e.g.* Buur, Jensen, and Stepputat 2007). However, I concur with Menkhaus (2004), who draws on the case of Somalia, that the securitisation of development in the border area is driven by the interests of the national and state governments, security actors and borderlanders rather than by the lack of development.

7.4 Conclusion

India's responses to threats in the Punjab borderland – the material construction of the border, contemporary border guarding practices and the Border Area Development Programme – can be traced back to the Khalistan movement in Punjab. This chapter explored the implications of these responses for everyday life in the Punjab borderland and showed that securitisation is omnipresent and has had far-reaching socio-economic implications, which contributed to constituting the Punjab borderland as crisis space.

The Indian government evoked the image of Pakistan as national enemy and constructed cross-border smuggling of weapons, ammunition, drugs and people as existential threats to justify the construction of a fence and other border guarding practices along its border with Pakistan in Punjab. The representation of Pakistan as enemy and the materialisation of the border need to be understood as part of the government's attempt to project its power "to the very edge of its territory, where it meets […] another sovereign power projecting its command" (Scott 2009, 11) and as an attempt to consolidate the state itself. As Jones (2012, 73) highlights, "[t]he

incorporation of previously marginal areas into the sovereign space of the state brings it substantially closer to the nationalist vision of a coterminous nation, state and territory." Of course, while marginalised by the Indian government politically, and experiencing a downward trend economically, the Punjab was never as marginal as the Bengal borderland to which Jones refers. In fact, the Khalistan movement brought it to the heart of the state-making project by India, of which the construction of a fence was the material expression.

The border fencing process was shaped by and shaped the natural environment. Nature was both part of border-making and border-evasion process, for riverine areas represented *de facto* borders and were used for smuggling purposes. Technological solutions replaced the fence in riverine areas, but they only received a function as barriers to movement through human actors. While the fence reduced the mobility of those the Indian government and security forces consider a threat, interviews showed that it also reduced the mobility of those they sought to protect: law-abiding Indian citizens.

People with land beyond the fence are viewed with suspicion by the Indian government and security forces for cultivation up to the international boundary is deemed to facilitate cross-border smuggling. Security practices by India's border guarding force created insecurities for farmers and agricultural labourers who own and work on land beyond the fence. Restrictions imposed by security forces meant that farmers incurred losses. As agriculture-related work is frequently the primary source of income, the livelihood of farmers living in the Punjab borderland is at risk due to security practices by India's security forces.

In order to counter the negative effect of the border and related practices and to further development, the Indian Government launched the Border Area Development Programme in Punjab in 1986. However, the programme is flawed due to the primacy of security concerns over development goals. Through the securitisation of development, it contributes to constituting the Punjab borderland as crisis space. This crisis space is clearly delimited in the Border Area Development Programme: it includes an area up to 40 kilometres from the international boundary. This delimitation is too rigid for understanding the borders of this space from a Bourdieusian perspective, according to which bordering practices determine the extent of this space, which can expand and contract across time and from actor to actor. This will become

clear through the analysis of everyday trade practices at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point in the following chapter.

CHAPTER 8: TRADE PRACTICES AT THE ATTARI-WAGAH BORDER CROSSING POINT

Image 8: Trucks crossing trade gate at Attari-Wagah (File Foto 2014)

The Punjab borderland has been constituted as crisis space since the partition of British India in 1947. This crisis space has shaped everyday life in this borderland, especially for those owning and working on fields beyond the fence, where mobility is perceived and constructed as a threat by the Indian government, as I showed in the preceding chapters. It has also shaped the practices of those seeking to cross or to send goods across the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. This chapter explores everyday trade practices at rail and road links between the two Punjabs, with a focus on the latter.

Every day hundreds of trucks cross the international boundary dividing Indian and Pakistani Punjab on the Grand Trunk Road that connects the Indian border village Attari with the Pakistani border village Wagah (see Image 8). The Attari-Wagah border crossing point is the only land route through which formal trade is permitted between India and Pakistan. Formal trade includes the movement of goods according to states' rules and regulations as recorded in official trade statistics.[88] The movement

[88] The emphasis on official trade statistics is important because trade through Kashmir is also governed by the state through rules and regulations and state officials register which goods cross the border, but

of goods takes place through trucks on the Grand Trunk Road, in wagons of the bi-weekly Samjhauta Express train, which takes people from the Pakistani border town Lahore to the Indian border village Attari and from there through the Samjhauta Link Express to New Delhi, and in goods trains on the railway line between the border towns Lahore in Pakistan and Amritsar in India.

The aim of this chapter is to come to a better understanding of the relationship between everyday trade practices at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point and relations between the two governments in New Delhi and Islamabad. This will be explored through the Commerce Secretary-led dialogue on Economic and Commercial Cooperation that took place in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process (CDP) between 2004 and 2012. The dialogue was split in two phases, from 2004 to 2008, and from 2011 to 2012. It provided an institutional platform for cross-border communication, not only at the commerce secretary level, but also through various dedicated working groups and technical-level groups. Bilateral negotiations during the CDP led to several trade-related agreements, the formal establishment of channels of communication across the international boundary and the facilitation of movement of goods and people through Attari and Wagah, which are the focus of this chapter.

Negotiations in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process reflect the influence of the state on bilateral trade. While states have disproportionate influence on the economic field because the latter developed alongside the construction of the state (Bourdieu 2005, 12), the main actors in the economic field are firms (Bourdieu 2005, 193), which are sometimes able to shape the rules and regulations (Bourdieu 2005, 195) governing trade. This highlights the need to explore the relationship between state and non-state actors and how they shape rules and regulations (Bourdieu 2005, 92). In this chapter, this relationship will be studied through the role of chambers of commerce and industry and other business associations in shaping the (move from) the positive to the negative list by Pakistan. The lists detail respectively which goods can and cannot be imported from India.

The cross-border movement of trucks, trains and goods, and tariffs are regulated by the central governments of India and Pakistan in transport and trade agreements, unilateral policies that determine which goods can cross the border and at what cost,

---

this trade does not appear in official statistics on India-Pakistan trade as it is on barter basis. On intra-Kashmir trade see e.g. Conciliation Resources (2010) and Kira (2011).

and regional and international trade and tariff agreements. They draw attention to the preponderant influence of the state in shaping everyday trade practices through rules and regulations. This highlights that the state not only has influence over its own economic field, as Bourdieu (2005, 12) already explained, but also on the economy of neighbouring states, as will be shown in this chapter.

In India and Pakistan, rules and regulations on trade through Attari-Wagah were shaped by infrastructure developments, which are a reflection of the social space in which trade takes place (Bourdieu 2018). The infrastructure itself is a materialisation of relations between India and Pakistan as well as of the positions taken by different actors, for states contribute to the existence and persistence and the structures of force within national economic fields through investments in infrastructure (Bourdieu 2005c, 12–13), as will be explored in Section 8.4.

While rules, regulations and infrastructure aim to reproduced states as unitary actors, states delegate their authority to their employees for implementation, highlighting the multiplicity of actors that make up the state. State agents translate policies into practice. While policies are translated, they are adapted to the local context and the interests of a variety of actors affected by the policy in question (Bourdieu 2005, 126). The different and sometimes antagonistic strategies adopted by custom officials, traders, porters and drivers at the Attari-Wagah road border crossing point will be another focus of this chapter.

Much has been written about trade relations between India and Pakistan in recent years, with a focus on obstacles to trade and opportunities for trade (see *e.g.* Taneja and Pohit 2015; Taneja and Dayal 2017), reviewed in detail in Section 2.1. My contribution to this literature lies in exploring the close relationship between processes in and between Islamabad and New Delhi and everyday trade practices at Attari and Wagah. In particular, I study the social history underpinning trade between India and Pakistan through three main groups of actors who shape everyday trade practices from different positions of power: the bureaucratic and the business elites which shape the economic field(s) and trade relations through rules and regulations; street-level bureaucrats (a term coined by Lipsky 2010 [1980]) who translate policy into practice through interaction with non-state actors; and traders, truck drivers and porters who are at the receiving end of state policy and practice and shape everyday interactions at Attari and Wagah.

This chapter is divided in five sections. Section 8.1 will outline the structural history of trade relations between India and Pakistan, drawing attention to the close link between trade relations and the development of the economic fields in India and Pakistan. I then turn to the policymaking process and explore the role of businesspeople in policymaking through chambers of commerce and industry and other business associations (Section 8.2). The third section will explore how everyday trade practices are governed through rules and regulations (Section 8.3), followed by an exploration of how relations between India and Pakistan materialise in infrastructure developments (Section 8.4). Finally, I will turn to everyday trade practices at Attari and Wagah and the relationship between state and non-state actors, outline the hierarchical relationship shaping everyday trade practices (Section 8.5).

8.1 Constituting National Economic Fields and Trade Relations

From 1858 till 1947, the areas now known as India and Pakistan were part of a single but highly fragmented economic field[89] shaped through its relationship with British colonial rulers (Charlesworth 1982). The Punjab formally became part of this economic field through its annexation in 1849. It was subsequently integrated into the British Indian economy and became its model agricultural province and the bread basket of the subcontinent (Talbot 1991; 2007a). With the departure of the coloniser, the partition of British India and the formal creation of India and Pakistan in 1947, this economic field was divided. An international boundary now marked the end of a railway line and road, thereby disrupting the infrastructure network that represented the backbone of the economy during British colonial rule (Donaldson 2010). The arrival and departure of trains had provided employment opportunities and structured everyday life of people living along the railway line in the Punjab region prior to partition. The rupture of railway traffic therefore fundamentally affected life in these places (Prasad 2013; Virdee and Safdar 2017). Where people were able to take the road from one village to another to visit friends and family and to pursue their business, an international boundary now formally prevented them from doing so (Talbot 2007c, 67–83).

[89] Further to differences across the subcontinent, there were independent kingdoms whose relationship to this economic field was shaped through their relations with the British colonial rulers, amongst others.

The creation of this boundary rendered economic relations international. Trade relations between India and Pakistan can be divided into four periods, which structure the following discussion. The first period started with partition and lasted until the second India-Pakistan war in 1965. It was characterised by a process of economic disintegration and the consolidation of two national economic fields. The second period began in 1975 and lasted until the mid-1980s. It was marked by government intervention. The third period began in the mid-1980s and lasted until the late-1990s. During this time, a pro-business orientation and economic liberalisation in India and in Pakistan began to shape interstate trade. Rapprochement between India and Pakistan following a ceasefire agreement end-2003 characterises the fourth period. The section will conclude by briefly outlining the core rules, regulations and agreements shaping trade through the Attari-Wagah road route in the post-2003 period.

For six months, the so-called 'Standstill Agreement' allowed the continuation of business as usual. Thereafter, the movement of goods between India and Pakistan was regulated by thirteen trade and payment agreements signed between 1948 and 1965 (Ghuman 1986, 92–93). Trade was high right after partition, but then declined from US $ 556.20 million in 1948 to US $ 24.70 million in 1959, when it reached its lowest point in the immediate post-partition period. Over the next six years trade levels averaged US $ 46.3 million annually, well below trade levels after partition. The second Indo-Pakistan war in 1965 was followed by a trade embargo, which led to the suspension of all trade links between India and Pakistan, reflected in very low levels of trade between 1966 and 1971, and the complete absence of trade following the war of independence of Bangladesh from 1972 till 1975, according to official statistics (IMF n.d.). This drop in trade in the post-partition period reflects the division and disintegration of the British Indian economic field, the creation of two separate economic fields and the search for new trade partners by India and Pakistan.

The bases on which India and Pakistan could build their economies differed fundamentally. Pakistan's economic basis was primarily agrarian. There was virtually no manufacturing capacity – there was an oil refinery, a few cotton textile plants, some sugar refineries, tea processing and cement manufacturing units – and some small-scale and cottage industry in textile, *bidis* production (indigenous cigarettes), wheat milling, rice husking and the production of simple agricultural implements (Lewis 1970, 1–3). Most industrial unites went to India, which also had the resources necessary for heavy industry – including coal, iron ore, manganese, bauxite, precious

and radioactive minerals. Because India had few jute, raw cotton and wheat resources (Wilcox 1964, 193, 195), it depended on Pakistan for agricultural raw materials after partition, including food grains, raw jute and raw cotton, whereas Pakistan depended on India for manufactured goods, many of which were made from raw materials imported from Pakistan (Lewis 1970, 2). However, relatively soon after partition, the governments of India and Pakistan strove to disintegrate their economies and to fashion separate and independent economies through regulating foreign trade and domestic production, with a view to establishing India and Pakistan as autonomous entities.

The consolidation of India's economic field as national proceeded along with the establishment of institutions like the Planning Commission and the Economic Committee of the Cabinet through which the state intervened in and managed the economy (Raghavan 2012, 114–15; see also Kudaisya 2009). The first five year plan (1951-56) of India, focused on developing its agricultural sector, which was further pursued through the second five year plan (1956-61), which additionally focused on developing India's industry (especially in iron and steel) (Tyagi 1958, 4–6). In Pakistan, a Council of Industries was constituted, comprising industrialists, traders and members of state governments, which advised the government on the development of an industrial policy. Furthermore, boards for the regulation of the production and export of cotton, wool and jute were set up and the Industries Development Corporation Act, 1950, promoted the creation of councils for key industries, including jute, paper, heavy engineering and chemicals and fertilisers (Raghavan 2012, 115). India and Pakistan now went through, what Bourdieu (2012, 12) called, the inhabiting of the economic field by the state. While both states consolidated their independent power, they also constituted their separated economies as national through the provision of rules, regulations, budgets and investments (Bourdieu 2005c, 92). In addition to rules and regulations that aimed at unifying their respective economies, India and Pakistan actively sought to diversify their foreign trade in order to reduce interdependencies.

Pakistan soon created custom barriers, import/export restrictions and solicited imports from other countries, which allowed its manufacturing sector to grow substantially in the period up till 1964-65 (Lewis 1970, 9). India also sought to strengthen its foreign trade relations, mainly with the Middle East (Tyagi 1958, 4–6). However, as the economies of India and Pakistan were strongly dependent on one

another, the regulation of interstate trade remained necessary (Raghavan 2012, 115–16). This demonstrates that India's and Pakistan's economic fields were not only shaped by one state but by relations between states. This is because states only exist in relation to one another in the system of states and state-building involves a process of differentiation and border-making as states, and with them the different fields, become more mature and autonomous through rules and regulations that aim at unifying the different national spaces. While Bourdieu adopted a state-centric view of the economy, the examples of India and Pakistan highlight the need to understand the economies in relation to one another (see also Raghavan 2012, 112–45).

The formation of autonomous economic fields also needs to be understood in relation to non-state actors, for it is firms that are the main actors in the economic field according to Bourdieu (2005, 193). Prior to partition, trade, industry and banking in the subcontinent were dominated by Hindus, Parsis and Europeans (Kochanek 1974, 16–26; 1984, 19–27) – categories that materialised through historically constituted essentialisations. Few Muslims were involved in trade and those that were did not make the transition into industry. The partition of the subcontinent and large-scale migration of the Hindu business elite, however, created a vacuum in the West Pakistani economy that was filled by Muslim businessmen and industrialist, many of whom came from what was now India. They developed close ties with the political elite, which favoured private enterprises and rapid economic growth after partition, leading to the consolidation of power among a few businessmen and industrialist families which controlled a substantial share of Pakistan's business assets (Papanek 1972). The role of these core business families was further consolidated during President Ayub Khan's rule (1958-69), as they facilitated the entry of new families into commerce and industry and thereby broadened their power basis. Due to their dominant position in Pakistan's economy, and on the basis of their wealth and financial power, they were referred to as the '22 families' (Shafqat 1988, 41), which reflects their symbolic power. In India, too, there was a powerful commercial elite comprising about 75 firms, which lobbied with the government to extract individual benefits. Its power was based on a close alliance with the Congress leadership, developed during the independence struggles for India (Kochanek 1996, 159–60). These top firms provided the leadership of specialised business associations which dealt with the government on a collective basis. However, the relative autonomy of the state, a strong believe in state intervention among the political and the bureaucratic elite and a relatively low status of Indian

businesspeople left relatively little space for the latter to shape economic policy in India after partition (Kochanek 1996, 157). To what extent or whether businesspeople sought to shape trade relations between India and Pakistan in this time period has not been the subject of research, to my knowledge. However, the embargo on trade from 1965 to 1975 did certainly not leave much space for businesspeople to shape trade relations between India and Pakistan. After the embargo was lifted, trade took place through government agencies.

In 1975, India and Pakistan resumed trade after signing a "Protocol" (1974) on the resumption of trade and a "Trade Agreement" (1975) – the last trade agreement entered by India and Pakistan that expired in June 1978 (Ghuman 1986, 52). Furthermore, they restored direct shipping services for trade in February 1975 ("Protocol Regarding Shipping Services" 1975), followed by the resumption of rail traffic across the Attari-Wagah border crossing point for goods and passenger movement in July 1976 ("Agreement Relating to Rail Communication" 1976). However, trade levels between India and Pakistan remained relatively low, though they steadily increased from US$ 10.31 million in 1976 to US$ 58.20 million in 1982, after which trade levels dropped again (IMF n.d.). State-control over trade was high, as reflected in the India-Pakistan trade "Protocol" (1974) and "Trade Agreement" (1975), which state that "trade will be conducted on Government-to-Government basis or through Government Controlled Trade Corporations of the two countries." This shows the states' attempts to bring their economic fields under government control. Restrictive policies can explain relatively low levels of trade. From 1969 to 1973, Prime Minister Indira Gandhi (PM, 1966-77) enacted what Corbridge, Harriss, and Jeffrey (2012, 29) describe as *dirigiste* and anti-business policies, including the nationalisation of India's leading banks (1969), the regulation of big firms through the Monopolies and Restrictive Trade Practices Act (1969) and the regulation of foreign direct investment and technology through the Foreign Exchange Regulation Act (1973) (see *e.g.* chapter 3 in Panagariya 2010). In Pakistan, Zulfiqar Ali Bhutto also nationalised key industries (1972), banks (1974) and insurance companies during his tenure as President (1971-73) and Prime Minister (1973-1977) (see *e.g.* Shafqat 1988), with the aim to restructure the economy and strip the twenty-two Pakistani business families of their control. However, his nationalisation policies led to an anti-Bhutto movement by big businesses, with the support of small and medium-sized enterprises, ultimately leading to the end of Bhutto's Premiership. The demands of business people

were partially satisfied by the new military regime led by General Zia-ul-Haq (Chief Martial Law Administrator 1977-1978; President 1978-1988), which denationalised wheat, rice, and cotton ginning mills (1977), followed by big businesses (1978) (Kochanek 1984, 80–83). A pro-business orientation in India and Pakistan provided the background for an increase of bilateral trade in the following years.

From 1986 onwards trade levels started increasing, rising from US$ 27.84 million in 1986 to US$ 197.75 million in 1992. Trade levels dropped again to US$ 104.56 million in 1993 but continued to rise up to US$ 287.28 million in 1998 (IMF n.d.). This rise in trade levels needs to be understood in relation to the participation of the private sector in bilateral trade, a pro-business orientation in India and Pakistan followed by economic liberalisation, and rapprochement between India and Pakistan from the mid-1990s.

The bilateral "Trade Agreement" from 1975 not only stated that trade shall be conducted on a government-to-government basis, but also that "the two Governments shall encourage relevant enterprises and organizations of their respective countries to explore the scope for long-term contracts and, where appropriate, to conclude such contracts" (Article 2). While India had permitted private actors in trade even before the trade embargo, and the private sector had a big share in trade (Ghuman 1986, 84), the government of Pakistan only permitted the private sector to participate in trade with India in July 1976. But the government banned private actors again two years later (Ghuman 1986, 52, 93 note 21), when their last bilateral trade agreement expired. In November 1985, India and Pakistan finally agreed to allow private actors to enter bilateral trade (Ghuman 1986, 55), which significantly increased levels of trade between these two countries (Ghuman 1986, 61).

The commercialisation of trade relations took place in the context of a pro-business orientation by the governments in India and Pakistan in the 1980s, and economic liberalisation in the 1990s. Rodrik and Subramanian (2005) showed, that the return of Indira Gandhi to power in 1980 (PM, 1980-84) was accompanied by a shift from a socialist rhetoric towards a pro-business orientation, which was reinforced through Rajiv Gandhi, who succeeded his mother in 1984 (PM, 1984-1989). Successive liberalisation, among it the removal of price controls and a reduction of corporate taxes, was accompanied by economic growth in India during the 1980s. At the same time, the balance of trade worsened in India, external debt rose, and the government found it increasingly difficult to service its debts. This provided the

background to an economic crisis in 1990-91 (Pedersen 2000, 271), which led the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund to requested further liberalisation in exchange for a $ 500 million bail out for the Indian government. External pressure was paralleled by the spread of a neoliberal *doxa*, which permeated the discussions and perceptions of the business and political elite in India (Chopra 2003) and facilitated liberalisation. In Pakistan, the liberalisation of the economy during General Zia's military regime (Chief Martial Law Administrator 1977-1978; President 1978-1988), opened up space for specialised business associations, like the Pakistan Pharmaceutical Manufacturers Association (PPMA) and the All-Pakistan Textile Mills Association (APTMA) in shaping policymaking (Kochanek 1984, 80–81). As Kochanek (1984, 82) explained: "Collective action to influence the major directions of public policy now replaced the older struggle for distributive benefits." Benazir Bhutto, who succeeded Zia as Prime Minister of Pakistan in 1988 (PM, 1988-90; 1993-96), embarked on further denationalising the economy and encouraging privatisation. However, her government did not develop a coherent privatisation policy which weakened the confidence of industrialists in Bhutto (Shafqat 1996, 665–66).

The rise in trade levels during that period also needs to be understood in the context of rapprochement between India and Pakistan. In the mid-1990s, India and Pakistan started exchanging 'non-papers' on Kashmir (Official Spokesman MEA 1994), followed by the institutionalisation of a dialogue process to address all issues of mutual concern in an integrated manner in 1997. The announcement of this so-called Composite Dialogue Process was made on the sidelines of a summit of the South Asian Association for Regional Cooperation (SAARC), which was established in 1985. SAARC promotes the development of economic and regional integration through the SAARC Preferential Trading Arrangement (SAPTA), which entered into force in 1995, thus highlighting how the regional environment was favourable for enhancing trade. In 1996, India extended the Most Favoured Nation status to Pakistan. The Most Favoured Nation (MFN) status is an economic principle to which all members in theory agree when they sign the General Agreement on Tariffs in Trade (GATT), replaced by the World Trade Organisation (WTO) in 1995. It implies that no country can discriminate between GATT/WTO trading partners when it comes to the import of goods or tariffs, unless they are exempted from this rule (WTO n.d.), as were India and Pakistan when they joined GATT in 1948 (GATT 1947, Part III, Article XXIV, paragraph 11). This highlights the close link between bilateral trade and the global

economic field. India replaced its positive list on imports and eliminated any Pakistan-specific restrictions on the import of goods and tariffs. However, the momentum created through the Composite Dialogue Process and closer regional cooperation was short-lived, as India and Pakistan proceeded to nuclear tests in May 1998, followed by a limited war in Kargil in Kashmir in 1999. After attacks on the Indian Parliament in December 2001, trade through the land route was suspended until January 2004 and shifted from the rail to the sea route (Taneja 2008, 84–85).

In November 2003, India and Pakistan agreed to a ceasefire and railway delegations from India and Pakistan subsequently agreed to resume the freight and passenger services with effect from January 15, 2004 ("Joint Press Statement on Samjhauta Express" 2003). In July 2005, Pakistan also opened the Attari-Wagah road route for bilateral trade for the first time since partition, in addition to transit trade to Afghanistan.[90] The latter was opened for the cross-border movement of trucks up to designated areas in India and Pakistan in 2007, which further facilitated bilateral trade. As is clear from Figure 1, trade between India and Pakistan reached unprecedented levels in the post-2003 period, with the bulk of goods moving from India to Pakistan. Trade through the rail route is governed by the bilateral Railway Agreement from 1976, whereas trade through the road route is regulated through mutual understandings reached in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process on Economic and Commercial Cooperation, which were later translated into Standard Operating Procedures at Attari and Wagah. Trade is also shaped by the MFN status under the GATT/WTO agreements, and, since 2006, through the South Asian Free Trade Area (SAFTA), through which South Asian members agreed to reduce their tariffs on imports to 5 per cent, except for items listed under the sensitive list of each country. When India upgraded its infrastructure at Attari in 2012, Pakistan replaced its positive list for imports from India with a negative list, detailing all those items that could not be imported from India. Combined with India's import and export policies, it determined which items can be traded between India and Pakistan and at what tariff. All taken together explains the hike in trade post-2003.

[90] India had already notified the Attari-Wagah land route and several other border crossing points as Land Customs Stations (LCSs) for the clearance of goods in 1994 ("Notification 93/04-Customs (NT)" 1994). Other LCSs along the India-Pakistan border in the Punjab include Khalra (Patti-Khalra-Lahore road) in Amritsar District and Hussainiwala (Ferozepur-Lasur road) in Ferozepur District.

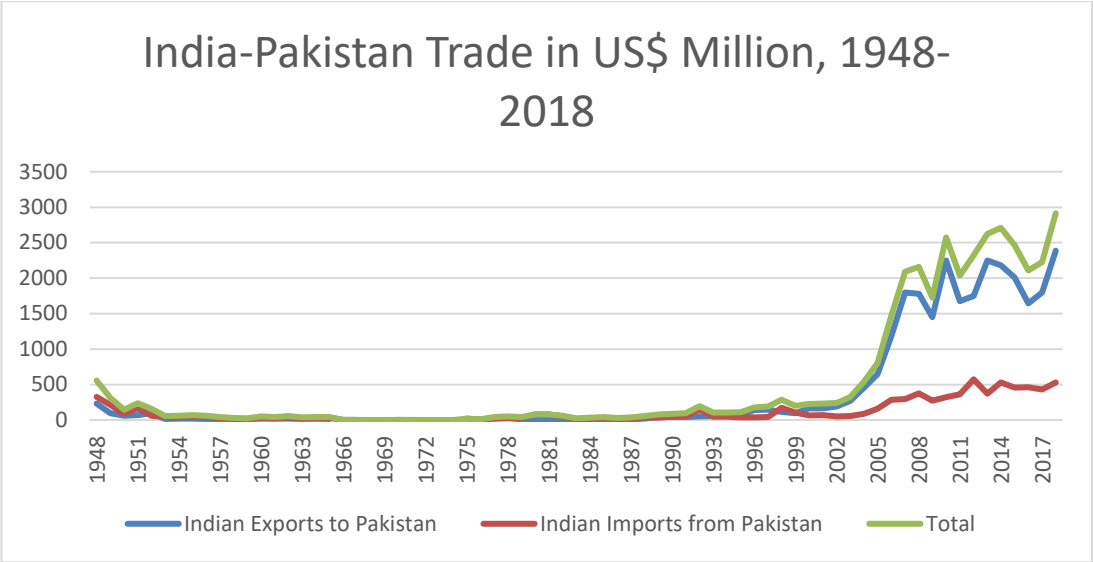


Figure 1: India-Pakistan Trade in US $ Million, 1948-2018[91]

The rising trade levels, while often referred to, are seldom studied in their micro-political and economic dimensions. The next section attempts to close this gap by exploring everyday trade practices at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point, emphasising interactions of state and non-state actors in cross-border trade.

8.2 Policymaking through Commercial Associations

Firms are the main actors in national economic fields (Bourdieu 2005, 193) and foreign trade relations. Dominant business actors are at times able to influence the rules of economic transactions (Bourdieu 2005c, 195), thereby shaping everyday trade practices. These regularities and rules are translated into policy by state actors (Bourdieu 2005c, 12–13) through interaction with the private sector, as I explore in this section. Business actors have shaped policies through business associations and chambers of commerce and industry, which not only provided an important link between the government and the private sector in their respective countries but also between India and Pakistan. In this section, their influence on policymaking will be explored regarding Pakistan's positive and negative lists on imports from India, which detail respectively which goods can and cannot be imported from India. It is shown that the relationship between state and private actors has been renegotiated in recent years and that business actors' space to shape policymaking in Pakistan has increased.

[91] The figure is made from data from the IMF (n.d.).

Until 2012, Pakistani imports from India took place under a positive list approach, according to which only a small number of items could be imported from India. Over time, Pakistan gradually increased the number of items that could be imported, from 770 items in 2005 (Import Policy Order 2005) to 1,946 items in 2009 (Import Policy Order 2009). In 2012, Pakistan replaced its positive list with a negative list of 1,209 items that could not be imported through the sea, rail and air routes (Import Policy Order 2009 Amendment 2012), thereby opening its economy to imports from India. However, it maintained a small positive list of 137 items that could be imported through the road route, which significantly limited the number of items that could be imported through this route.

The positive and negative list approaches taken by Pakistan regarding its imports from India were major points of discussion during the Commerce Secretary-led Composite Dialogue Process on Economic and Commercial Cooperation. Initially, conversations concentrated on increasing the number of items on the positive list importable from India. This involved both an internal process in Pakistan and deliberations with their Indian counterpart in the framework of the dialogue. During the third round of Commerce Secretary (CS)-led talks, Pakistan agreed to "consider enlarging the list of importable items from India *in consultation with stakeholders* and *after fulfilling legal and procedural requirements*" (Joint Statement CS 2006). These 'legal and procedural requirements' involved Cabinet approval in Pakistan. As the former Additional Joint Secretary (Trade Diplomacy) of Pakistan, Robina Ather (f), explained:

> The positive list was an internal arrangement within the government that if an industry apply that this particular item should be, we need this as a raw material to import it from India, it would go to the cabinet and the cabinet approves, if the cabinet approves, then this item would be added to the positive list. This was the arrangement at that point.
>
> *I: So it was always the cabinet that had to approve it?*
>
> Yes. Yes. It was always the cabinet that had to approve. Only then this one particular item could be added onto the list. (Robina Ather (f), Islamabad, 28.03.2017)

Cabinet approval was not only required to increase the number of items on the positive list but also to change from the positive to the negative list and to phase out the latter for full 'trade normalisation,' as this process is generally referred to in the Composite Dialogue Process. The need for Cabinet approval highlights the highly political nature

of bilateral trade. It indicates, that bureaucrats cannot make changes to trade relations with India without political consent.

Which items were to be included in the positive list was also influenced by Indian government officials. During the fourth round of bilateral talks, "The Indian delegation handed over a list of 484 tariff lines for inclusion in the Positive List of items importable from India. The Pakistan side agreed to examine the request "*in consultation with stakeholders*" (Joint Statement CS 2007). Subsequently, the positive list was increased from 773 items in July 2006 (Import Policy Order 2006) to 1802 items in October 2007 (Import Policy Order 2007). In reaction to continuously increasing the number of items in the positive list, Pakistan eventually agreed to replace the positive list with a negative list and promised to identify items that cannot be imported in consultation with "all stakeholders including business chambers and trade bodies" (Minutes CS 2011). In March 2012, a negative list was published, with 1,209 items banned for import from India (Import Policy Order 2009 Amendment 2012). The aim was to dismantle the negative list altogether by the end of 2012 and to trade under the regional South Asian Free Trade Area (SAFTA) (Joint Statement CS 2012). However, the end of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2012 precluded this move.

The references in joint statements and minutes of bilateral meetings to a 'consultation process' with 'stakeholders', including business chambers and trade bodies by Pakistan suggests that bureaucrats in the Ministry of Commerce in Pakistan were aware that Cabinet approval was not sufficient for policy changes and that business people had to be taken on board for such changes to be effective. This indicates a change of thinking on part of government officials regarding the role of businesspeople in policymaking compared to the 1970s when business associations and chambers of commerce were highly governmentalized and there was little space for collective action by the private sector (Kochanek 1984, 80–81, 122–39).[92]

[92] This is the last study published on business associations in Pakistan to my knowledge, hence the reference to the 1970s. Nadvi (1999) conducted a study on the surgical instrument industry in Sialkot in 1994, demonstrating that business associations were able to influence the government to invest in the economy. This suggests that the space for business associations was increasing with privatisation during Benazir Bhutto's (PM 1988-90; 1993-96) and more importantly Nawaz Sharif's (PM 1990-93; 1997-99) premiership in the 1980s and 90s. However, Nawaz Sharif's hold of the business community was weak. As Rizvi (1999, 181) noted, the business community, which was traditionally a stronghold of Nawaz Sharif, foiled two attempts of the government to impose a general sales tax. This highlights the government's weakness vis-à-vis the business community as a whole.

Though the space for businesspeople and associations in shaping policymaking may be increasing, which can be related to broader processes of liberalisation, their influence vis-à-vis government officials remains limited. How elite government officials position themselves in relation to businesspeople in the policymaking process can be gauged from the following statement by a former Joint Secretary (Foreign Trade) of Pakistan who explained:

> We meet with the chambers and these businessmen also come to these meetings and we have a very open discussion about serious concerns and see how genuine they are. If we are convinced that their concerns are genuine, then we find a way to accommodate them. (Shafi Tarar (m), Islamabad, 05.04.2017)

Government officials are the last instance in the policymaking process, in which bureaucrats play an important role. In Pakistan, the bureaucracy is recognised as a relatively autonomous entity (Hull 2012, 5), whose dominant position grew out of the bureaucracy's colonial and post-colonial experience (Alavi 1973; 1983; 1990; Jalal 1991, 136–93). However, the relative autonomy of the bureaucracy in policymaking with regard to trade with India is contingent on its relationship with the political elite. The ability for bureaucrats to create new policy for bilateral trade ceased with the end of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2012, leaving it to businesspeople to take the process of trade normalisation forward.

The Pakistani business sector is made up of three interrelated groups: individual families and firms, industry associations and chambers of commerce, which each have their own influence on policymaking. While business and industrial families are said to have established personal contacts with the bureaucracy and political leadership which they attempt to mobilise to secure individual benefits, smaller and medium-sized businesses in Pakistan have joined forces in industry-specific business associations or broadly organised chambers of commerce (Kochanek 1984, 99–100). Association and chambers are used to influence policy and trade relations between India and Pakistan. As the following statement by a former Joint Secretary (Foreign Trade) of Pakistan exemplifies, a consultation process between the bureaucracy and business associations was key to creating the negative list in Pakistan:

> Not individual businessmen, the chambers and associations [were consulted]. See, we cannot reach out to all the businessmen in the industry. So basically they are represented through these associations and

> chambers and we meet with the chambers and these businessmen also come to these meetings. (Shafi Tarar (m), Islamabad, 05.04.2017)

There is a direct link between powerful individual businessmen and industrialists and business associations and chambers of commerce and industry. This is because every trader needs to be registered with a trade body as they are the only organisations which can issue certificates of origin, which are required for export. All traders interviewed were members of different chambers and business associations, notably the Lahore and the Rawalpindi Chambers of Commerce and Industry in Pakistan and the Progress Harmony Development Chamber of Commerce and Industry (PHD CCI) and the Confederation of Indian Industry (CII) in India. Further research is required to ascertain the role that individual businesspeople and industrialists or families play within chambers of commerce and business associations (for earlier studies on this matter see *e.g.* Kochanek 1974, 1995, 1996, on India; and 1984, on Pakistan).

Pakistani businesspeople were divided over whether to promote closer trade relations between India and Pakistan, with some being in favour and others against. Their struggle to influence trade relations became particularly apparent through their representation in business associations and chambers of commerce. The former had considerable influence on the items on Pakistan's negative list that has governed trade between India and Pakistan since 2012.

There were several industries in Pakistan which were initially opposed to opening trade with India by increasing the number of items on the positive list or removing restrictions under the negative list or the sensitive list under SAFTA. Opposition to opening the Pakistani economy to imports from India was particularly strong among sections of the automobile, the pharmaceutical, the agriculture, the textile (including polyester staple fibre) (Shafi Tarar (m), Islamabad, 05.04.2017) and the iron and steel industries (Robiner Ather (f), Islamabad, 28.03.2017). These industries are represented through different business associations, including the All Pakistan Textile Mills Association (APTMA), the Pakistan Pharmaceutical Manufacturers Association (PPMA), the Pakistan Association of Automotive Parts Accessories Manufacturers (PAAPAM), the Pakistan Automotive Manufacturers Association (PAMA), and the Farmers Association of Pakistan (FAP), amongst others.

The relative influence of these different sectors and associations on policymaking can be gauged from a closer look at Pakistan's negative and sensitive lists. The latter is important because some industries were willing to remove items

from the negative list, provided they were guaranteed higher tariffs through the sensitive list under SAFTA, according to a former Joint Secretary (Foreign Trade) of Pakistan (Shafi Tarar (m), Islamabad, 05.04.2017). Under Pakistan's negative and sensitive lists, the textile and clothing, the pharmaceutical and the automobile sectors are well-protected. By contrast, many agricultural items are found on Pakistan's positive list for imports through the road route, suggesting that the agricultural sector was relatively less powerful in the policymaking process.[93]

Sector-specific business associations were the first to carve out some space for collective action in Pakistan in the mid-1970s. As Kochanek (1984, 81–82) notes: "[t]he most active [private organisations] were not the broadly based regional association[s] but the specialized associations like the Pakistan Pharmaceutical Manufacturers Association (PPMA), the Karachi Stock Exchange (KSE), and the All-Pakistan Textile Mills Association (APTMA)." Together with the Chamber of Commerce and Industry, Karachi, they were the most effective spokesmen of businesspeople during Zulfikar Ali Bhutto's regime. Representatives of leading Chambers of Commerce and Industry in Pakistan now perceive themselves to be able to play an important role in shaping trade relations between India and Pakistan (Raja Amer Iqbal (m), Rawalpindi, 21.03.2017), for they also represent the interests of these different sectors (Shahid Khalil (m), Lahore, 07.03.2017). This indicates a change in the power basis of sector-specific business associations vis-à-vis Chambers of Commerce and Industry, at least when it comes to trade between India and Pakistan.

In 2011, six chambers were officially recognised by India and Pakistan in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process, three in India and three in Pakistan. In Pakistan, this included the Karachi (KCCI), the Lahore (LCCI) and the apex Federation of Pakistan Chambers of Commerce and Industry (FPCCI) (Minutes JWG 2011). By contrast, no sector-specific association was officially recognised, thus highlighting the centrality of chambers of commerce and industry to India-Pakistan trade relations. However, not all chambers are considered equally influential. Describing the relative position of these chambers *vis-à-vis* one another, a former

[93] For detailed discussions of the different sectors and India-Pakistan trade see the following publications on the pharmaceutical industry (Ahmed and Batool 2017; Pant and Pande 2017), on the textile and clothing industry (Taneja, Ray, and Pande 2017), on the automobile industry (Nag 2017), and on the agricultural sector (Chand and Saxena 2017; Khan and Hussain 2014).

Senior Vice President of the Islamabad Chamber of Commerce and Industry (ICCI) explained:

> There are bigger organisations, like the Karachi chamber, which is also very important. It's the biggest. The second biggest is Lahore. The Lahore Chamber of Commerce has a lot of say in making a budget, making suggestions and all that. In fact, all chambers make suggestions to the FPCCI and the FPCCI passes it on to the Finance Minister. They have very frequent meetings with the Finance Minister and the Chairman of the FBR- Federal Board of Revenue. Sometimes they also approach us [at the ICCI] for recommendations. (Khalid Malik (m), Islamabad, 03.04.2017)

The influence of these chambers varies from region to region. As a former Chairman Co-ordination of the Federation of Pakistan Chambers of Commerce and Industry (FPCCI) added:

> The Karachi chamber has influence in the province of Sindh and also in the federal area because the members of the Karachi chamber are very influential. They are very big entrepreneurs. They are very big industrialists. Their stakes are higher than those of any other chamber in Pakistan. The same is the case with Lahore. Lahore is the biggest chamber in the province of Punjab. So they have got their own identity, their own importance by sitting in Punjab. Both, the Lahore and Karachi chambers play a very important role in the economy of the country, nationally and internationally, both. (Malik Sohail Hussain (m), Islamabad, 03.04.2017)

Businesspeople affiliated with the Karachi and the Lahore chambers compete for trade between India and Pakistan. Until 1999, the rail route was the most important trade link between these two countries. However, trade then shifted to the sea route (Taneja 2008, 84–85). This can in part be attributed to a crisis in relations between India and Pakistan following attacks on the Indian Parliament in 2001, which led to the temporary closure of the land route for trade between December 2001 and January 2004. This was followed by the revision of a restrictive maritime protocol in 2005, which made trade through the sea route more economically viable. However, with the resumption of trade via rail in January 2004 and the opening of the road route for trade in July 2005, the sea route again lost some trade to the land route. While the sea route accounted for 92 per cent and 97 per cent of Indian exports to and imports from Pakistan in 2002-03 respectively, this share dropped to 87 per cent and 72 per cent in 2006-07 for exports and imports respectively (Taneja 2008, 84–85). Today, the value of Indian exports to Pakistan far exceeds the value of imports. However, the land route only accounts for about 13 per cent of Indian exports to Pakistan, thus pointing to the

significance of the sea route for bilateral trade. Though significantly smaller in value, about 46 per cent of all Indian imports from Pakistan take place through the land route (road and rail) (calculations based on port-wise trade data on the financial year 2018-19 retrieved from the "Export Import Data Bank" n.d.). The majority of land-based exports is done through rail and not through road, which can be linked to Pakistan's restrictive import policy in force since 2012, which limits imports through the road route to 137 items. A businessman from Amritsar suggested that restrictions on road-based trade through Attari-Wagah from 2012 in the form of a positive list of 137 items may have been imposed in part because the Karachi chamber put pressure on the government to restrict trade through the land route so that trade would have to be routed through Karachi (Kabir Singh (m), Amritsar, 08.12.2015). Though not implausible, he was the only person to suggested that and I am not sure whether the Karachi chamber did exert influence on the government in this regard. In fact, others have suggested that such restrictions were imposed due to the lack of infrastructure at Wagah to handle larger volumes of trade and for political reasons.

The Lahore Chamber has been at the forefront of promoting trade through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point and is widely regarded as the most influential chamber in Punjab. Lahore is another industrial centre in Pakistan and the LCCI has many influential businesspeople as members. It has a dedicated Standing Committee on India-Pakistan Trade which comprises ten businesspeople from relevant sectors, which regularly invites government officials to discuss issues experienced by traders (Amrita Cheema (f), Lahore, 07.03.2017), thus providing a direct link between the government and the private sector. The committee addresses specific issues that arise in relation to trade through the Attar-Wagah land route, such as the absence of testing and laboratory services, delays in the trading process due to scanning issues and the like (Amrita Cheema (f), Lahore, 07.03.2017). The committee itself is more concerned with practical issues rather than policy matters. However, the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry has been an important actor when it comes to facilitating trade between India and Pakistan.

Pakistani and Indian chambers of commerce have worked closely together to facilitate bilateral trade. This primarily led to closer cooperation between chambers present in the landlocked Punjab and those at seaports. In 2011, three Indian chambers were officially recognised by India and Pakistan in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process, including the Progress Harmony Development Chamber of

Commerce and Industry (PHD CCI), the Bombay Chamber of Commerce and Industry (BCCI) and the apex Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry (FICCI) (Minutes JWG 2011). FICCI and the Pakistani apex chamber FPCCI have long worked together. They exchanged trade delegations in the early 1980s (Ghuman 1986, 94, note 23) and signed a Memorandum of Understanding to jointly form the India-Pakistan Chamber of Commerce and Industry (IPCCI) in 1999. Under the umbrella of the IPCCI, FICCI and FPCCI have exchanged various business delegations, among others during trade fairs (Acharya and Marwaha 2012, 55). A representative of FICCI explained, that they worked closely with their Pakistani counterparts when it comes to the move from the positive to the negative list in Pakistan:

> The shift from the positive list to the negative list. Here we have been playing a very, very crucial role through the chambers of commerce of India and Pakistan by creating an opinion in Pakistan through the business community that by restricting items in the positive list trade cannot grow as much as its potential. So we have been able to influence the business community in Pakistan to rally from their end with their government to move it from the positive list to the negative list. And also now reducing the items in the negative list as much as possible. So this is a very, very strong policy move where we have been able to contribute quite a bit. (Goutam Ghosh (m), New Delhi, 06.10.2015)

Such cooperation also took place through other chambers. Heeding the bilateral agreement to explore the possibility of setting up joint chambers (Minutes CS 2011), the Karachi and Mumbai chambers signed a cooperation agreement to establish a Bombay-Karachi Joint Chamber of Commerce and Industry in 2011 (*The Express Tribune* 2011). However, they are waiting for government approval to date. Between 2005 and 2012, the Lahore chamber signed three Memoranda of Understanding with its Indian counterpart the PHD chamber, according to official records by the LCCI (n.d.). The MoU's aimed at enhancing bilateral trade relations, promoting trade through Attari-Wagah, exchanging trade delegations, facilitating B2B meetings, enhancing mutual cooperation and increasing visa facilities. Like the Lahore chamber in Pakistan, the PHD chamber has a regional office in Chandigarh, the state capital of Punjab. This has meant that representatives of these two chambers worked particularly closely together on matters relating to trade through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. Interviews also pointed to the role of the Confederation of Indian Industry (CII) and the Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations (ICRIER)

in shaping bilateral trade relations through informing policy-changes and providing a bridge between the government and the private sector. According to a long-term active member of the Confederation of Indian Industry (CII),

> [W]e at CII proposed the idea [of the negative list], kept following it up, but the catalyst became ICRIER. Because ICRIER was designated with the task of doing that [by the Indian government]. (Kabir Singh (m), Amritsar, 08.12.2015)

CII is the only chamber with a regional office in Amritsar, highlighting that they are privy to trade practices at Attari and Wagah. Furthermore, CII, together with the Pakistan Business Council, is the secretariat of the India-Pakistan Joint Business Council (also referred to as Pakistan India Joint Business Forum, PIJBF n.d.), which was officially proposed by the Commerce Ministers of India and Pakistan in 2012, "as an additional institutional framework for regular and sustained dialogue between the business communities" from India and Pakistan (Joint Statement CM 2012). A former Additional Secretary Commerce (Trade Diplomacy) of Pakistan, who had proposed setting up the Joint Business Forum in the first instance, explained that the purpose of the forum was to facilitate communication among businesspeople:

> We set up a, what we call the Pakistan-India Business Forum. The forum was basically…the idea was at that point, and that was my idea which was later accepted, I said we had a history of this official dialogue stopping and then resuming, so let's set up some body which could continue. That was the idea to set up the business forum so that the businesspeople could communicate whatever the political conditions or the official dialogue is. (Robina Ather (f), Islamabad, 28.03.2017)

The India-Pakistan Joint Business Council was formally notified in March 2013, including fifteen prominent businesspeople from India and Pakistan (Basu 2013). The PIJBF set up several sector-specific taskforces relating to trade in agriculture, auto and engineering, banking, textiles, pharmaceuticals and energy (PIJBF n.d.), which held regular meetings for about three years. In 2016, the sixth and till now last meeting of the Joint Business Forum took place (Basu 2016), suggesting that cooperation in this forum has been limited. As the above quoted former Additional Commerce Secretary (Trade Diplomacy), Robina Ather (f, Islamabad, 28.03.2017) of Pakistan explained:

> The idea was that the business forum could resolve these issues themselves, that they could then recommend to the governments what should be further done to improve the trade between the two countries. […] But I haven't received or seen anything, any recommendations coming out of there.

> That forum was really useful in the first two three meetings and they set up different working groups to do research and to [not understandable] but unfortunately that business forum also, like the official forum, became useless over time.

This may in part be due to overlap with other collaborative initiatives, such as the India-Pakistan Chamber of Commerce and Industry (IPCCI), though I suggested above that this collaboration effort is also limited.

The most sustained cooperation probably took place with regard to the organisation of bilateral and regional trade fairs in India and Pakistan. Among them, the Punjab International Trade Expo (PITEX), which takes place in Amritsar in December annually, was probably the most prominent event, at least in Northern India. It started as the Indo-Pak International Trade Expo (IPEX) in 2005. However, as more and more representatives from other SAARC countries joined, it was renamed into the Punjab International Trade Expo (PITEX). It is organised by exhibition experts through the Rawalpindi and the PHD Chambers of Commerce and Industry, though many exhibitors from Pakistan come through the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry. In 2016, demonetisation by India kept many Pakistani businesspeople away from PITEX, for there was not enough cash available in the market for Indians to spend on merchandise. The deterioration of bilateral relations in the following year kept all those Pakistanis away that required a visa. As Anil Khaitan, the President of the PHD Chamber of Commerce and Industry explained to the press: "It is a matter between the governments of both the nations that traders from the other side of the border did not make it to the expo this time." (quoted in *The Tribune* 2017b). The same was the case in 2018, when "On the [Punjab] state government's behalf, Vinni Mahajan, Additional Chief Secretary, Industries and Commerce, had written to the MEA [Indian Ministry of External Affairs] for facilitating visa for Pakistani exhibitors for PITEX, but it flatly refused to consider it," according to RS Sachdeva, chairman of the Punjab chapter of the PHD Chamber of Commerce and Industry (quoted in Paul 2018b).[94] Cooperation between business associations and chambers is shaped by relations between the governments of India and Pakistan, for such events cannot take place without their approval. Indeed, the end of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2012 also led to a

[94] The visa process is crucial to trade relations between India and Pakistan, which reproduces existing hierarchies among the business community. However, the lack of space in this dissertation prevents me from elaborating on this matter.

decline in formal business-to-business cooperation because effective cooperation requires government support.

The preceding discussion has demonstrated that businesspeople in Pakistan, through collaborative efforts with businesspeople in India, have been able to shape policymaking with regard to the positive and the negative lists. It highlighted, that the space for business associations and chambers of commerce to shape policymaking has increased in Pakistan in recent years. The increasing role of business actors in shaping trade relations between India and Pakistan does not signify the 'decline of the state.' Rather, we see that the relationship between the public and the private is renegotiated, with the help of bureaucrats, diplomats and politicians who promote a liberal economic model. Cooperation in the framework of the Composite Dialogue on Economic and Commercial Cooperation was instrumental. However, the end of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2012 also ended government-to-government cooperation and prevented the realisation of initiatives like the creation of a Bombay-Karachi Joint Chamber of Commerce and Industry. This left the business sector to take things forward. But collaborative efforts at the chamber level did not proof sustainable, as in the case of the India-Pakistan Joint Business Council or bilateral trade fairs due to changes in the political climate since 2012.

8.3 Governing Everyday Trade Practices Through Rules and Regulations

States produce and reproduce foreign trade relations through rules and regulations that aim at streamlining everyday trade practices and at removing the discretionary power of individual state actors from the process. Once rules and regulations are in place, they are difficult to circumvent, as research on everyday trade practices at Attari-Wagah showed. Even powerful actors with the 'right' connections struggled to extract individual benefits from the bureaucratic elite that upholds and perpetuates the state from the national capitals, Islamabad and New Delhi.

The preponderant role of rules and regulations in shaping trade relations between India and Pakistan became apparent in February 2019, when things came to a head between these two neighbours following a suicide bombing in Indian-administered Kashmir, killing 40 Indian paramilitary officers and the perpetrator. The day after the attack in Pulwama, India's Finance Minister Arun Jaitley announced in a TV statement

that “the most favoured nation status which had been granted to Pakistan [in 1996] stands withdrawn” (“Pulwama Terror Attack: Centre Withdraws MFN Status from Pakistan” 2019). India and Pakistan went through a crisis, during which political concerns came to dominate economic relations. This shows that a crisis in one field can lead to a crisis in another field, as Bourdieu suggested in The Critical Moment (Bourdieu 1990, 159–93).

In 1996, India had granted MFN status to Pakistan, thereby removing any country-specific restrictions on trade. Pakistan never reciprocated. Discussions during the Composite Dialogue Process on Economic and Commercial Cooperation focused on Pakistan extending MFN status to India. In 2011, Pakistan agreed to accord MFN status to India (Joint Statement CS 2011). However, a former President of the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry explained that there was opposition to the nomenclature in Pakistan:

> Pakistan chewed on it and dragged its feet on the most favourite nation status and still has not given it to India. That is just due to the nomenclature as the ‘most favourite nation’, which we explained to everybody doesn’t mean that we are in favour of India. It is just a nomenclature by the World Bank so that you have certain agreements with the nation, which you call most favourite, and you do business with them. (Sohail Lashari (m), Lahore, 16.03.2017)

Internal opposition to calling India the most favoured nation led Pakistan to rename the MFN status into Non-Discriminatory Market Access (NDMA) in 2014 (Joint Statement CM 2014). But Pakistan never extended MFN status/NDMA to India. In February 2019, India withdrew the MFN status from Pakistan.

By withdrawing the MFN status from Pakistan on 15 February 2019, India was no longer bound by this GATT/WTO rule. The Indian Customs’ authority imposed duties of 200 per cent on “[a]ll goods originating in or exported from the Islamic Republic of Pakistan” from February 16, thereby rendering imports from Pakistan unprofitable (Customs 2019). The Indian customs clearing agent Jaspal Singh explained that duties were now higher than the value of the goods themselves:

> A bag of Pakistani cement that costs between Rs 250-Rs 300 would now invite an import duty of Rs 800 each. Similarly, the duty on a truck load of dry date which was Rs 2.22 lakh earlier has now been hiked to Rs 32 lakh, including the GST [Goods and Services Tax]. (quoted in Paul 2019b).

With the withdrawal of the MFN status, the Indian government did not severe the trade links between India and Pakistan, but it raised the costs of trade, both material and immaterial, to such an extent that it was no longer feasible to do trade for most people. Upon the increase in duties, Indian importers refused to pay for the clearance of goods and even cancelled already placed orders (Mirza 2019; Anil Sharma 2019). By doing so, they hit their trade partners, who are often well-known to them and personal friends. Most of those trading through the land route are small and medium-sized traders who entered trade to take advantage of price differences between India and Pakistan and proximity to the neighbour to keep transportation costs low.

Following the increase in tariffs, trade at the road and rail routes connecting India and Pakistan via the border villages Attari and Wagah came to a halt. While 19 rail wagons were exported to Pakistan on February 21, there have been no further exports since according to a news report published in the end of February 2019. Furthermore, Indian railway officials explained that 42 wagons loaded with chemicals, dyes, agricultural machinery and yarn destined for Pakistan are stuck at the railway station in Amritsar (Roy 2019). Likewise, trucks loaded with cement, gypsum, chemicals, dry dates and other products destined for India and Pakistan were stuck at Attari and Wagah, building long queues on the roads leading to the border crossing point (*Business Today* 2019; Mehmood 2019).

As a result of the breakdown in trade, truck drivers struggled to make ends meet. Following a Pakistani news report, drivers had to sleep in their vehicles, were running out of money for food as they were waiting to deliver their products, and the rent for trucks was building up (Mehmood 2019), thus putting them under financial pressure. According to members of the Attari Border Truck Operators Association, they had about 500 trucks at their disposal (Utam Singh (m), Attari, 08.05.2017). But following the breakdown in bilateral trade, the number dwindled to about 250, according to Subeg Singh, the chief of the Attari Truck Union. Sukhdev Singh, a truck operator from the village Gharinda explained to the press that he had to sell three of his five trucks because he was unable to pay for the loan and quarterly tax returns (quoted in Bagga 2019). Not all drivers are registered with the Attari Border Truck Operators Association, indicating that even more drivers and their families are affected by the withdrawal of the MFN status. Furthermore, these numbers only take into account the drivers affected on the Indian side, the same is true on the Pakistani side of the border. Of course, the work of drivers is not restricted to trade with Pakistan, but bilateral trade

provides an important source of employment as the increase of members in the Attari Border Truck Operators Association from 60 in 2011 to about 500 in 2017 (Utam Singh (m), Attari, 08.05.2017) and the decrease to about 250 in 2019 indicate (quoted in Bagga 2019).

The breakdown of trade also affected porters who manually load and unload trucks and railway wagons at the Integrated Check Post (ICP) Attari and the Land Freight Unit (LFU) Wagah and at the Lahore and the Amritsar railway stations respectively. Reflecting on the implications of the policy change on porters, Pardeep Sehgal, President of the Indo-Pak Chamber of Commerce and Industry, commented:

> India's decision to hit the neighbouring country financially is good, but our government must also think about those who make their ends meet from the ICP [Integrated Check Post Attari]. Around 1,500 workers, including porters, work there. The government should arrange for their employment. (quoted in Sharma 2019)

A former porter, who worked on the Indian side of the border from 1976, explained that the approximately 1,500 labourers from surrounding villages are divided in two groups of 750 each who work on alternate days, earning about INR 500 to 600 per day (US$ 7-8.5), depending on how many bags they have lifted. For each 50 kg bag they were paid INR 2 (US$ 0.02), which was increased to INR 2.5 (US$ 0.03) after strikes (Gaganjot Singh (m), Attari, 09.05.2017). The figures presented here obviously only relate to porters working at the ICP Attari. There are also labourers at the LFU Wagah, and at the Lahore and Amritsar railway stations that are affected by the breakdown in trade. They lost a key and often the only source of income, whereby the withdrawal of the MFN status also affected their families and thus everyday life. Most of the labourers are now jobless or picked up work elsewhere. As Amrik Singh from the village Bachiwind explained to the press, "They have now taken up odd jobs in the city while unregistered workers have returned to their families in UP [Uttar Pradesh] and Maharashtra" (quoted in Bagga 2019).

The withdrawal of the MFN status by India in February 2019 was an unprecedented step that shows that trade between India and Pakistan was also shaped by crises. This crisis in relations between India and Pakistan led to the politicisation of trade and related practices. Now political concerns became primary and economic matters were subordinate to them. The politicisation of trade not only affected trade practices, but also the lives of all those who depend on trade for their survival. The

removal of the MFN status was an exceptional move to control cross-border trade. Everyday trade practices were also closely shaped by states. This is visible in everyday encounters between the state and businesspeople in India and Pakistan, as the following examples from India and Pakistan demonstrate.

While India had accord the MFN status to Pakistan in 1996, and thereby eliminated any country-specific trade and tariff barriers on trade between India and Pakistan, India maintained lists of items for which import is banned/prohibited (*e.g.* tallow, fat, oils of animal origin), restricted (*e.g.* livestock, chemicals), and 'canalised' (*e.g.* some pharmaceuticals), that is importable only by government trading monopolies subject to cabinet approval, for all trade partners (see *e.g.* Eiss 2017, 201–18; Eiss and Lezny 2018, 219–36). A document compiled and last modified by the Indian Directorate General of Foreign Trade (DGFT) in November 2011 identified 428 items for which import is restricted (DGFT 2011), including life animals, animal products and chemicals, amongst others (DGFT 2017). Such restrictions do not mean that these goods cannot be imported, but that special permits for their import need to be obtained from the central government. To my knowledge, there has been only one case in which such a permit was issued for imports through the Attari-Wagah road route by the Indian government. In 2013, Punjab Chief Minister Parkash Singh Badal imported 12 heads of cattle from Pakistan after obtaining clearances from all departments concerned and paying custom duties – a process that reportedly took about seven months (*The Indian Express* 2013). A former custom official at Attari explained that this was an exception and that it is not possible for 'normal' people to import live animals because there is no Animal Quarantine Station at Attari (Kavi Singh (m), Amritsar, 19.12.2015). This suggests that Mr Badal was able to use the symbolic capital associated with his position as Chief Minister of Punjab, and probably also his social capital, to make this possible. A similar case was reported in Pakistan, as discussed below.

Pakistan never reciprocated India's move to the MFN status and continued importing on the positive list approach until 2012, when Pakistan introduced a negative list which detailed only those 1,209 items that could not be imported from India (Joint Statement CS 2011).[95] This move from the positive to the negative list was a constructive step that opened another 6.000 items or so for trade, diversifying Indian

[95] For the 'negative list' see Annex G in Pakistan's Import Policy Order 2013.

exports to Pakistan. From 2012-13 to 2016-17 the share of new commodities in India's exports to Pakistan rose from 3 per cent to 12 per cent. In 2016-17, 753 new items were exported to Pakistan, mainly through the sea route, which accounted for 75 per cent of all new commodities traded, followed by rail (20 per cent), road and sea routes (3 per cent each) (Taneja, Bimal, and Sivaram 2018, 8–9). The small share of new commodities in trade through the road route can be attributed to the fact that the negative list only applies to Pakistani imports from India via sea, rail and air, but not by road. When Pakistan moved from the positive to the negative list in 2012, it maintained a small positive list of 137 items for imports via road, thereby significantly restricting the number of items that can be imported through this route.[96] Reports have emerged that powerful Pakistani businessmen have been able to mobilise their personal contacts and positions in the economy to circumvent these rules. As Abdul Dhillon (m), a trader from Lahore, explained:

> I know a few people who wanted to import major machinery from India. It was not possible for them to get it through railway wagons, because these items are big and difficult to handle. So the land route was the only route available. It took more than six, seven months. And they are the real man with muscles. With political muscle. They too have to push very hard. (14.03.2017)

The Lahori trader attributed the fact that the firm was able to import its machinery from India through the road route to the position of the company in the economic field and its relationship to Pakistan's political elite, thus suggesting that the company's economic and social capital were important for getting a certificate of exemption to import goods through the road route contrary to Pakistan's import policy. This would support existing research on the Pakistani business elite, which suggests that powerful individuals are able to avert both the legal and informal costs imposed on them through rules and regulations of the state by forging close social ties with the bureaucratic, the political and the military elite by exchanging favours (Armytage 2015, esp. 458-461). However, the fact that it took the company six to seven months to get a certificate of exemption attests to the strong role of formal regulations in shaping trade through the road route: even actors who are seen to have the necessary resources to extract individual benefits "too have to push very hard" to be exempted from legal restrictions,

[96] For the positive list of items importable via road see Appendix G-1 of Pakistan's Import Policy Order 2013.

in the words of Abdul Dhillon. He and his brother Akif Ibrahim (m, Lahore, 14.03.2017), by contrast, were not able to obtain a certificate of exemption to import goods through the road route. As they explained:

> Akif: When we suffered huge losses at the railway when we tried to import juices, we tried to get permission to import these juices through the land route so that the trade is done more smoothly and we suffer less losses. At the land port, on both sides, fork lifters are available. Trucks can come, we can offload, unstuff the Indian trucks, stuff our Pakistani trucks and send them off straight to the customers. So we went to the Pakistani ministry for the permission.
>
> Abdul: Only for one time permission.
>
> *I: The ministry of commerce in Islamabad?*
>
> Akif: Yes in Islamabad. We went to them. It took us around three months.
>
> *I: Who did you speak to at the Ministry?*
>
> Abdul: Mr […], the joint secretary.
>
> Akif: […] It took us around two months to get in touch with him. It was that difficult for us. When we got in touch with him, he took around one month just to tell us that we cannot allow you to import through land route. We were face to face, we asked him why he cannot allow that. He said this thing to our face: "Just to discourage…"
>
> Abdul: …"Import from India."
>
> Akif: "Just to discourage people like you." He said to our face. […] Then he said: "Not specifically you, but the people who trade with India." He said it to us. Just to discourage you guys. That's why we are not going to allow import through the land route. You can go through the railway."

The traders highlight that bureaucrats in positions of power are not easily accessible for business people in Pakistan (see also Armytage 2015, 459–60). This points to the power of the state as an abstract and intangible entity. Even access to the bureaucratic elite does not guarantee that rules will or can be bent, as the above-described attempt suggests. While this may on one hand support Armytage's (2015, 458) conclusion that "the least connected individuals pay the highest prices in terms of delays and bribes from government officials," it also attests to the preponderant role of rules and regulations in shaping bilateral trade relations, and thus the influence of states.

The story of these traders suggests that it was at the discretion of a bureaucrat that the firm with muscle was able to import its furnace through the road route, but not

the juice importers. This suggests that elite bureaucrats can also use discretion in a range of ways, sometimes responding to individual interests at other times conflicting with them, as Lipsky's (2010 [1980]) showed with regard to street-level bureaucrats. At the same time, the effort and time it took the Pakistani company and also the Indian Punjab Chief Minister to get a certificate of exemption suggests that bureaucrats had little room for manoeuvre and that their work is constrained by formal rules and regulations, as Howe (1991) argued in a critique of Lipsky's work. I contend with Evans and Harris (2004, 881) that discretion operates along a continuum within a set of rules and regulations. Policies gave bureaucrats the scope to issue a certificate of exemption to the Punjab Chief Minister and to the Pakistani company to import goods through the road route, while restricting the import of juices through trucks. While this may be understood in relation to the social capital of those seeking a certificate of exemption and thus power relations, the materiality of the goods that were imported may have played a role in influencing the decision of bureaucrats, suggesting that government officials may take their decisions keeping in mind the particular circumstances of their clients and cases. Due to their size, juices could be imported through the rail route, whereas a furnace would probably not have fit in the available wagons at the railway. For trade through the rail route, only one type of wagon is available that does not allow for the import of all types of goods. As Pardeep Sehgal (m), a trader from Amritsar, explained:

> [There are] no temperature controls, no wagons for liquids, no sensitive items. They just have one kind of wagon and you can transact only in those wagons. So sometimes for engineering goods the size is there. You can't ship every kind of material. Previously, top open wagons were also allowed but I think since 2007/8, they have stopped that. Now, only closed box type wagons are available [at the rail route]. (Pardeep Sehgal (m), Amritsar, 10.12.2015)

The state had exceptional influence on bilateral trade through Attari-Wagah, as the use of only one type of wagon at the railway is related to the bilateral Agreement Relating to Rail Communication (1976, Article III, para. 3), which stipulates that '"Standard Wagons" as mutually agreed upon shall be used for the interchange of goods traffic.' This shows that the discretionary power of bureaucrats was curtailed by the state through rules and regulations.

The preceding discussion has shown how international and unilateral policies at Attari and Wagah have shaped bilateral trade, both by virtually ending trade in

February 2019 but also by influencing individual bureaucratic decisions. As policies are made by the state, the section highlighted the role of the state in India and Pakistan in shaping everyday trade practices. It does so through rules and regulations, by creating distance to its clients, and through delaying individual processes. All of which serve to uphold the image of the state as a unitary actor, which it is not as the individual cases demonstrate.

The cases of cattle import and furnace import from Pakistan and India show that the work of bureaucrats is highly scripted and that the discretionary power of state agents is limited by rules and regulations. At the same time, the examples demonstrated that government officials adapt to individual cases. While the Pakistani company was able to import furnace through the road route, the same was not true for juice traders. While this may on one hand be understood in relation to the social capital of the importers and thus power relations, the materiality of the goods imported may have been an important factor in shaping the bureaucrats' decisions to allow the import of some goods through the road route while restricting that of others to the rail route. The issues faced by traders at the rail route point to the important role of infrastructure in shaping bilateral trade, which is the focus of the following section.

8.4 MATERIALISING INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS IN INFRASTRUCTURES

States not only shape national economic fields through rules and regulations, but also through investments in infrastructure (Bourdieu 2005c, 12–13). The resulting infrastructure or physical space is "a social fabrication and projection of social space" (Bourdieu 2018, 109) by two states, which in turn shapes everyday practices, as I will explore in relation to the built environment at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. Here, the (absence of) infrastructure is related to the positions taken by the custodians of the trade facilitation centres on India-Pakistan trade, supporting Bourdieu's (2018) observation that physical space articulates social space and shapes social interactions and *vice versa*.

Neither Attari nor Wagah had adequate infrastructure to handle larger volumes of trade when Pakistan opened the road route for imports from India in 2005. In India, proposals for establishing Integrated Check Posts (ICP) along its international borders to facilitate an anticipated increase in foreign trade through land ports was mooted as early as 2003 (Standing Committee on Home Affairs 2010, 14). The foundation stone for the first Integrated Check Post at Attari was laid in February 2010 (MHA 2010,

34). Two years later, the construction was completed and the check post was operationalised in April 2012, replacing the old Land Customs Station at Attari (MHA 2013, 39). The new Integrated Check Post Attari was equipped with two import warehouses, one export warehouse, five cold chambers, an area for loose cargo, two weighbridges, a holding and a paved parking area (CWC n.d.) as well as a plant quarantine station (own observations). This physical infrastructure "is an inhabited and appropriated space, that is, a social fabrication and projection of social space, a social structure in an objectified state […], the objectification and naturalization of past and present social relations" (Bourdieu 2018, 109). As the state contributes to the existence and persistence of the national economic fields and structures the relations of force within this field through investments in infrastructure (Bourdieu 2005c, 12–13), amongst others, the development of the ICP Attari can be interpreted as the Indian state's support of stronger trade relations with Pakistan. However, at a border, infrastructure developments are not only shaped by one state, but by negotiations between states, as discussions during the Composite Dialogue Process on Economic and Commercial Cooperation highlight.

After taking the decision to upgrade its land ports in 2003, India proposed "to convene a meeting of relevant technical level experts at the Attari-Wagah border to draw up proposals to upgrade infrastructure to facilitate trade" during the third round of Commerce Secretary-led talks on Economic and Commercial Cooperation between India and Pakistan in 2006 (Joint Statement CS 2006). During the next round of talks both sides made presentations on the state of development of infrastructure at Attari and Wagah (Joint Statement CS 2007). When the dialogue was resumed in 2011, they agreed to cooperate more closely to open a trade gate and to build separate roads for freight and passenger movement. For that purpose, they agreed to hold regular meetings by a Joint Technical Group for the promotion of travel and trade (Minutes CS 2011). The necessary infrastructure adjustments were made by India and Pakistan, and the Integrated Check Post Attari was linked to the Land Freight Unit (LFU) Wagah through a trade gate (see Image 8). The trade gate symbolises successful cooperation between India and Pakistan regarding infrastructure at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. It represents the materialisation of international relations at that point in time.

The infrastructural developments changed existing trade practices and thus social interaction. Earlier, trade took place through the Grand Trunk Road, together

with the movement of people. With the creation of a new Integrated Check Post at Attari and infrastructure adjustments at Wagah the cross-border movement of goods was separated from that of people through a wall, to 'ensure sanitation' (Teja Surwat (m), New Delhi, 16.05.2017; see Map 3). People still cross the border on the Grand Trunk Road where the daily border-closing ceremony is performed (see Chapter 1), whereas trucks now cross the border on dedicated trade roads. Trade processes were streamlined through updated Standard Operating Procedures. Infrastructure developments thus had a direct impact on everyday trade practices and consequently social interaction.

Map 3: The Road Border Crossing Point Showing LFU Wagah (Left) and ICP Attari (Right) (Google Maps 2018)

From the financial year 2011-12 to 2012-13, trade through the land route increased by 105 per cent, followed by another increase of 13.4 per cent from 2012-13 to 2013-14 (MHA 2017a, 55). This could be understood as the result of infrastructure developments. However, interviewees were sceptical of its effect. According to a former custom official working at Attari, the ICP did not make much of a difference except when it comes to trade in cement and gypsum (Kavir Singh (m), Amritsar, 19.12.2015). Similarly, a joint statement issued by the Commerce Secretaries of India and Pakistan following the inauguration of the ICP Attari notes that "there is [a] need to further strengthen infrastructure on both sides" and that "[t]hey directed the customs and port authorities to" provide laboratory facilities, scanners, weigh bridges and cold chambers and to facilitate the containerised movement of goods (Joint Statement CS

2012). While the new ICP Attari was equipped with two import warehouses, one export warehouse, five cold chambers, an area for loose cargo, two weighbridges, a holding and a paved parking area (CWC n.d.) as well as a quarantine station (own observations), it does not have laboratory facilities nor full body truck scanning systems (FBTSS) that can help detect smuggled narcotics, weapons or gold in consignments. Both topics have been a bone of contention, the absence of scanners will be discussed here to illustrate the role of different agents in infrastructure developments.

Since the inauguration of the ICP in 2012, the absence of scanners has been a point of conflict between traders, custom officials, security agents and politicians at Attari who have pledged for the installation of scanners through various fora, departments and representatives of the Land Ports of Authority of India in New Delhi. To date, consignments need to be checked manually by custom officials, which leads to delays and the damage of goods. This could be averted by installing scanners, which is the responsibility of the Land Ports Authority (LPAI) of India, a statutory body under the Department of Border Management in the Ministry of Home Affairs dealing with matters relating to internal security. According to The Land Ports Authority of India Act (2010,), the LPAI is responsible for "putting in place systems which address security imperatives and for the development and management of facilities for cross border movement of passengers and goods at designated points along the international borders of India" (see also Sinha *et al.* 2016, 101). However, in direct conflict with this act, people in positions of power at the LPAI seem reluctant to put up scanners. Asked why no scanners have been put up at Attari, a former member of the LPAI explained that full body truck scanners are only there for psychological reasons. He argued that they are not helpful because it is time consuming to put trucks through scanners, as it takes about 10-12 minutes to scan a single truck. He further added that the LPAI had published calls for tenders without receiving adequate offers (Teja Surwat (m), New Delhi, 16.05.2017). After years of conflict, the installation of scanners was announced in March 2017. However, there has been no headway in their installation to date, according to a news report (Paul 2019a). This suggests that on part of the LPAI there is resistance towards installing scanners and apathy regarding the development of further infrastructure at Attari. Traders and custom officials repeatedly stated that the Integrated Check Post should be brought under the authority of Customs, because they seek to facilitate trade whereas the Ministry of Home Affairs, to which

the LPAI is attached, is more concerned with security. This directly conflicts with the absence of scanners and the fact that this border crossing point is represented as a 'sensitive port', which means that there are illegal things happening (Teja Surwat (m), New Delhi, 16.05.2017) and security should therefore be a priority. The absence of scanners at Attari must thus be understood in relation to a conflict between different agents working at the ICP, highlighting that the positions taken by actors are, through negotiations, translated into the physical environment.

While Pakistan made some changes to its infrastructure at Wagah, most of these changes were minor and took place prior to the construction of the ICP in Attari. In 2005, the Pakistani Prime Minister Shaukat Aziz (PM, 2004-2007) tasked Pakistan's National Logistics Cell (NLC), Pakistan's main logistics and construction organisation (NLC n.d.), to build a modern border terminal at Wagah (as cited in Khan 2005, 15). The NLC set up a new border terminal at Wagah in 2008, also referred to as a Land Freight Unit (LFU) (National Logistics Cell n.d.). As the infrastructure at Attari was developed, Pakistan also upscaled the infrastructure at Wagah, according to a former Additional Secretary Commerce (Trade Diplomacy) from Pakistan who closely monitored this process (Robina Ather (f), Islamabad, 28.03.2017). However, traders from Pakistan and India contested that real improvements have been made with regard to the infrastructure at Wagah. According to a trader from Lahore:

> Infrastructure was not too much improved because there is a building and some cargo areas. There is not too much infrastructure at the Wagah border. Custom people have a building for passenger transit, they improved, yes. […] But physically, I don't think that something improved [in the trade area]. (Nabil Taqvi (m), Lahore, 12.04.2017)

A trader from Amritsar also explained:

> Commensurate infrastructure for warehousing and for stocking, like the ICP here, has still to come up on that side of the border. And that may be one of the issues which are hampering the negative list to be applied here. (Kabir Singh (m), Amritsar, 08.12.2015)

The lack of infrastructure at Wagah was translated into policy. When Pakistan moved from the positive to the negative list in 2012, it maintained a small positive list of 137 items for imports via road with the argument that there was not sufficient infrastructure at Wagah to handle larger volumes of trade. As a former Additional Secretary Commerce (Trade Diplomacy) of Pakistan explained, one of the reasons why a positive list of 137 for road-based imports was maintained "was insufficient

infrastructure at Wagah. That was the main reason. Insufficient infrastructure at Wagah. And, of course, another reason was to restrict the trade" (Robina Ather (f), Islamabad, 28.03.2017). Similarly, the minutes (CS 2011) of the fifth round of bilateral talks between the Commerce Secretaries state that the "Pakistan side would remove its present restrictions on trade by land route as soon as the infrastructure to facilitate mutual trade is completed," suggesting that the lack of infrastructure was indeed the main reason for maintaining a positive list for imports. The close relationship between policy and infrastructure are means of the state to regulate the economic field and foreign trade relations.[97]

The lack of infrastructure developments at the Land Freight Unit Wagah needs to be understood in relation to the National Logistics Cell (NLC), the custodian of this port. Established in 1978, the NLC has evolved into Pakistan's main logistics and construction organisation (NLC n.d.). It operates a freight service, is active in construction, manages dry ports for the movement of goods all over the country and has developed border terminals along the border with Iran, Afghanistan and China (NLC n.d.). In terms of the movement of containers/vehicles, the Wagah border terminal is the second busiest after Torkham at the border with Afghanistan (Planning Commission 2018, 174). This means that the NLC clearly has the capacity to upgrade the infrastructure at Wagah and to facilitate the movement of goods. The absence of infrastructure developments suggests a reluctance on part of the NLC to facilitate trade with India. This needs to be understood in relation to the Pakistan army, which has operational control over the NLC.

The NLC is an attached department of the Ministry of Planning and Development. It works under the umbrella of the National Logistics Board, which is headed by the Minister for Planning and Development & Reform and comprises Secretaries of relevant ministries. However, operational control lies with the Quarter Master General of the Pakistan Army, who is the officer in charge of the NLC. The Director General of the Army is its Chief Executive (Planning Commission 2018, 171). The NLC is staffed with about 7,279 people, 2,549 of which are serving army personnel and the rest retired officers and civilians, demonstrating the strong influence

[97] To improve the border crossing point infrastructure and governance at Wagah, and Torkham and Chaman on the Afghan border, the Asian Development Bank started funding a Regional Improving Border Services Project with Pakistan under the Central Asia Regional Economic Cooperation (CAREC) Program in 2015 (ADB n.d.). However, no infrastructure developments have taken place under this project to date.

of the army on this organisation (Siddiqa 2017, 134–35). The Wagah port is in the firm hands of the NLC, which has prevented private competitors from getting a share in the revenues generated through this port. As a former Additional Secretary Commerce (Trade Diplomacy) of Pakistan explained:

> There was a huge debate on whether the private sector should be allowed or not allowed [to operate at Wagah]. The Ministry of Commerce was very much in favour of allowing the private sector to provide services rather than the NLC, but that didn't work out. It stays with the NLC. (Robina Ather (f), Islamabad, 28.03.2017)

Opening up trade with India through Wagah would benefit the NLC economically, for it would increase the revenues generated at this port. This suggests that other reasons must prevent the NLC from developing the infrastructure at Wagah and further opening the road route for imports. Asked whether there are lobbies in Pakistan that are opposed to opening trade through the road route, a former Commerce Minister of Pakistan explained:

> I think, the main issue there is the apprehension of the Pakistan establishment. They have to be taken on board. They can be taken on board, actually. (Humayun Akhtar Khan (m), Islamabad, 11.04.2017)

This understanding is shared by Dash (2013, 180, note 28), who suggests that:

> The Pakistani military establishment, which is a major economic stakeholder with substantial business ownership and control in the domestic market, shares the business community's assessment [that trade could threaten its economic viability] and opposes free trade with India on the further grounds of security concerns.

This research did not further explore the military's position on trade with India through Attari-Wagah, thus highlighting an opportunity for future research.

The preceding analysis of infrastructure developments at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point has shown how states and interstate relations materialise in the physical space. The built environment thus becomes an important lens through which to study social interactions. This is true for the built environment as for the absence of infrastructure. Both reflect and shape social interactions, as conflict surrounding the installation of scanners and a change in everyday practices at Attari-Wagah following the inauguration of the ICP in 2012 demonstrate. The absence of infrastructure was also translated into policy, which limited trade through the road route.

8.5 NEGOTIATING STATE AUTHORITY IN THE EVERYDAY

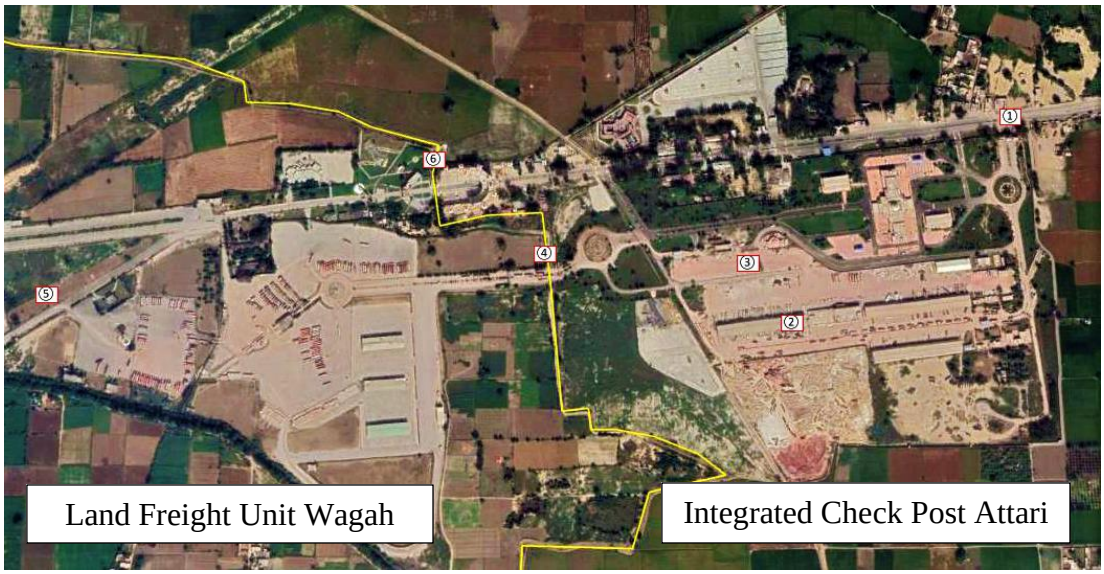


Image 9: Attari-Wagah Border Crossing Point

Everyday truck drivers transport goods from all over India and Pakistan to the Land Freight Unit (LFU) Wagah in Pakistan and the Integrated Check Post (ICP) Attari in India, making them important actors in bilateral trade. They frequently have to wait until the LFU and the ICP open and space becomes available, leading to long queues along the road. Upon entering the trade facilitation centres, truck drivers proceed to designated export areas where goods and papers are examined by custom officials, who decide whether the paperwork is in order and goods can be exported (see Image 9, numbers ① and ⑤). In the meantime, drivers have to obtain a Single Entry Permit for crossing the border, which is issued instead of a visa. Once all procedural steps have been taken, drivers can proceed to the Joint Check Post at the zero line where a custom official will note the details of the driver, truck and consignment in a register, before allowing the driver to cross the border into Pakistani territory, where this is repeated (see Image 9, number ②). Then the drivers can proceed to designated scanning areas, after which vehicles are weighed and can be driven to unloading areas, where goods and papers will be checked. Upon that, goods will be unloaded manually by labourers in the presence of the custodian of the port, (a representative of) the importer and the truck driver, rendering labourers central to trade processes (see Image

9, numbers ③ and ④). Drivers have to return to their home country on the day of their arrival. In the meantime, goods and paperwork are examined by the custom officials and once cleared for import they can be loaded onto trucks and leave the trade facilitation centres for their destinations (Customs (Preventive) Commissionerate 2018), which are mostly in Punjab or adjacent states and provinces.

These processes were facilitated through agreements reached by high-level bureaucrats from India and Pakistan during negotiations in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process on Economic and Commercial Cooperation that took place between 2004 and 2012. First, they led Pakistan to open the road route for trade through the Land Custom Station Attari-Wagah in 2005. Two years later, representatives from India and Pakistan agreed to permit the cross-border movement of trucks up to designated un-/loading areas (Joint Statement CS 2007; Joint Statement on Trade Facilitation 2007). Until then drivers could only drive up to 600 metres to the zero line in India and up to 200 metres to the zero line in Pakistan where they would park and wait for goods to be manually unloaded by labourers. Only when they transported frozen meat, reefer trucks were allowed to be driven up to the borderline (Taneja 2008, 103), never across until 2007. Infrastructure developments at Attari and Wagah, the construction of a new Integrated Check Post at Attari and the separation of passenger movement from trade in 2012 further eased the movement of goods (Joint Statement CS 2006; 2007; Minutes CS 2011; MHA 2013, 39). Infrastructure developments and agreements were translated into Standard Operation Procedures (SOP) at the LFU Wagah and the ICP Attari (Customs (Preventive) Commissionerate 2018), through which states sought to streamline everyday practices.

States shape bilateral trade through tariffs, trade and transport policies and agreements, investments in infrastructure and the like, but they delegate their authority to their officials for implementation. Street-level bureaucrats, like custom officials, have to turn policy into practice. While doing so, they interpret rules and regulations in their own work environment, against their personal goals and in interactions with traders, truck drivers and labourers. Such interactions are characterised by conflict and cooperation, both within India and Pakistan and across the border. They are never really interpersonal: interactions express objective relations of force through the habitus of actors (Bourdieu 1992b, 256–58), which links the situation to the position of actors in a field (or in fields), as I explore in this section.

Street-level bureaucrats have discretionary powers that allow them to directly shape bilateral trade through Attari-Wagah. On several occasions, traders alleged that members of the Plant Quarantine Authorities stopped consignments at the border for no justifiable reason, leading fresh fruit and vegetables to rot or being destroyed, as was the case in September 2017. According to Rajdeep Uppal, a trader and then President of the Confederation of International Chamber of Commerce, Amritsar:

> We are following the same set of international rules and specifications since the last 15 years but our goods are being rejected. This has been happening for some months now, and is a huge setback to the entire trading community of the region. Initially, some trucks would fail to get clearance, but now, almost all goods are rejected. (quoted in Divya 2017)

Similarly, a senior custom official posted at Attari explained that:

> [a]ll clearances and formalities are carried out at Attari on the Indian side according to procedure, but once the perishable goods cross over to Pakistan, they are being held up at the quarantine department and not allowed to go further into the market (quoted in Divya 2017).

This is not a one-way street, as Hina Saeed (f), the former executive director of the SAARC Chamber of Commerce and Industry, explained in an interview:

> At the implementation level sometimes the plant quarantine people or the customs people they hold it [soya bean] for no specific reasons. […] And then small hurdles, like tomatoes coming from Wagah to Attari, they stop them there and if the same consignment goes via Karachi its accepted by them. So this creates additional costs and is tiresome. (Hina Saeed (f), Islamabad, 20.03.2017)

Soya bean, chicken feed, vegetables and red chillies are among the main items exported from India to Pakistan through the road route, whereas dry fruits and dry dates are mainly imported by India from Pakistan (LPAI 2019). Both plant quarantine authorities and custom officials from India and Pakistan need to clear the goods for export and import, as I highlighted in the outline of the trade process in the beginning of this section. If one party does not sign off the goods, they cannot enter the country and traders record losses. However, interpersonal interaction between state officials and traders allowed the latter to influence this process.

Traders from Lahore explained that they or their representatives sometimes payed ‘a tip’ or ‘speed money’ to custom officials ‘to oil things’ and to expedite the clearance of goods (Karim Mirwani (m), Wagah, 02.03.2017; Akif Ibrahim (m),

Lahore, 14.03.2017).[98] Latif Jarral (m), a customs trading and forwarding agent from Lahore, explained: "When two people are sitting together and are interacting and there is something wrong in my application, I can offer money for it to be approved" (Lahore, 03.03.2017). Latif Jarral also reported of instances of tax evasion, where traders/custom clearing agents negotiated the tax for goods at the port rather than following the rules and regulations of the state. Following Raza Sangha (m, Lahore, 13.03.2017), a former custom official (appraisal) working at the dry port Lahore and at Wagah:

> There have always been allegations against the tax collectors and the tax officials that, when somebody is going to interact with them, that there may be allegations of corruption, there may be allegations of malpractices. If there is a human guy who can decide to which channel to send it, to put a signature, he can either put it in well in time or delay it. […] Personal preferences are there.

The rules of the state are negotiated and reinterpreted every day in direct interaction between custom officials, custom clearing agents and traders. These negotiations are influenced by the economic resources available to traders/custom clearing agents as well as their personal connections, for not all custom officials will use the authority conferred upon then by the state (state capital) for personal gains.

The discretionary powers of state officials was curtailed through the introduction of an electronic data processing mechanism in India and Pakistan, which removed interpersonal interaction from the custom clearance process.[99] At the Attari road route, the computerised processing of shipping bills and bills of entry was introduced for exports under the Indian Customs Electronic Data Interchange (EDI) System in April 2013, followed by imports from October 2014 (Customs (Preventive) Commissionerate 2018). In 2016, the Land Freight Unit Wagah also transferred from a manual system to the Web Based One Customs System (WeBOC) for imports and exports (Mehar 2016). A former custom collector (appraisal) from Lahore explained that:

> This WEBOC system is meant to do away with this file work, to do away with much interaction between the tax payer and the tax collector and to

[98] On bribing at Attari-Wagah see also (Taneja 2008, 96)

[99] Other reasons include the fixation of import and export prices, and the more frequent rotation of custom officials in key positions at the port.

> base the system on risks assessments, not leaving much discretion to the customs officers. (Raza Sangha (m), Lahore, 13.03.2017)

The aim of moving from the manual system to an electronic system was to reduce the dwell time, that is the time it takes for goods to be cleared, and corruption. According to a custom official based in Lahore, corruption has gone down significantly at the Wagah port since the introduction of WeBOC "because there is no interaction so there is no corruption" (Raza Sangha (m), Lahore, 13.03.2017). A gypsum and rock salt trader from Lahore added that WeBOC has successfully reduced tax evasion (Karim Mirwani (m), Wagah, 02.03.2017). Traders repeatedly referred to the 'human element' in the custom process, suggesting that humans are imperfect executers of state rules and regulations. The electronic system, by contrast, is represented as relatively fool proof as it limits direct interaction between people.

The transfer to the online system led to the introduction of Risk Management Systems (RMS) in India and Pakistan. Once goods arrive at the port and documents are entered through WeBOC, consignments are allocated to green, yellow and red channels depending on the risk associated with the consignment and the trader. The channels determine whether goods are processed without further security checks and testing (green) or are examined to prevent undeclared goods, including contraband, and goods harmful for human, animal and plants from crossing the border (yellow and red). As the data fed into the system determines how goods are processed at the border, the data itself becomes the 'non-human element' that can be manipulated to suit those with the relevant knowledge (cultural capital) of the criteria determining this electronic selection process. These criteria are determined by officials in Karachi, where WeBOC is developed, not at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point, thereby further diminishing interaction at the border. However, not all consignments are filed electronically. This is because the online system requires traders to insert information on all items individually in the online system. When a consignment consists of several different items, it is more convenient for traders and custom agents to submit documents manually, which means that interpersonal interaction is still there and custom officials can continue to influence the goods clearance process.

Custom officials emerged as the most dominant actors in the Punjab borderland space, as they were able to act in their own interest. Yet they were only relatively autonomous in their actions. Firstly, everyday practices were regulated through rules and regulations and Standard Operating Procedures drawn up by people higher up in

the state bureaucracy to streamline processes. Secondly, through the introduction of electronic data processing mechanisms, interpersonal contact between state officials and traders was largely removed from the trade process. Thirdly, by being positioned at a border crossing point, they depended on trade for revenues. This made them relatively dependent on labourers and truck drivers and their willingness to do their jobs. The latter regularly boycotted trade by going on strike, thereby gaining small advantages.

Negotiations in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process led to changes in everyday trade practices and provoked conflicts among a range of actors, which is explored through a clash between labourers and truck drivers in 2007. Until the cross-border movement of trucks was permitted, "The workers from Pakistan used to carry the traded goods on their head. At the border, the goods would be passed on to the Indian workers," explained Gaganjot Singh (m, Attari, 09.05.2017), a porter formerly employed at the Land Customs Station Attari. About 1,200 Indian porters were working at the Land Custom Station Attari at that time.[100] They feared for their jobs when the cross-border movement of trucks was allowed in 2007. As Rajpal Singh, an Indian porter, explained to the press: "Once the border is opened for movement of trucks, our services will not be required at all and we will be left to starve" (*The Tribune* 2007a). This led to a clash between porters and truck drivers when the first truck of tomatoes crossed the zero line to Pakistan on the 1st of October 2007. Porters resorted to stone pelting and smashed the windowpanes of several trucks (Walia 2007). The next day, the police had to be deployed to protect the truck drivers (*The Tribune* 2007b). However, such concerns were unfounded as trade increased in subsequent years, and therefore the need for workers. With the opening of the new Integrated Check Post Attari in 2012, optimism surged among porters. Following a news report, Balwinder Singh, a third-generation porter at Attari, explained that "It will bring in more employment opportunities for the local residents, besides increasing the volume of trade" (*The Tribune* 2012). Today, about 1,500 workers are employed at the ICP Attari, who work in two groups on alternate days, rendering them the largest group of employees at the border crossing point (Gaganjot Singh (m), Attari, 09.05.2017).[101]

[100] Between 2005 and 2007, around 1200 porters were employed on the Indian side, and about 300 on the Pakistani side. While the porters on the Indian side were split in two groups that worked on alternate days, porters on the Pakistani side assured that they had enough work by making it difficult for new people to get work as porters (Taneja 2008, 103–4).
[101] No equivalent numbers are available to me on the number of porters on the Pakistani side.

While the construction of the ICP has increased the need for labour, it also brought new problems. Now, cement could also be imported through the road route, which posed health risks to porters and created conflict with the custodian of the port, the Central Warehousing Corporation (CWC), over health and safety issues, the lack of permanent contracts and payment, which led to short strikes and breakdowns in trade in April 2013 (*The Times of India* 2013; Perneet Singh 2013a; 2013b), April 2014 (*The Indian Express* 2014), June 2016 (Bassi 2016; Rana 2016a), December 2016 (Rana 2016b; 2016c), September 2017 (Rana 2017b) and November 2018 (Paul 2018a). These examples demonstrate how interstate relations are translated into the everyday, where they can create conflicts among a range of actors. These conflicts hampered trade but only for a short time as labourers depend on trade for their income and could therefore not sustain strikes for long.

Many conflicts on one side of the border directly translate into India-Pakistan trade, as is exemplified here through a strike by truck drivers in July 2011. Each weekday, on average, between 136 (2012-13) and 184 (2014-15; 2018-19) vehicles crossed from India to Pakistan, whereas the number of vehicles bringing goods from Pakistan to India is much lower, between 11 (2018-19) and 182 (2013-14) vehicles per day.[102] In July 2011, a conflict erupted between the Attari and Amritsar truck operator organisations over the question of who could lift goods coming from Pakistan. While Indian drivers continued to deliver goods to Pakistan and Pakistani drivers kept delivering goods to India as usual, Indian truck drivers of the Amritsar and the Attari truck unions refused to lift goods coming from Pakistan in an attempt to assure their monopoly. As a result, the storage areas filled up on the Indian side, leading Indian authorities to restrict the number of vehicles that could cross the border from Pakistan, thereby hampering trade for a few days (see *e.g.* Bassi 2011). The lower number of goods coming from Pakistan increased competition among truck drivers. As they are paid for the number of goods they lift, several truck drivers overloaded their trucks, thereby leaving less to other drivers. This led to conflict among different truck drivers in August 2011 and again in February 2017 (Jaiswar 2011; Paul 2017a, 2017b; Rana 2017a), both of which hampered trade. This shows that conflicts on one side of the

[102] The Land Ports Authority of India provides information on the number of vehicles crossing over the border on an annual basis (LPAI 2019). I divided this number through 253 weekdays a year to arrive at these averages and indicated respectively the lowest and highest numbers between 2012-13 and 2018-19.

border can translate into trade. However, trade was never interrupted for long, as Indian authorities intervened and mediated the conflict and truck drivers depend on this trade for their survival.

These strikes added to the issues that people faced on a regular basis at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. These conflicts facilitate cooperation between authorities in India and in Pakistan and across the border. To address operational issues and hurdles to trade in India, bi-monthly meetings were held between seven relevant authorities at the ICP Attari since 2012. These include custom officials, BSF officers, representatives of different associations, like the Cement Importers Association, importers and exporters. An Indian cement importer from Amritsar suggested that 60-70 per cent of all issues are solved in these meetings (Maninder Singh (m), Amritsar, 09.12.2015). Custom officials from India and Pakistan also cooperated to resolve operational issues bilaterally. In 2011, this cooperation was formalised with the creation of a Custom Liaison Border Committee (CLBC) in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process. Every other month custom officials met alternately in Amritsar and Lahore "to resolve any operational issue at the field level" (Minutes CS 2011), even after the end of the Composite Dialogue Process in 2012. However, these bilateral meetings came to a standstill following attacks on the Pathankot Air Force Base in January 2016 (Rana 2018a), which were attributed to the Jaish-e-Mohammed, a Pakistan-based militant group. This suggests that cooperation at Attari-Wagah was relatively effective, but that it coexisted with conflicts over the clearance of goods, for instance. Through this incident and its effect on cooperation between the Indian and Pakistani customs services, the Punjab borderland was reproduced as crisis space, which influenced trade between India and Pakistan.

The preceding analysis of interactions between street-level bureaucrats and traders, truck drivers and porters, has shown that we best understand public agents as mediators between the abstract rules and regulations that represent states and everyday trade practices. In Latour's (2005, 39) words, mediators are actors which "transform, translate, distort, and modify the meaning or the elements they are supposed to carry." They transform rules and regulations and tensions into the everyday and modify them against their personal interests and in interaction with traders, custom clearing agents, truck drives and labourers.

Custom officials emerged as the most powerful actors at the border. They have been able to use the authority conferred upon them by the state to delay or expedite

the clearance of goods against a small payment. In order to reduce the ability of state agents to (mis-)use their authority, states moved to an electronic data processing mechanism. Through association rules between people, wealth, legal history, *etc.* the logic of pre-emption through algorithmic calculations has become part of everyday practices at Attari-Wagah. But the introduction of electronic processing mechanism did not fully replace interpersonal interaction in trade through Attari and Wagah, but significantly reduced the ability of custom officials to abuse their authority (statist capital) for personal gains.

8.6 CONCLUSION

Everyday trade practices at Attari and Wagah are closely shaped by two states through street-level bureaucrats, policies, agreements and infrastructure developments, as the preceding ethnography has shown. States not only shape their own economic field, as Bourdieu (2005, 12–13) already noted, but also trade relations with neighbouring states and their economic fields. This is because states only exist in relation to one another in the system of states, which translates into struggles over the borders of fields. These struggles were particularly apparent in economic transactions of India and Pakistan following partition, for they were formally part of one fragmented economic field during British colonial rule. However, such struggles continue to date as negotiations over the positive and the negative lists in Pakistan and bilaterally demonstrate.

There is a close relationship between discussions held and agreements reached during the government-led Composite Dialogue Process and everyday trade practices at Attari and Wagah. This relationship is established through the dialogue on Economic and Commercial Cooperation itself, through the different working groups and technical level groups that met in the framework of this process. The content of discussions held in this process also linked everyday practices at Attari and Wagah to decisions taken in New Delhi and Islamabad, as the formalisation of a Customs Liaison Border Committee, for instance, demonstrates. At the same time, decisions and agreements reached during the Composite Dialogue Process shape everyday trade practices at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point, as was shown with regard to the opening of the road route for the cross-border movement of trucks, the positive/negative lists, the MFN status, *etc.*

The implementation of rules and regulations is delegated to street-level bureaucrats at Attari and Wagah, who reinterpret state policies and agreements every day in their own work environment, against their personal interests and in interaction with a host of actors. This is shaped by a lopsided relationship between all those involved in trade, including custom officials, custom clearing agents, traders, labourers and truck drivers, with custom officials (assessment) being at the top of this hierarchy. They ultimately take the decision to clear goods for onward transport, giving them power in relation to traders and custom clearing agents who are, at times, able to influence their decisions due to their economic resources and the social relations they maintain with those in positions of power. At the bottom of this hierarchy are porters and truck drivers, who are essential to everyday practices as becomes apparent when they go on strike. Their centrality to trade and their large number give these actors an edge in relation to traders, custom clearing agents and custom officials when they pursue their demands through collective action, as an increase of wages demonstrates. However, the power of collective action is limited through the high supply of casual labour. There always seems to be someone who does not join the protests out of fear for their jobs or a need for income to support their families.

While state officials are the most powerful actors shaping everyday trade practices at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point, the rules and regulations that guide the practices of these state actors are made by people in New Delhi and Islamabad. However, when it comes to trade relations between India and Pakistan, businesspeople have been able to influence the decisions of state actors through business associations and chambers of commerce and industry. The latter build an important link between the private and the public sector and have gained influence in Pakistan compared to the 1970s, when they were heavily government-controlled and had little influence on policymaking (Kochanek 1984, 80–81, 122–39). Especially, sector-specific business associations have been able to carve out some space for themselves in shaping policymaking in Pakistan. However, chambers of commerce and industry also play an important role concerning policies relating to trade between India and Pakistan, for they are the only business organisations officially recognised by the two states during the Composite Dialogue Process. They have built an important link between businesspeople in India and Pakistan, which are institutionalised in Memoranda of Understanding, the Joint Business Forum and the India-Pakistan Chamber of Commerce and Industry, amongst others. However, they have no unified

voice, with competition for trade via sea and land routes leading to competition between Karachi/Mumbai and Lahore/Amritsar.

The role of government officials and businessmen in shaping bilateral relations through rules and regulations and everyday practices is contingent on the political environment in which trade takes place. While governments were favourable to closer ties between India and Pakistan, joint initiatives and bilateral trade could grow. However, imminent elections and a change of government in Pakistan (2013) and India (2014) brought about a different approach to interstate relations and ended the Composite Dialogue Process. It is widely believed that this is due to different personal interests by the political leadership, especially in India. In the face of increasing violence across the Line of Control, Prime Minister Modi has taken a much harsher approach to Pakistan than his predecessor – maybe in part because ceasefire violations were less frequent during Manmohan Singh's Premiership, suggesting a concomitant change in Pakistan's approach to India. A notable example of differences in their approach to bilateral trade relations includes the withdrawal of the MFN status from Pakistan by India in February 2019, following attacks on India's security forces. The latter also precipitated an air strike two weeks later, highlighting that trade is but one area affected by political relations between India and Pakistan.

CHAPTER 9: CONCLUSION

In February 2019, things again came to a head between India and Pakistan after an attack on India's armed forces in Indian-administered Kashmir, known as the Pulwama attacks. They provoked airstrikes and the withdrawal of the Most Favoured Nation status by India, which led Pakistan to close its airspace for international travel till mid-July 2019. On 5 August, the Indian government revoked article 370 of the Indian Constitution and set Jammu and Kashmir up as a Union Territory, separating it from Ladakh, which was to be ruled from the centre. The government thereby reduced the political autonomy of Indian-administered Kashmir, which had been granted to the state in 1949. Many Punjabis joined the resulting protests of Kashmiris, as they were reminded of their own struggle for greater autonomy from the centre, which was violently pursued through the Khalistan movement from the late-1970s to the mid-1990s. Pakistan subsequently expelled the Indian ambassador from Islamabad and recalled its ambassador from New Delhi. Interstate relations were again high in tensions, after a period of relative calm and cross-border cooperation – a seemingly ever repeating cycle in India-Pakistan relations since their formal establishment as states in 1947. The repetition of crises between these two neighbours has rendered crises part of everyday life. They structure every decision at the government level but also in the lives of those living in the Punjab borderland. Here tensions are directly translated into everyday life – a breakdown in bilateral trade means that many lose their jobs, whereas more stringent security practices at the gates leading to fields beyond the fence prevent many from pursuing their agricultural activities and thus losing their source of livelihood.

This thesis explored how relations between India and Pakistan were produced and reproduced through everyday economic and security practices in the Punjab borderland and related them to discussions held and agreements reached in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process, led by different Secretaries of India and Pakistan. The latter have been discussed in academic literature, with a focus on the outcome of bilateral negotiations or the reasons for their interruption (see *e.g.* Misra 2010; Padder 2012; 2015). This dissertation analysed the processes and relations involved in this dialogue and their relationship to the everyday. This is an important link that has escaped scholarly attention on relations between India and Pakistan, as

academics paid little attention to the everyday. Above described recent events in Indian-administered Kashmir highlight the relevance of understanding the relationship between government-led processes and everyday practices in the Punjab borderland, which a Bourdieusian analysis allowed me to explore.

Links between the Composite Dialogue Process and everyday practices were explored through four case studies that emerged from the thematic analysis of interviews conducted with over two hundred people during nine months of fieldwork in India and Pakistan: forced displacement of borderlanders during wars and crises between these two states (Chapter 5), violence and cross-border mobility during the Khalistan separatist movement (Chapter 6), everyday economic and security practices at the Indian border fence and in land beyond the fence (Chapter 7) and the role of states in regulating trade (Chapter 8). Across these four case studies, the following eight themes dominated discussions: (1) the creation of both external and internal borders in the state-making processes of India and Pakistan, (2) the constitution of Punjab as a social space structured around a common sense, (3) the development of the Punjab borderland as crisis space, (4) the use of physical and symbolic violence in these processes, (5) the relationship between violence and mobility, (6) the division of the social world into neat categories by the state, (7) the translation of policy into everyday practices and its relevance to policymaking, (8) the centrality of the borderland to international relations. These themes will be revisited in turn before revisiting the limitations of this study and outlining recommendations for future research.

Relations between India and Pakistan officially began with their formal institution as states in 1947, though state-making already commenced in the colonial period (Chapter 4, Section 4.3). The states of India and Pakistan had to be constituted in two ways: externally, in relation to other states and notably in separation from each other, and against internal competition. Their formal establishment as states, led to the formation of multiple state borders, as states are ensembles of fields, each with its own borders (Chapter 3, Section 3.3). State borders were objectified in legal documents that determined the territorial extent of the state, they were materialised in the form of a fence in India (Chapter 7, Section 7.1) and in infrastructure at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point (Chapter 8, Section 8.4) and they were reflected in rules and regulations governing the practices of security forces (Chapter 6, Section 6.2; Chapter 7, Section 7.2) and India-Pakistan trade (Chapter 8, Section 8.3). State borders were also

incorporated in the form of schemas of perception, thought and action, not least my own. As highlighted in Chapter 7, Section 7.3, the border between India and Pakistan is frequently described as sensitive by interviewees. In one person's eyes this meant that there are illegal things happening. Others explained that there is a high presence of security forces and that there are more security checks. In my eyes, the border between India and Pakistan was so sensitive that I did not dare to visit border villages in Pakistan's Punjab, to go all the way up to the fence in Indian Punjab, or to cross the border through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point because I was concerned that coming directly from 'the other side' might expose me to stronger security checks and make it more difficult for me to enter India and Pakistan.

The multiplication of borders and their reproduction led to the hardening of some borders across time, while others became more permeable. The construction of a fence and changes in bordering practices since the Khalistan movement in Punjab, have made it more difficult for people and goods to cross the border illegally. The number of times contraband is intercepted has significantly declined since the end of the Khalistan movement. But the fence and border guarding practices were only an imperfect barrier to movement and drug trafficking, smuggling and illegal crossings by people remain regular in the Punjab borderland to date. As technologies were employed by border guards to control cross-border movement, smugglers and drug traffickers dug tunnels, put pipes through the fence, used drones and divers to move goods across the border. Sometimes, contraband is smuggled across the border in trains and trucks used for travel and trade across the Attari-Wagah border crossing point, showing the close relationship between cross-border movement of goods prohibited and permitted by the state (see Chapter 6, Sections 6.3 and 6.4; Chapter 7, Section 7.1).

While the state in India and in Pakistan sought to restrict smuggling, it facilitated trade between India and Pakistan through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point, which required the opening of state borders. In the years following their formal establishment as states, India and Pakistan sought to unify their national economic spaces, which involved the creation of borders between their economic fields. Trade continued but decreased substantially and was officially banned from 1965 to 1976. However, from the 1990s, the liberalisation of their economies in the process of globalisation, followed by the opening of the road route through Attari-Wagah for trade by Pakistan in 2005, made these borders more permeable. At least until another

crisis in February 2019 virtually brought trade to a standstill again (Chapter 8, especially Sections 8.1 and 8.3).

In this thesis I explored not only how India and Pakistan established their borders externally but also how the borders of different national fields were produced and reproduced internally. This took the form of a violent crackdown by India's central armed forces and officers of the Punjab police on the Khalistan separatist movement in Indian Punjab, which was perceived and constructed as a challenge to state authority by the Indian government (Chapter 6, especially Section 6.2). It also took the shape of negotiation processes between bureaucrats and businesspeople in Pakistan in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process. The latter suggested that the positions of domination and subordination of bureaucrats, military personnel and businesspeople in the state of Pakistan are changing, and that businesspeople, through commercial associations and chambers of commerce and industry, were able to use their economic and social capital to become more dominant actors. This was related to the opening of the economic space to private actors by the political elite from the 1990s onwards. This process needs to be understood in relation to changes in the international economic field, the spread of neoliberal ideas and rapprochement between India and Pakistan since 2004 (Chapter 8, Sections 8.1 and 8.2).

This research has shown that border and state-making processes by India and Pakistan were associated with high levels of violence in the Punjab borderland. This was related to the constitution of Punjab as a shared social space in the time up to partition in 1947 and its perpetuation in the post-colonial period, outlined in Chapter 4 (Sections 4.1 and 4.2). This social space was structured around a common sense of what constituted this space: a geographic area encompassing the interfluvial tracts between the five rivers that give the region its name; a common history, notably shaped through the Sikh Empire (1799-1849) and British colonial rule; a common language, Punjabi; cultural traditions, including Sufism; family networks and trade links. This common sense unified a space that was otherwise divided through: a turbulent history of invasions by Mughals, Pashtuns and the British associated with many forced conversions; people's affiliation with different religions, notably Islam, Hinduism and Sikhism; the use of different scripts (*Gurmukhi*, *Shahmukhi* and *Devanagari*); differences in spoken Punjabi and the use of other languages, such as Saraiki in the south-western half of the province of Punjab in Pakistan; people's association with different castes, *biraderis* and classes.

The consolidation of a shared social space made the division of Punjab, the creation of state borders and the unification of two new state spaces particularly difficult. The state and border-making processes of India and Pakistan culminated in extraordinary violence at partition, several military confrontations and the threat thereof, a separatist movement and challenges to state authority through the persistent illegal cross-border movement of goods and people and their interception. These historical events led to politicisation, securitisation and militarisation in the Punjab borderland and were conceptualised as crises based on Bourdieu's (1990, 159–93) model outlined in Section 3.2. Crises are moments in time when the routine, everyday ways of doing things are interrupted and when Bourdieu's theory of practice may not apply (Bourdieu and Wacquant 1992, 131).

Through the repetition of crises across time, the Punjab borderland was constituted as crisis space. In interviews, borderlanders' described it as a masculine crisis space dominated by men and fearless and strong women (Chapter 5, Section 5.1). This crisis space was reproduced in everyday practices, narratives, official discourses and policies. According to the Border Area Development Programme, the area up to 10 kilometres from the *de jure* border between India and Pakistan constitutes the heart of this crisis space, whereas the borders of this space extend up to 50 kilometres from the international boundary (Chapter 7, Section 7.3).

The constitution of the Punjab borderland as crisis space was accompanied by the development of a crisis habitus among borderlanders. This crisis habitus was characterised by a sense of fear and insecurity. It was activated every time tensions increase between India and Pakistan, as was the case following 'surgical strikes' in 2016. The crisis habitus also shaped everyday decisions, such as whether or not to build a house in the border area, whether to set up industrial units there or to invest in development more broadly. This linked crises to the everyday and rendered Bourdieu's theory of practice relevant again (Chapter 5, Sections 5.1 and 5.3; Chapter 7, Section 7.2).

Crisis space and crisis habitus shaped everyday practices in the Punjab borderland for those living and working in this borderland, especially for landowners and agricultural labourers with fields beyond the fence (Chapter 7, Section 7.2), but also for those seeking to cross or to send goods across the international boundary through the Attari-Wagah border crossing point (Chapter 8, Section 8.3).

This research on crises in the Punjab borderland has shown how crises can be related across time and become part of field and habitus. By drawing attention to the role of fear and insecurity in shaping and triggering the crisis habitus, I have pointed to the role of emotions in relation to habitus. Bourdieu paid little attention to emotions, maybe with the exception of his work on taste (Bourdieu 1984), though it is certainly implicit in his conceptualisation of habitus. The role of emotions in shaping habitus has recently become the focus of scholarly debate (see *e.g.* Reed-Danahay 2005, 99–128; Scheer 2012). This study has highlighted the need for further research on this topic. By showing how different crises can be related across time, I developed Bourdieu's model for the analysis of a political crisis, which focused on a single historical event and its relationship to the everyday. I further extended Bourdieu's model by showing how crises may not only lead to politicisation, as proposed by Bourdieu, but also to securitisation and militarisation.

Crises in the Punjab borderland have been related to violence. Violence commenced with the partition of the British Punjab Province in 1949, which led to mass killings, rape, the destruction of property and the forced displacement of millions in Punjab. This process lasted roughly from March to September 1947, as is briefly explained in Chapter 4. However, only two months after partition mid-August 1947, India and Pakistan went to war for the first time. Another two wars followed in 1965 and 1971, succeeded by several other military confrontations, conceptualised as crises – moments in time when everyday practices are interrupted and the practical sense ceases to operate. During these crises, borderlanders in Punjab were exposed to violence or the threat thereof and were temporarily displaced from their homes, with some being ordered to relocate permanently after the war in 1965, as outlined in Chapter 5.

Violence not only shaped peoples' lives during military confrontations, but also during the Khalistan separatist movement, when violence led to further violence, as the ethnographic study of the Khalistan movement in Chapter 6 showed. From the late-1970s to the mid-1990s, the use of force by militants in Punjab provoked the use of violence by India's state and central security forces, which in turn led to further violence by militants, especially after the attack on the Golden Temple in Amritsar in June 1984, further increasing the use of force by state actors. While the state reserves for itself the right to the legitimate use of physical force (Weber 2007, 78), the state's use of violence in Punjab was heavily contested by many Sikh Punjabis and human

rights organisations as state actors used force to suppress demands for greater autonomy, were indiscriminate in their actions and acted outside the normal bounds of political procedures. Many Sikhs wearing turbans felt threatened, whether they were subject to physical force or not. This showed that violence cannot solely be understood as the use of force. It includes an assault on a person's community and religious identity, conceptualised as symbolic violence by Bourdieu. As peoples' perceptions of and reactions to the assault on the Golden Temple showed – many supported the Khalistan cause thereafter, some jointed the militant movement, others left jobs in politics, the military and the police, returned honours and awards in protest – symbolic violence gives physical force its power and meaning (Bourdieu 2014, 191).

Violence also shaped everyday practices of people living in the borderland and of those owning and working on fields beyond the fence, as outlined in Chapter 6. Every time smugglers or drug traffickers were killed attempting to cross the international boundary between India or Pakistan, the gates to peoples' fields beyond the fence remained closed and they could not pursue their agricultural work. They were thus physically hindered to make a living, which demonstrates the symbolic power of India's border security guards. This was also reflected in thorough security checks people have to go through before they can tend their land and upon their return from their fields and in restrictions on the types of crops they can grow. Violence thus ranges from the use of physical force to the power that some actors have over others, and thus symbolic violence. This shows that violence is best understood as a continuum, as Scheper-Hughes (1996; 1997) and Scheper-Hughes and Bourgois (2004, 19–22) proposed.

Violence was closely related to mobility across the different chapters. Violence produced mobility for many borderlanders during military confrontations between India and Pakistan, which forcefully displaced people from their homes in the Punjab borderland temporarily. In this context, peoples' mobility was directly shaped by kinship networks and the social capital they represented. The extent to which they could rely on their kinship networks depended on the economic resources attached to this social capital: mobile economic capital in the form of money was the most useful during crises, as it could quickly be converted into plane tickets, food or other items needed (Chapter 5, especially Sections 5.2 and 5.3). However, military confrontations and tensions between India and Pakistan also reduced cross-border movement for those who sought to trade or travel between these two countries through official

channels. As tensions escalated following attacks on a convoy of vehicles carrying Indian security personnel in Indian-administered Kashmir in February 2019, India withdrew the Most Favourite Nation status from Pakistan and the Indian customs increased taxes on goods coming from Pakistan by 200 per cent, thereby virtually ending imports from Pakistan (Chapter 8, especially Section 8.3). Mobility also produced violence, as the analysis of India's responses to cross-border smuggling and drug trafficking and the movement of militants during the Khalistan movement highlighted (see Chapter 6, especially Section 6.2). State security actors' use of violence to curb cross-border mobility during the Khalistan movement was translated into everyday border guarding practices. As I explored in Chapter 7, Section 7.2, attempts at crossing the border illegally were thwarted by India's border guarding forces, regularly leading to the death of smugglers, drug traffickers and infiltrators. Border guarding practices reduced the mobility of borderlanders owning and working on the land beyond the fence. They were framed as potential threats and accomplices in smuggling and drug trafficking by India's state agents, who used their authority to control access to the land beyond the fence, pointing to symbolic violence.

The relationship between violence and mobility was mediated through the states' use of authority articulated in the differentiation between good (trade, travel, migration) and bad movement (smuggling, infiltration, trafficking) and related practices. During the Khalistan movement, people and things increasingly crossed the border between India and Pakistan in Punjab. People often went in search of safety but also to smuggle goods. The Indian government constructed the cross-border movement of drugs, weapons, ammunition and people as 'bad' and 'illegal' activities to be contained and distinguished them from the 'good' and 'legal' movement of commodities and people through designated border crossing points to be facilitated. The formulation and incarnation of classifications point to states' symbolic violence (Bourdieu 1994), through which analysts frequently misrecognise the social reality. As Abraham and Schendel (2005, 9) note, by constructing conceptual barriers between good and bad practices, the state "obscure[d] how these are often part of a single spectrum." During the Khalistan movement, cross-border mobility was perceived to be facilitated by some Indian and Pakistani state officials (Chapter 6, Section 6.3). Border guards, some police officials and politicians are also perceived to be involved in cross-border smuggling and drug trafficking today. The trucks and railway wagons that are used for trade through official channels are also used for smuggling and drug

trafficking. The flows of goods and people thus weave in and out of legality and of states. They long preceded the formal establishment of India and Pakistan as states. Their formal establishment gave the movement of goods and people new shape, designating some as legal and others as illegal.

The lines that divide legal from illegal practices are established in state capitals by government officials. While these borders are defined in state capitals where they are translated into policy, their implementation is delegated to street-level bureaucrats all over the state. Street-level bureaucrats interpret and translate rules and regulations in their own work environment, against their personal interest and in interaction with others and thereby renegotiate the borders between the legal and the illegal. This research has shown that some customs officials have used the power conferred upon them by the state to operate outside the rules and regulations of the same, by accepting bribes to speed up the clearance of goods at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point. Corruption was thereby established as a licit practice, which bureaucrats higher up in the state bureaucracy sought to curb by introducing an electronic data processing mechanism which reduced street-level bureaucrats' discretionary powers (Chapter 8, Section 8.5).

An insight of this research for policymaking is the interdependence between everyday practices and policymaking and the influence that each has on the other. Policymaking often happens in offices away from the places where they shape practices. This study suggests, for policies to have the desired effects, they must be informed through those who translate them into practice in their daily work, notably street-level bureaucrats, and thus everyday practices. Of course, even when taking the perspective of street-level bureaucrats and everyday practices into account, one cannot predict how policies will ultimately pan out. An insight from Pierre Bourdieu's practice theory is that this depends on the situation in which practices take place, the habitus of actors and the structure of fields.

By focusing on everyday practices in a borderland, this research contributed to a better understanding of border states influence on foreign policymaking. In contrast to existing literature on the role of border states on foreign policymaking in India (*e.g.* Blarel 2017; Blarel and van Willigen 2017; Dossani and Vijaykumar 2005; Hazarika 2014; Jaganathan 2019; Jain and Maini 2017; Maini 2011; Pattanaik 2014; Wyatt 2017), which remained confined to armchair analyses, this study explored this relationship ethnographically. It showed that everyday practices in places far away

from national capital can shape state policy and be thus central to international relations rather than marginal. By taking Bourdieu to the borderland, I contributed to literature on practices in international relations (see *e.g.* Adler-Nissen 2013a; Adler and Pouliot 2011b; Berling 2015; Bigo 2011), which has paid scant attention to borderlands. I also contribute to literature on International Relations, which remains focused on central governments.

Cross-border smuggling, drug trafficking, terrorism and trade led India and Pakistan to cooperate. This cooperation was formalised in over 44 bilateral treaties signed between 1947 and 2017 (Tandon and Slobodchikoff 2019, 191),[103] including the much-heralded Indus Waters Treaty (1960), the Simla Agreement (1972), an agreement on telecommunications (1974) and on the treatment of diplomatic personnel (1992), as well as a memorandum on drug trafficking (2011) (see Chapter 4, Section 4.4). Cooperation was also institutionalised in the Composite Dialogue Process. In Chapter 6, Section 6.4 I explored the cooperative mechanisms set up between various security and government actors from India and Pakistan from the late 1980s. The focus was on strengthening social networks and through them to exchange information aimed at responding to threats emanating from cross-border terrorism, smuggling and drug trafficking. However, bilateral cooperation was short-lived for the most part and did not produce the desired results. Terrorist incidents continue to negatively affect relations between India and Pakistan and the cross-border smuggling of drugs has facilitated its consumption in Indian Punjab, where many youngsters are drug dependent. Indian government and security officials regularly focus on threats caused by cross-border drug trafficking, smuggling, the movement of people, militancy and the Khalistan movement, though attention shifted to Kashmir in the 1990s.

In Chapter 8 I showed how cooperation was institutionalised in memoranda of understanding between chambers of commerce and industry in India and Pakistan and led to collaboration with regard to the organisation of trade fairs, the exchange of business delegations and policymaking. Cooperation between businesspeople from India and Pakistan was closely intertwined with inter-government relations and negotiations in the framework of the Composite Dialogue Process. The breakdown of the latter eventually led to the end of cooperation between businesspeople, as trade and

[103] The list presented by these two authors is not complete and the number of agreements reached is higher.

travel through official channels across national borders is contingent upon the support of states. While the two Punjabs, India and Pakistan may share a social space, the borders dissecting this space have become harder to cross with time.

This research's emphasis on cooperation between India and Pakistan, stands in contrast with much existing literature which has focused on crises in relations between these two neighbours. Relations between India and Pakistan have frequently been characterised as an 'enduring rivalry' (Misra 2010; Paul 2005b) or an 'intractable conflict' (Cohen 2013, 55). Through the analysis of everyday practices in the Punjab borderland, this research showed how politicisation, securitisation and militarisation may contribute to the repetition of crises.

A major limitation of this research of borderlanders' experiences and perceptions has been the absence of visits to border villages in Pakistan. Future research should fill this gap. If security concerns prevent visits to border villages, people from border villages could be interviewed in places like Islamabad, Lahore and Karachi. Photovoice could be a useful additional method to get a better understanding of everyday life in border villages.[104] It can also help to bring policymakers closer to everyday life. Photovoice allows the researcher to get a feel for everyday life through the eyes of border residents while being physically removed from the borderland. It could be done with the assistance of people from different border villages, who would draw less attention to themselves than a white female researcher like myself and thereby reduce the impact on peoples' lives.

Another avenue for future research could be a comparative study of different borderlands between India and Pakistan. In this study of the Punjab borderland as crisis space, I already alluded to the fact that borderlanders' experiences and practices varied across spaces, with crises more heavily and repeatedly affecting life along the Line of Control in Kashmir. While some scholars have done research on bordering practices in Kashmir (see *e.g.* Bouzas 2012; 2016; Sökefeld 2015; Zutshi 2010; 2015), other areas along the international boundary remain underexplored, including the border between Sindh and Rajasthan and Gujarat.[105] A comparative study of bordering

[104] I learned about this method through a research presentation on 'Security on the Move – Remote Sensing, Remote Control and Ethnographic Representations' by Jutta Bakonyi and Pete Chonka at a Workshop on 'Ethnography as a Bridge: Between Anthropology and Political Sociology,' held at Durham University on 21 May 2019.

[105] At Jawaharlal Nehru University in New Delhi scholars are currently studying different Indian borderlands, including Rajasthan, as I learned through a research presentation on 'Borders and

practices along different parts of the international boundary between India and Pakistan would allow us to get a better understanding of the relationship between interstate relations and everyday practices. Are there differences across provinces/states? What accounts for these differences? Is the Punjab borderland really different due to a common history, language and cultural identity, as I suggested throughout this thesis?

Building on this research on mobilities in the Punjab borderland during military confrontations, future research could explore the translocal entanglements between different localities in the Punjab borderland and abroad. This research indicated that several borderlanders went to Europe and North America for work, studies or marriage. Preliminary observations suggest that these migration patterns are closely tied to marriage practices, kinship networks and economic capitals and that they are heavily gendered, with women primarily moving within the borderland while men are migrating abroad. Few studies have investigated these migration patterns in/from Punjab, a lacuna future research could fill (for exceptions see Azhar 2008; Talbot and Thandi 2004). As several people went to Europe, this research would tie in with existing studies on migration to/in/from the European Union, such as Katherine Charsley's (2013) study of marriage-migration from Pakistan to Britain and back or Kaveri Qureshi's (2012) research on labour migration from Pakistan to London. The contribution of such research would be a specific focus on the re-production of borders through migration practices. By drawing on Bourdieu's practice theory, such a study would follow more recent work on translocality by Brickell and Datta (2011), for instance.

Bordering Practices: Case study of Jaisalmer, India-Pakistan Border' by Dr Krishnendra Meena at the Association for Borderlands Studies' World Conference in Vienna/Budapest on 11 July 2018.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX 1: CHRONOLOGY

1799-1849: Sikh Empire

1799, formation of the Sikh Khalsa Army

1801, April 12: Ranjit Singh is coronated as Maharaja of the Sikh Empire

1845, December 11 – 9 March 9, 1846: First Anglo-Sikh War over Punjab

1948, April 18 – March 30, 1849: Second Anglo-Sikh War over Punjab

1849-1947: Punjab under British Rule

1849, Punjab is annexed by the British East India Company

1857, May 10 – November 1, 1858: Indian Rebellion

1858, Punjab and the rest of British India come under direct rule of British Crown

1886 – 1940: Nine Canal Colonies are established in Punjab

1947, August 15/16: Partition - India and Pakistan formally become independent

October 22: India and Pakistan go to war over Kashmir (1947-49)

1949, January 5: war ends with establishment of an UN-facilitated Ceasefire Line

1965, India and Pakistan fight their second war over Kashmir:

April 5: fighting begins in Kashmir

April 8: fighting breaks out in the Runn of Kutch

September 6: fighting ensues along the international boundary in Punjab

1966, January 10: India and Pakistan sign the Tashkent Declaration, which sought to permanently settle their disputes

1971, December 3-16: Indian and Pakistani military forces confront each other during East Pakistan's war for independence, leading to the formation of Bangladesh

1972, July 2: India and Pakistan sign the Shimla Agreement. The UN Ceasefire Line is renamed into Line of Control

1974, May18: India detonates its first nuclear device, known as Pokhran-I

1978, April 13: A clash between Khalsa Sikhs and Nirankari Sikhs marks the beginning of violence as part of the Khalistan movement in Indian Punjab

1984, April 13: War over the Siachen Glacier begins with India's Operation Meghdoot

1984, June 1-8: Indian military attacks militant religious leader Jarnail Singh Bhindranwale and followers in Golden Temple in Amritsar, known as Operation Blue Star

1984, October 31: Prime Minister Indira Gandhi assassinated by Sikh security guards

1986, India launches military exercise Operation Brasstacks (1986-87)

1988, December 31: India and Pakistan sign an 'Agreement on the Prohibition of Attack Against Nuclear Installations and Facilities'

1987, militancy begins to rise in Indian-administered Kashmir

1991, April 6: India and Pakistan sign an ‘Agreement on Prevention of Air Space Violations and for Permitting Over Flights and Landings by Military Aircraft’

1991, April 6: India and Pakistan sign an ‘Agreement on Advance Notice on Military Exercises, Manoeuvres and Troop Movements’

1994, January 19: the Pakistani Foreign Office submit two non-papers to India

1996, January 1: India grants Most Favoured Nation Status to Pakistan

1997, May 12: Prime Ministers Inder Kumar Gujral and Nawaz Sharif meet at the sidelines of the South Asia Association for Regional Cooperation (SAARC) summit in Male, Maldives, and agree to initiate a ‘composite dialogue’

June, 19-23: Foreign Secretaries launch the Composite Dialogue Process

1998, May 11-13: India carries out nuclear tests, known as Pokhran-II

28-30 May: Pakistan carries out its own tests in response, known as Chagai-I/II

1999, February 19: Indian Prime Minister Atal Bihari Vajpayee undertakes historical bus trip to Lahore

February 21: India and Pakistan sign the Lahore Declaration and an MoU

February 21: The Foreign Secretaries of Pakistan, Shamshad Ahmad, and India, Krishnan Raghunath, signed an MoU to promote a peaceful environment

1999, May 3 – July 26: India and Pakistan fight a brief but intense war on the LoC in the Kargil sector in Kashmir

2001, July 14-16: General Pervez Musharraf and Atal Bihari Vajpayee hold a summit in Agra in India, which fails to achieve its goals

December 13: militants attack the Indian parliament. India blames the Pakistan-based Kashmiri separatist groups Lashkar-e-Taiba and Jaish-e-Mohammad and mobilises its troops on the border. Pakistan follows suit.

December 13 - June 10, 2002: military standoff along the border between India and Pakistan

2003, November 23: Indian and Pakistani military commanders agreed to a ceasefire along their border

2004, June: the Composite Dialogue Process is resumed

2006, July 11: A series of bomb blasts in Mumbai kill 200 people

September 16: General Pervez Musharraf and Prime Minister Manmohan Singh meet in Havana, Cuba

2007, February 18: a bomb explodes on the Samjhauta Express train connecting Lahore with New Delhi in Diwana, Haryana, India

2008, November 26-29: gunmen launch multiple attacks in Mumbai, killing 166 people. India blames Pakistan-based LeT and breaks off the CDP with Pakistan

2010, April: Prime Ministers Manmohan Singh and Yousaf Raza Gillani meet at the sidelines of the 16th South Asian Association for Regional Cooperation (SAARC) Summit in Thimphu, Bhutan, and agreed to resume the composite dialogue process

2011, March 28-29: Home/Interior Secretaries meet in New Delhi, marking the resumption of the CDP

2012, December 28: CDP ends with India-Pakistan Expert Level Dialogue on Nuclear CBMs in Islamabad, Pakistan

2014, November 2: a suicide bombing takes place at Wagah border following daily border closing ceremony

2015, July 10: Prime Ministers Narendra Modi and Nawaz Sharif meet on sidelines of Shanghai Cooperation Summit in Ufa, Russia

July 27, three gunmen attack the Dina Nagar police station in Gurdaspur district in Indian Punjab

2016, January 2: an attack was launched on the Pathankot Air Force Station of the Western Air Command of the Indian Air Force

September 18: attack on Indian Army brigade headquarters near the Line of Control in Uri, Indian-administered Kashmir

September 28-29: in reaction to Uri attacks, India announced to have conducted 'surgical strikes' on militant launch pads across the LoC in Pakistan

2019, February 14: a convoy carrying Indian security personnel is attacked in Pulwama district in Indian-administered Kashmir, 40 members of the Central Reserve Police Force are killed

February 15: India withdraws Most Favoured Nation Status from Pakistan

February 26: Indian Air Force jets cross LoC and drops bombs in Balakot, Pakistan

February 27: Pakistan Air Force conducts airstrikes into Indian-administered Kashmir

August 5: India removes special status of Kashmir by revoking article 370 of the Indian Constitution.

APPENDIX 2: VILLAGE DATA OF INDIA CENSUS 2011[106]

							Population						Religion				Occupation			
																		Main Workers		
Daoke	Audar	Attari	Amritsar city	Amritsar District	Punjab State	India	Total	Female	Male	Rural	Urban	Christian	Hindu	Muslim	Sikh	Total workers	Total Main	Cultivators	Agricultural labourers
1,765	125	8,921	1,132,383	2,490,656	27,743,338	1,210,854,977													
824	58	4,111	531,375	1,172,248	13,103,873	586,469,174													
941	67	4,810	601,008	1,318,408	14,639,465	623,724,248													
				46,42 %	62,52 %	68,85%													
				53,58 %	37,48 %	31,15%													
			1,2 %	2,18 %	348,230														
			49,36 %	27,74 %	38,49 %	79,80 %													
			0,51 %	0,50 %	1,93 %	14,23 %													
			48,00 %	68,94 %	57,69 %	1,72 %													
504	40	3,003	37 %	36,85 %	35,67 %														
480	40	2,379	32,6 %	31,61 %	30,46 %	362,611,115	95,942,413	86,168,706											
255	35	278		13,58 %	19,55 %														
152	2	181		13,25 %	16,05 %														

[106] Data has been compiled from the "Census" 2011 and the Directorate of Census Operations Punjab (2011a; 2011b).

Roranwala	Ranian	Rajatal	Naushehra Pannuan	Mulakot	Mahawa	Kakar	Dhanoia Kalan
2,031	1,226	2,156	7,785	236	3,333	3,479	1,932
965	571	994	3,689	111	1,548	1,646	896
1,066	655	1,162	4,096	125	1,785	1,833	1,036
740	419	730	2,641	78	1,132	1,142	635
735	410	707	2,185	77	1,070	1,075	630
167	171	292	583	57	611	566	292
93	200	120	193	1	100	393	90

APPENDIX 3: INTERVIEW GUIDELINE

Introduction:

I started interviews by introducing myself and, where applicable, research assistants/interpreters. Then I briefly explained the research project, what the interview shall be used for and how data shall be safeguarded. I then asked for oral consent to do the interview and to audio-record the interview. Only upon receiving such oral consent did I proceed with the interview.

Background questions:

Name, age, place of birth, place of residence, occupation, employment history.

Employment:

Interviewees were asked about their occupation and they were prompted to talk about everyday practices relating to their work. They were encouraged to talk about their employer or firm and their relationship to other actors and organisations.

Historical events:

Interviewees were asked to tell me about their life stories and their experience during military confrontations and other crises. When they did not bring them up themselves, I prompted interviewees to tell me about their experiences during and perceptions of particular events in history, adapted to their life trajectories: partition, India-Pakistan wars in 1947-49, 1965, 1971, the Khalistan movement, the construction of a fence by India, the nuclear tests of India and Pakistan in 1998, the Kargil crisis in 1999, the Agra Summit in 2001, attacks on the Indian Parliament, the military standoff in 2001-2004, the Mumbai attacks in 2006, the Samjhauta Express train bombings in 2007, the Mumbai attacks in 2008, the suicide bombing at Wagah in 2014, the Pathankot attack in 2016 and 'surgical strikes' in 2016.

Questions to security actors:

How is the BSF / Rangers / Military organised? What is the role of BSF / Rangers / Military generally, and in the border area specifically? What do you mean by 'sensitive'? Is the military deployed in the Punjab borderland? What are the military's

responsibilities there? What are your responsibilities? Can you tell me about your daily practices in general? What is the role of BSF / Rangers / Military at the Attari-Wagah border crossing point?

Questions to borderlanders:

Are people from your village employed at the ICP Attari? If so, how many? What is the main source of income of people in your village? Do you have/work on fields beyond the fence? What do you have to do to access your land? Are there times when you cannot access your land? Can you tell me about the time before the fence was built? Why was the fence built? Did the fence affect your daily practices? If so, how? What is your relationship to BSF officers? Can you tell me about drug trafficking and smuggling (in your village)? Does it have any effect on you?

Questions to traders:

When did you(r) / firm start trading with partners in Pakistan (PK) / India (IN)? What motivated you/your family to start cross-border trade? How did you find your business partners? How many business partners do you have in IN/PK? Where is/are your business partner/s based? What products do you trade? What has been your experience trading with people in IN/PK? Will you continue trading with people in IN/PK? Why? Why not?

Questions on trade:

How is trade organised? Where do goods come from and go to? Which actors are involved in trade? How do these actors facilitate/inhibit trade? What is the relationship between these different actors? Has something changed when it comes to trade with IN/PK if you compare the period prior to the attacks on the Indian Parliament in 2001 with the period after the ceasefire agreement in November 2003? If so, to what do you attribute this change (general situation, political leadership, bilateral talks and agreements, infrastructure developments, *etc.*)?

Questions on CoCs / BAs:

Are you/is your firm affiliated with a Chamber of Commerce and Industry (CoC) or another business association (BA)? If so, which ones? What does the chamber/association offer you? What does the CoC/BA do on India-Pakistan trade?

Has the CoC/BA been able to influence policymaking in your view? If so, can you give examples and explain how? How would you rank the different chambers/association in order of importance to India-Pakistan trade and to the IN/PK economy in general?

Questions on interstate initiatives:

Do you know of any government-to-government initiatives? Have you heard of meetings between people from India and Pakistan to discuss operational matters in relation to trade (prompt about CLBC)? If so, why were they set up, who is involved, and how effective are they at resolving issues? Have you heard of and can you tell me something about the Composite Dialogue Process? How is it organised? How does it work in practice (*i.e.* how are meetings organised, decisions taken, agreements written)? Who is involved? What are the hurdles and achievements?

Questions on cross-border travel:

Have you ever travelled to IN/PK? If no: Why not? If yes, how often have you travelled (per year) and for what purpose? Can you tell me about the first time you went there? Via which route/s did you travel? Are there any problems using these routes means? Have you ever been questioned at the border? Did/do you ever face difficulties at the checkpoint? If so, what kind of difficulties? Can you tell me about your stay in IN/PK? Have you ever faced problems on your return from IN/PK? Can you tell me about the visa procedure? Are you always granted a visa? If not, do you know why?

BIBLIOGRAPHY

INTERVIEW PARTNERS

	Villagers (landlords, agricultural labourers, students)	Porters at Attari-Wagah border crossing point	Truck drivers	Porters at railway station Amritsar	Retailers at trade fairs and in markets
India	25	8	10	6	11
Pakistan	5	-	-	-	8
	Traders / businesspeople	Custom clearing agents	Representatives of business associations	Security and intelligence personnel (police, border guards, military)	Politicians
India	9	1	8	10	2
Pakistan	8	2	8	5	2

All interviews were conducted by the author in person, some of them with the help of an interpreter (int.). Interviews were audio-recorded and later translated with the help of a research assistant (trans.). The names of most interviewees have been anonymised. Resemblance between the fictional names used here and actual people are coincidental. Interviewees are listed in alphabetical order and are presented here and throughout the text in the following format: first name, family name, gender (m/f), place of interview, attributes (profession, affiliation: not included in the text), date of interview.

Robina Ather (f), Islamabad, former Additional Secretary Commerce (Trade Diplomacy), 28.03.2017

Abdul Baig (m), Islamabad, businessman, organiser of trade fairs, 27.03.2017

Amrita Cheema (f), Lahore, works in the Research and Development Department of the LCCI and heads its standing committee on India-Pakistan trade, 07.03.2017

Abdul Dhillon (m), Lahore, businessman and trader, 14.03.2017

Gautam Ghosh (m), New Delhi, Director of South Asia at FICCI, 06.10.2015

(Kanwar Pal Singh) K.P.S. Gill (m), New Delhi, former Director General of the Punjab Police, 17.05.2017

Arjun Gupta (m), New Delhi, former BSF officer, 02.11.2015

Ali Hussain (m), Amritsar, Pakistani businessman (pharmaceuticals, precious stones), chairman of the regional standing committee of the FPCCI, 07.12.2015

Malik Sohail Hussain (m), Islamabad, Chairman Co-Ordination of the FPCCI, 03.04.2017

Akif Ibrahim (m), Lahore, businessman and trade, 14.03.2017

Raja Amer Iqbal (m), Rawalpindi, President of the RCCI, 21.03.2017

Amarjeet Jakhar (m), New Delhi, businessman (cotton, spinning), 12.09.2015

Latif Jarral (m), Lahore, customs trading and forwarding agent, 03.03.2017

Aditi Kaur (f), Mullakot, housewife, 09.05.2019 (int./trans.)

Bishan Kaur (f), Rurawala Khurd, housewife, 08.05.2019 (int./trans.)

Deep Kaur (f), Mahawa, former teacher, 08.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Devjeet Kaur (f), Mahawa, housewife, 0.05.2019 (int./trans.)

Shahid Khalid (m), Lahore, Secretary General of the LCCI, 07.03.2017

Humayun Akhtar Khan (m), Islamabad, former Commerce Minister of Pakistan (2002-2007), 11.04.2017

Anish Lal(m), BOP Raja Thal, BSF officer, 07.05.2017

Sohail Lashari (m), Lahore, businessman and former President and Senior Vice President of the LCCI, 16.03.2017

Khalid Malik (m), Islamabad, Senior Vice President of the ICCI, 03.04.2017

Karim Mirwani (m), Wagah, trader, 02.03.2017

Hina Saeed (f), Islamabad, former Executive Director of the SAARC CCI, 20.03.2017

Raza Sangha (m), Lahore, customs collector appraisals at dry port Lahore, formerly at Wagah, 13.03.2017

Pardeep Sehgal (m), Amritsar, trader, former Vice Chairman of the CII Amritsar, 10.12.2015

Amar Singh (m), Raja Thal, *Sarpanch*, landlord, 07.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Amritpal Singh (m), Daoke, landlord, 07.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Baldev Singh (m), Ranian, landlord, 06.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Basant Singh (m), Ranian, landlord, 07.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Bilal Singh (m), Audar, *Sarpanch*, landlord, 09.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Chehzaad Singh (m), Naushahra, head of school, landowner, 07.05.2019 (int./trans.)

Dalbir Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, landowner, 06.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Davinder Singh (m), Dhanoakalan, *Sarpanch*, landowner, 06.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Eqbal Singh (m), Ranian, agricultural labourer, 06.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Gaganjot Singh (m), Attari, *Sarpanch*, 09.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Gatnam Singh (m), Naushahra, landlord, 07.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Gurjot Singh (m), Mahawa, son of *Sarpanch*, 08.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Habir Singh (m), Daoke, landlord, bus driver, 07.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Kabir Singh (m), Amritsar, businessman and representative of the CII, 08.12.2015

Kavi Singh (m), Amrtisar, former deputy commissioner customs Amritsar 19.12.2015

Maninder Singh (m), Amritsar, trader (cement), 09.12.2015

Raghu Singh (m), Kakkar, landowner, 06.05.2017 (int./trans.)

Utam Singh (m), Attari, various truck drivers at Attari Border Truck Operators Association, 08.05.2017

Teja Surwat (m), New Delhi, Chairman LPAI, 16.05.2017

Nabil Taqvi (m), Lahore, businessman and trader, 12.04.2017

Shafi Tarar (m), Islamabad, Joint Secretary (Foreign Trade), 05.04.2017

GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS

GoI: statements, press releases, reports

"Agricultural Statistics at a Glance." 2016. New Delhi: Department of Agriculture, Cooperation and Farmers Welfare, Ministry of Agriculture and Farmers Welfare, Government of India.

Ahir, Hansraj Gangaram. 2017. "Unstarred Question No. 1040 on Revival of Khalistani Elements." Rajya Sabha, Government of India.

Ansari, Mohammad Hamid. 2016. "Vice President Strongly Condemns Uri Terror Attack." Press Information Bureau, Government of India.

Chaudhary, Haribhai Parathibhai. 2015. "Unstarred Question No. 2815 on Terrorist Attack on PS Gurdaspur, Punjab." Rajya Sabha, Government of India.

———. 2016. "Unstarred Question No. 44 on Terrorist Attack at Air Force Base in Pathankot, Punjab." Rajya Sabha, Government of India.

"Census." 2011. 2011. http://www.census2011.co.in/.

Committee on Estimates. 2018. "Central Armed Police Forces and Internal Security Challenges - Evaluation and Response Mechanism." 28. New Delhi: Committee on Estimates, Ministry of Home Affairs, Lok Sabha. Central Armed Police Forces and Internal Security Challenges.

Customs. 2019. "Notification No. 05/2019-Customs." Department of Revenue, Ministry of Finance, Government of India.

Customs (Preventive) Commissionerate. 2018. "Public Notice No. 08/2018: Subject: Standard Operating Procedure for Movement of Import / Export Cargo Laden Trucks between India and Pakistan at Land Customs Station, Integrated Check Post (ICP), Attari." Customs (Preventive) Commissionerate, Department of Revenue, Ministry of Finance, Government of India.

CWC. n.d. "Central Warehousing Corporation: About Us." Available at: http://www.icp-cms.com/DefaultCMS.aspx?LinkType=TOP&LinkID=2 [Accessed: 12.06.2018].

Department of Border Management. 2015. "Border Area Development Programme (BADP): Modified Guidelines." Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.

DGFT. 2011. "Restricted Items for Imports." Directorate General of Foreign Trade (DGFT).

———. 2017. "ITC (HS), 2017, Schedule 1 - Import Policy, Section I, Chapter 1." Directorate General of Foreign Trade (DGFT).

Directorate of Census Operations Punjab. 2011a. "Punjab District Census Handbook Amritsar Part XII-A." Punjab: Directorate of Census Operations.

———. 2011b. "Punjab District Census Handbook Amritsar Part XII-B." Punjab: Directorate of Census Operations.

DoP. 2006. "Border Area Development Programme (BADP)." Department of Planning, Government of Punjab, India.

———. 2010a. "List of Villages Falling in the Border Blocks Covered under the Programme (Ajnala)." Department of Planning, Government of Punjab, India.

———. 2010b. "List of Villages Falling in the Border Blocks Covered under the Programme (Attari)." Department of Planning, Government of Punjab.

———. 2010c. "List of Villages Falling in the Border Blocks Covered under the Programme (Chogawan)." Department of Planning, Government of Punjab.

"Export Import Data Bank." n.d. Export Import Data Bank, Department of Commerce, Government of India. Available at: https://commerce-app.gov.in/eidb/icomcntq.asp [Accessed: 05.05.2019].
Government of India. 1984. "White Paper on the Punjab Agitation." New Delhi.
Government of Punjab, India. 2016. "CM Briefs Media on State Government Preparedness Plans in Wake of Recent Developments on Indo-Pak Border." Government of Punjab, India. Available at: http://punjab.gov.in/key-initiative?view=show&pp_id=3265 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
Gupta, Indrajit. 1997. "Starred Question No. 246 on Fencing of Indo-Pak Border." Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
LPAI. 2019. "Land Ports Authority of India: ICP Attari." Land Ports Authority of India. Available at: http://www.lpai.gov.in/content/innerpage/icp-attari.php [Accessed: 02.08.2019].
Maqbool Dar, Mohammad. 1997. "Unstarred Question No. 3418 on Tunnel Dug up in Punjab by ISI." Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
MEA. 1985a. "Annual Report 1984-85." New Delhi: Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India.
MHA. 2008. "Annual Report 2007-08." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2009. "Annual Report 2008-09." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2010. "Annual Report 2009-10." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2012a. "Annual Report 2011-12." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2012b. "Ninth DG Level Talks between NCB and ANF on Drug Trafficking." Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://www.pib.nic.in/newsite/erelcontent.aspx?relid=90023 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
———. 2013. "Annual Report 2012-13." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2014. "Annual Report 2013-14." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2015a. "Annual Report 2014-15." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2016a. "Annual Report 2015-16." Annual Report. New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2016b. "Union Home Minister on a 2-Day Visit to Rajasthan from Tomorrow." Press Information Bureau, Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://pib.nic.in/newsite/PrintRelease.aspx?relid=151503 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
———. 2017a. "Annual Report 2016-17." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. 2018. "Annual Report 2017-18." New Delhi: Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
———. n.d. "State-Wise Details of District & Blocks Where BADP Is Being Implemented." Department of Border Management, Ministry of Home Affairs.
MoD. 2004. "Annual Report 2003-04." New Delhi: Ministry of Defence, Government of India.

———. 2017. “Annual Report 2016-17.” New Delhi: Ministry of Defence, Government of India.
Mukherjee, Pranab. 2016a. “President of India Condemns Terrorist Attack on Air Force Base in Pathankot in Punjab.” President’s Secretariat.
———. 2016b. “President of India Strongly Condemns Terrorist Attack in Uri.” President’s Secretariat.
NCB. 2017. “Annual Report.” New Delhi: Narcotics Control Bureau, Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
NITI AAYOG. 2015. “Evaluation Study on Border Area Development Programme (BADP).” 229. New Delhi: Programme Evaluation Organisation.
“Notification 93/04-Customs (NT).” 1994. The Gazette of India.
Official Spokesman MEA. 1994. “Submission of Two Non-Papers by the Pakistan Foreign Office to Our Ambassador in Islamabad.” Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mealib.nic.in/?pdf2582?000 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Official Spokesperson. 2014. “Statement by Official Spokesperson on Cancellation of Foreign Secretary’s Visit to Pakistan on 25 August 2014.” Ministry of External Affairs. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/media-briefings.htm?dtl/23939/Statement_by_Official_Spokesperson_on_Cancellation_of_Foreign_Secretarys_visit_to_Pakistan_on_25_August_2014 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Planning Commission. 1985. “7th Five Year Plan (Vol-2): Special Area Development Programmes: Border Areas Development Programme.” Planning Commission, Government of India.
———. 1988. “Annual Plan 1988-89.” Government of India.
———. 1992. “8th Five Year Plan (Vol-2): Special Area Development Programmes: Border Areas Development Programme.” Planning Commission, Government of India.
———. 1997. “9th Five Year Plan (Vol-2): Special Area Development Programmes: Border Areas Development Programme.” Planning Commission, Government of India.
Punjab Armed Police. n.d. “Functions and Duties.” Punjab Armed Police. Available at: http://punjabarmedpolice.co.in/functions-of-armed-police/ [Accessed: 03.03.2019].
Punjab Police. n.d. “Armed Battalions.” Punjab Police. Available at: http://www.punjabpolice.gov.in/ArmedBattalions.aspx [Accessed: 02.02.2019].
Ramachandran, Mullappally. 2013. “Unstarred Question No. 2392 on Upgrading Fencing along Borders.” Lok Sabha, Government of India. Available at: http://164.100.47.194/Loksabha/Questions/QResult15.aspx?qref=141631&lsno=15 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Rao, Chennamaneni Vidyasagar. 1999. “Unstarred Question No. 835 on Fencing along Indo-Pak Border.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
———. 2000. “Unstarred Question No. 1063 on Barbed Wire Fencing along the Borders.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
———. 2001a. “Unstarred Question No. 5548 on Damage to Fencing on Indo-Pak Border.” Lok Sabha, Government of India. Available at: http://164.100.47.194/Loksabha/Questions/QResult15.aspx?qref=22363&lsno=13 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
———. 2001b. “Unstarred Question No. 3431 on Fencing on Indo-Pak Border.” Lok Sabha, Government of India. Available at:

http://164.100.47.194/Loksabha/Questions/QResult15.aspx?qref=26457&lsno=13 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
———. 2002. “Starred Question No. 689 on Fencing on Pak Border.” Lok Sabha, Government of India. Available at: http://164.100.47.194/Loksabha/Questions/QResult15.aspx?qref=40537&lsno=13 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Rao, Nirupama. 2010. “Remarks by Foreign Secretary Smt. Nirupama Rao at the Press Conference in Islamabad.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/Speeches-Statements.htm?dtl/648/Remarks_by_Foreign_Secretary_Smt_Nirupama_Rao_at_the_press_conference_in_Islamabad [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Rijiju, Kiren. 2014. “Unstarred Question No. 3600 on Fencing on Indo-Pak Border.” Lok Sabha, Government of India. Available at: http://164.100.47.194/Loksabha/Questions/QResult15.aspx?qref=4313&lsno=16 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
———. 2015. “Unstarred Question No.1959 on High-Tech Fencing of Country’s Borders.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
———. 2016a. “Unstarred Question No. 2961 on Compensation to Farmers at Border.” Lok Sabha, Government of India. Available at: http://164.100.47.194/Loksabha/Questions/QResult15.aspx?qref=31902&lsno=16 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
———. 2016b. “Unstarred Question No. 2472 on Measures to Monitor Borders.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
———. 2017a. “Starred Question No. 428 on Fencing of Indo-Pak and Indo-Bangladesh Borders.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
———. 2017b. “Unstarred Question No. 1042 on Introduction of Laser Fencing at Borders.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
Selvi, Radhika V. 2009. “Unstarred Question No. 292 on Fencing on International Border.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
Sibtey Razi, Syed. 1995. “Unstarred Question No. 965 on Fencing Work along Pakistan Border.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
Singh, Lieutenant General Ranbir. 2016a. “Statement by DGMO to Media.” Ministry of Defence.
———. 2016b. “Press Statement DGMO.” Ministry of Defence.
Singh, Rajnath. 2016. “Starred Question No. 192 on Increasing the Strength of BSF at International Borders in Punjab.” Rajya Sabha, Government of India.
Singh, V. K. 2015. “Relationship with Pakistan.” Press Information Bureau, Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://pib.nic.in/newsite/PrintRelease.aspx?relid=123561 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Standing Committee on Home Affairs. 2008. “Report on Border Fencing and Floodlighting Projects of Indo-Pak Border.” 135. New Delhi: Department-Related Parliamentary Standing Committee on Home Affairs, Rajya Sabha, Parliament of India.
———. 2010. “Land Ports Authority of India Bill, 2009.” 143. New Delhi: Rajya Sabha, Parliament of India.
———. 2011. “Action Taken by Government on the Recommendations/Observations Contained in the 135th Report on Border Fencing and Floodlighting Projects Along Indo-Pak Border.” 153. New Delhi: Rajya Sabha, Parliament of India.

———. 2017. “Border Security: Capacity Building and Institutions.” 203. New Delhi: Department-Related Parliamentary Standing Committee on Home Affairs, Rajya Sabha, Parliament of India.
“The Armed Forces (Punjab and Chandigarh) Special Powers Act, 1983.” 1983.
“The Border Security Force Rules, 1969.” 1969. The Gazette of India.
“The Draft of the New Policy Programme of the Shiromani Akali Dal (Anandpur Sahib Resolution).” 1977. Working Committee of the Shiromani Akali Dal.
“The Land Ports Authority of India Act, 2010.” 2010. Government of India.
“The Punjab Disturbed Areas Act, 1983.” 1983.

GoP: statements, press releases, reports

Ahmad, Manzoor, Nadia Rehman, and Sohaib Shahid. 2012. “Normalization of Trade with India: Opportunities and Challenges for Pakistan.” Pakistan: Trade Development Authority of Pakistan.
Import Policy Order. 2005. “Import Policy Order 2005 (S.R.O. 734 (I) 2005).” Ministry of Commerce, Government of Pakistan.
———. 2006. “Import Policy Order 2006 (S.R.O. 775 (I) 2006).” Ministry of Commerce, Government of Pakistan.
———. 2007. “Import Policy Order 2007 (S.R.O. 1020 (I) 2007).” Ministry of Commerce, Government of Pakistan.
———. 2009. “Import Policy Order 2009 (S.R.O. 766 (I) 2009).” 2009. Ministry of Commerce, Government of Pakistan.
———. 2013. “Import Policy Order (S.R.O. 193(I)/2013).” The Gazette of Pakistan.
Import Policy Order 2009 Amendment. 2012. “Import Policy Order 2009 Amendment (S.R.O. 280 (I) 2012).” Ministry of Commerce, Government of Pakistan.
ISPR. 2016. “Press Release No PR-334/2016-ISPR.” Inter Services Public Relations, Pakistan. Available at: https://www.ispr.gov.pk/press-release-detail.php?id=3483 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].
Khan, Humayun Akhtar. 2005. “Trade Policy Speech 2005-06.” Islamabad, July 21.
Musharraf, Pervez. 2001. “Press Conference of Pakistan President General Pervez Musharraf.” In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 3881-83, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.
———. 2006. *In the Line of Fire*. New York: Simon & Schuster Inc.
National Logistics Cell. n.d. “Wagha Border Terminal - National Logistics Cell.” Available at: http://www.nlc.com.pk/strategic-units/dry-ports-borders/30-bu/121-wagha-border [Accessed: 05.06.2018].
NLC. n.d. “Dry Ports & Border Terminals.” National Logistics Cell. Available at: http://www.nlc.com.pk/strategic-units/dry-ports-borders [Accessed: 27.04.2019].
Note by MFA. 1955. “Note of the Pakistan Ministry of Foreign Affairs to the High Commission for India in Pakistan.” In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 7058-59, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.
Pakistan Rangers Punjab. n.d. “Flag Lowering Ceremony.” Pakistan Rangers Punjab. Available at: http://www.pakistanrangerspunjab.com/intro.html [Accessed: 26.07.2019].
Planning Commission. 2018. “Year Book 2017-18.” Islamabad: Ministry of Planning, Development & Reform, Planning Commission, Government of Pakistan.

"Province Wise Provisional Results of Census 2017." 2017. Islamabad: Pakistan Bureau of Statistics.

Joint Statements, Press Releases, Minutes

Committee to Combat Drug Trafficking and Smuggling. 1987. "Agreed Minutes of the First Meeting of the Indo - Pakistan Committee to Combat Drug Trafficking and Smuggling." In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 3047–49, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

"India – Pakistan Agree to the Proposal for Joint Patrolling along the India – Pakistan Border." 1989. In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 3230, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

Gharekhan, C. R. 1985. "Record of the Meeting between Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi and President Zia-Ul-Haq, New York, October 23,1985." Prime Minister's Office. In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 2859, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

Joint Press Release. 2015. "Joint Press Release on Meeting of National Security Advisers of India and Pakistan in Bangkok." Available at: http://mea.gov.in/press-releases.htm?dtl/26127/Joint_Press_Release_on_meeting_of_National_Security_Advisers_of_India_and_Pakistan_in_Bangkok [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Press Release HS/IS. 1986. "Joint Press Release Issued on the Visit of Home Secretary C. G. Somiah to Pakistan." In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 2964–66, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

Joint Press Statement HS/IS. 2004. "Joint Press Statement on India-Pakistan Talks on Terrorism and Drug Trafficking." Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/7442/Joint+Press+Statement+on+IndiaPakistan+talks+on+Terrorism+and+Drug+Trafficking [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

"Joint Press Statement on Samjhauta Express." 2003. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/Speeches-Statements.htm?dtl/5569/Joint_Press_Statement_on_Samjhauta_Express [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement. 2008. "Joint-Statement of Third Meeting of India-Pakistan on Joint Anti-Terrorism Mechanism, Islamabad." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/5263/JointStatement_of_Third_Meeting_of_IndiaPakistan_on_JointAntiTerrorism_Mechanism_Islamabad [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2015. "Joint Statement on Discussion between External Affairs Minister and Adviser to the Prime Minister of Pakistan on Foreign Affairs in Islamabad (December 09, 2015)." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/26133/Joint_Statement_on_Discussion_between_External_Affairs_Minister_and_Adviser_to_the_Prime_Minister_of_Pakistan_on_Foreign_Affairs_in_Islamabad_December [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement CM. 2012. "Joint Press Statement of the Commerce Ministers of India and Pakistan." Available at: http://commerce.gov.in/trade/Joint_Press_Statement_CM_Pakistan_India_April_13_2012.pdf [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2014. “Joint Press Statement of the Commerce Ministers of India and Pakistan.” Press Information Bureau, Government of India. Available at: http://pib.nic.in/newsite/PrintRelease.aspx?relid=102587 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement CS. 2006. “Joint Statement, Third Round of Pakistan-India Talks on Economic and Commercial Cooperation.” Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/6078/Joint_Statement_Third_Round_of_PakistanIndia_talks_on_Economic_and_Commercial_Cooperation [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2007. “Joint Statement on the Fourth Round of India-Pakistan Talks on Economic and Commercial Cooperation.” Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/5589/Joint_Statement_on_the_Fourth_Round_of_IndiaPakistan_talks_on_Economic_and_Commercial_Cooperation [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2011. “Joint Statement of the 6th Round of Talks on Commercial and Economic Co-Operation between Commerce Secretaries of India and Pakistan.” Available at: http://commerce.gov.in/trade/Minutes14-16Nov2011.pdf [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2012. “Joint Statement of the 7th Round of Talks on Commercial and Economic Cooperation between Commerce Secretaries of India and Pakistan.” Available at: http://www.indiapakistantrade.org/data/jointstatements/Joint%20Statement%2021%20September%202012.pdf [Accessed: 30.09.2019]..

Joint Statement FM. 2011. “Joint Statement Following Meeting between the Minister of External Affairs of India and Minister of Foreign Affairs of Pakistan.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/87/Joint_Statement_following_meeting_between_the_Minister_of_External_Affairs_of_India_and_Minister_of_Foreign_Affairs_of_Pakistan [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2012. “Joint Statement Issued by India and Pakistan during the Visit of External Affairs Minister to Pakistan.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/20530/Joint_Statement_issued_by_India_and_Pakistan_during_the_visit_of_External_Affairs_Minister_to_Pakistan [Accessed: 30.09.2019]..

Joint Statement FS. 1997. “Joint Statement Issued on June 23, 1997 Regarding Foreign Secretary Level Talks between India and Pakistan.” Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: https://mealib.nic.in/?pdf2585?000 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2011. “Joint Statement on Meeting between the Foreign Secretaries of India and Pakistan.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/91/Joint_Statement_on_Meeting_between_the_Foreign_Secretaries_of_India_and_Pakistan [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2012. “Joint Statement on India Pakistan Foreign Secretaries Level Talks.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/20060/Joint_Statement_on_India_Pakistan_Foreign_Secretaries_level_talks [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement HS/IS. 1988. “Joint Statement Issued at the End of the Second India-Pakistan Home Secretary Level Talks.” In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007:*

A Documentary Study, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 3123–25, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

———. 2011. "Joint Statement Following India-Pakistan Home/Interior Secretary Level Talks." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/4520/Joint+Statement+following+IndiaPakistan+HomeInterior+Secretary+level+talks [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2012. "Joint Statement Issued at the End of the Home/Interior Secretary Level Talks between India and Pakistan in Islamabad on 25-26 November 2008." Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/5459/Joint_Statement_issued_at_the_end_of_the_HomeInterior_Secretary_level_talks_between_India_and_Pakistan_in_Islamabad_on_2526_November_2008 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

"Joint Statement, India-Pakistan." 2005. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/6588/Joint+Statement+IndiaPakistan [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement JATM. 2007. "On the First Meeting of the India-Pakistan Anti-Terrorism Mechanism Held in Islamabad." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: https://www.mea.gov.in/media-briefings.htm?dtl/2930/on+the+first+meetin [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement on Operationalisation of Bus Services. 2005. "Joint Statement, Third Round of India-Pakistan Technical Level Talks for Operationalisation of Amritsar-Lahore and Amritsar – Nankana Sahib Bus Services." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/7130/Joint_Statement_Third_Round_of_IndiaPakistan_Technical_Level_Talks_for_Operationalisation_of_AmritsarLahore_and_Amritsar__Nankana_Sahib_Bus_Services [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement on Trade Facilitation. 2007. "Joint Statement by India and Pakistan on Trade Facilitation." Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/5600/Joint_Statement_by_India_and_Pakistan_on_trade_facilitation [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement PM. 2009. "Joint Statement Prime Minister of India Dr. Manmohan Singh and the Prime Minister of Pakistan Syed Yusuf Raza Gilani." Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/4855/Joint+Statement+Prime+Minister+of+India+Dr+Manmohan+Singh+and+the+Prime+Minister+of+Pakistan+Syed+Yusuf+Raza+Gilani [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Joint Statement P/PM. 2006. "Joint Statement, India-Pakistan in Havana, Cuba." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/6339/Joint_Statement_IndiaPakistan_in_HavanaCuba [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

"Lahore Declaration." 1999. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/in-focus-article.htm?18997/Lahore+Declaration+February+1999 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

MEA. 1985b. "Aide Memoire Presented by the Ministry of External Affairs to the Pakistan Ministry of Foreign Affairs, New Delhi, December 12, 1985." Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 2874, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

———. 2001. “Meeting of the SAARC Standing Committee of Foreign Secretaries in Colombo on 9-10 August 2001.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/press-releases.htm?dtl/11227/Meeting+of+the+SAARC+Standing+Committee+of+Foreign+Secretaries+in+Colombo+on+910+August+2001 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

———. 2004a. “Joint Statement, India-Pakistan Expert-Level Talks on Nuclear CBMs.” MEA. Available at: http://mea.gov.in/press-releases.htm?dtl/7593/Joint_Statement_IndiaPakistan_ExpertLevel_Talks_on_Nuclear_CBMs [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

———. 2004b. “Joint Statement, Second Round of India-Pakistan Expert Level Talks on Nuclear CBMs.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/7534/Joint_Statement_Second_Round_of_IndiaPakistan_Expert_Level_talks_on_Nuclear_CBMs [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

———. 2004c. “Joint Statement, Meeting between Foreign Secretaries of India and Pakistan.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/7540/Joint+Statement+Meeting+between+Foreign+Secretaries+of+India+and+Pakistan [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

———. 2005. “Joint Press Statement, India-Pakistan Expert Level Dialogue on Nuclear Confidence Building Measures.” Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/6839/Joint_Press_Statement_IndiaPakistan_Expert_Level_Dialogue_on_Nuclear_Confidence_Building_Measures [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

MHA 2015b. “Joint Press Statement on Bi-Annual Talks-2015 between Director Generals of BSF and Pakistan Rangers Held at New Delhi from 9th to 12th Sept 2015.” Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://pib.nic.in/newsite/PrintRelease.aspx?relid=126863 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

———. 2017b. “Biannual Talks between DGs of BSF and Pakistan Rangers Conclude.” Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India. Available at: http://pib.nic.in/newsite/PrintRelease.aspx?relid=173398 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

Minutes CS. 2011. “Agreed Minutes of the 5th Round of Talks on Commercial and Economic Co-Operation between Commerce Secretaries of India and Pakistan.” Ministry of External Affairs, Government of India. Available at: https://mea.gov.in/press-releases.htm?dtl/18314/Approved+Minutes+of+the+5th+round+of+talks+on+Commercial+and+Economic+Cooperation+between+Commerce+Secretaries+of+India+and+Pakistan [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Minutes HM/IM. 1955. “Minutes of the Meeting Held between the Home Minister of India Govind Ballabh Pant and Interior Minister of Pakistan Major General Iskander Mirza.” In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 7042–46, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

Minutes JWG. 2011. “Minutes of India-Pakistan Meeting of Joint Working Group on ‘Economic and Commercial Cooperation and Trade Promotion.’” Available at: http://indiapakistantrade.org/data/jointstatements/Joint%20Statement%2024%20August%202011.pdf [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Record of Discussion P/PM. 1960. “Record of Discussions between Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru and President Ayub Khan as Recorded by Prime Minister’s Principal Private Secretary.” In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A*

Documentary Study, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 811–17, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

India-Pakistan Agreements, MoUs, Protocols

"Agreement Between Governments of India and Pakistan Regarding Procedures to End Disputes and Incidents along the Indo-West Pakistan Border Areas." 1960.

"Agreement Between India and Pakistan on Advance Notice on Military Exercises, Manoeuvres and Troop Movements." 1991.

"Agreement Between India and Pakistan on Prevention of Air Space Violations and for Permitting Over Flights and Landings by Military Aircraft." 1991.

"Agreement Between the Government of India and the Government of the Islamic Republic of Pakistan Relating to Rail Communication." 1976.

"Agreement Between the Republic of India and the Islamic Republic of Pakistan on Pre-Notification of Flight Testing of Ballistic Missiles." 2005.

"Agreement Between the Republic of India and the Islamic Republic of Pakistan on Reducing the Risk from Accidents Relating to Nuclear Weapons." 2007.

"Agreement on the Prohibition of Attack Against Nuclear Installations and Facilities between the Republic of India and the Islamic Republic of Pakistan." 1988.

"MoU on Drug Demand Reduction and Prevention of Illicit Trafficking in Narcotics Drugs/Psychotropic Substances and Precursor Chemicals and Related Matters." 2011.

"Protocol Between the Government of India And the Government of the Islamic Republic of Pakistan Regarding Shipping Services." 1975.

"Simla Agreement." 1972. Available at: http://www.mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/5541/Simla+Agreement [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

"The General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade." 1986. World Trade Organisation. Available at: https://www.wto.org/english/docs_e/legal_e/gatt47.pdf [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Ufa Statement. 2015. "Statement Read out by Foreign Secretaries of India and Pakistan in Ufa, Russia." Available at: http://mea.gov.in/bilateral-documents.htm?dtl/25489/Statement_read_out_by_Foreign_Secretaries_of_India_and_Pakistan_in_Ufa_Russia_July_10_2015 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

"West Pakistan/Punjab (India) Border Ground Rules, 1961." 1961. In *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*, edited by Avtar Singh Bhasin 2012, 7155-63, New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

WTO. n.d. "Understanding the WTO - Principles of the Trading System." World Trade Organisation. Accessed April 19, 2019. Available at: https://www.wto.org/english/thewto_e/whatis_e/tif_e/fact2_e.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

NEWS REPORTS

Ahmad, Mukhtar, Rich Phillips, and Joshua Berlinger. 2016. "Uri Attack: Indian Soldiers Killed in Kashmir." *CNN*, September 19, 2016. Available at: https://www.cnn.com/2016/09/18/asia/india-kashmir-attack/index.html [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

Bagga, Neeraj. 2019. "Trade at Attari Hit, BJP May Feel the Heat in Amritsar." *The Tribune*, April 28, 2019. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/punjab/trade-at-attari-hit-bjp-may-feel-the-heat-in-amritsar/765314.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Bassi, Aseem. 2011. "Truckers' Conflict Hits Trade between India, Pakistan." *Hindustan Times*, July 6, 2011. Available at: https://www.hindustantimes.com/india/truckers-conflict-hits-trade-between-india-pakistan/story-mKrdVVM8D0reIS1bb4YzHI.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2016. "For 5 Days, Zero Trade between India, Pakistan at Attari Border." *Hindustan Times*, June 28, 2016. Available at: https://www.hindustantimes.com/punjab/for-5-days-zero-trade-between-india-pakistan-at-attari-border/story-cIIvI7u9ig2CXoeJkOPRBJ.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Basu, Nayanima. 2013. "India-Pakistan Joint Business Council Formed." *Business Standard India*, March 15, 2013. Available at: https://www.business-standard.com/article/economy-policy/india-pakistan-joint-business-council-formed-113031500436_1.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2016. "India, Pak Business Forum Vows to Augment Trade Ties." *The Hindu Business Line*, May 4, 2016. Available at: https://www.thehindubusinessline.com/economy/india-pak-business-forum-vows-to-augment-trade-ties/article8557195.ece [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Business Standard. 2013. "Badal, Sharif Agree to Boost Cooperation between Punjabs," December 15, 2013. Available at: https://www.business-standard.com/article/news-ians/badal-sharif-agree-to-boost-cooperation-between-punjabs-113121500685_1.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Business Today. 2019. "Pulwama Attack: Pakistan Feels the Pinch as India Bans Entry of Trucks at Wagah Border," February 22, 2019. Available at: https://www.businesstoday.in/current/economy-politics/pulwama-attack-450-trucks-parked-at-wagah-border-as-india-snaps-trade-with-pakistan/story/321400.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

DAWN. 2004. "Ties Will Grow, Says Indian Punjab CM," January 31, 2004. Available at: http://www.dawn.com/news/349976 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

DAWN. 2005. "Fishermen Handed over to Pakistan," April 20, 2005. Available at: http://www.dawn.com/news/389875 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Divya, A. 2017. "Pak Border Squeeze Chokes Indian Traders." *The Indian Express*, September 29, 2017. Available at: https://indianexpress.com/article/india/crime/pak-border-squeeze-chokes-indian-traders/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Fair, Christine C. 2016. "Bringing Back the Dead: Why Pakistan Used the Jaish-e-Mohammad to Attack an Indian Airbase." *Huffington Post* (blog). January 12, 2016. Available at: https://www.huffingtonpost.com/c-christine-fair/bringing-back-the-dead-wh_b_8955224.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Gopal, Navjeevan. 2016. “Gurdaspur: BSF Moving Wire Fence Closer to IB, Sets up ‘Depth’ Checkposts.” *The Indian Express*, July 26, 2016. Available at: http://indianexpress.com/article/india/india-news-india/gurdaspur-bsf-moving-wire-fence-closer-to-ib-sets-up-depth-checkposts-2935889/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Hindustan Times. 2018. “Pak Smuggler Gunned down, Aide Held at Border; 4 Kg Heroin Seized,” April 6, 2018. Available at: https://www.hindustantimes.com/punjab/amritsar-pak-intruder-gunned-down-another-arrested-along-indo-pak-border-in-ramkot/story-QIEQGtqJSAPv8Eu0ISGkvI.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

India Today. 1986. “In Punjab, Political Umbrella Supplied by Politicians Has Hampered the Security Forces: India Today Investigation,” September 30, 1986. Available at: https://www.indiatoday.in/magazine/investigation/story/19860930-in-punjab-political-umbrella-supplied-by-politicians-has-hampered-the-security-forces-india-today-investigation-838991-1986-09-30 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Jaiswar, P. K. 2011. “Traders, Truckers at Loggerheads.” *The Tribune*, August 28, 2011. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/2011/20110827/asrtrib.htm#6 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Kiani, Khaleeq. 2015. “Plans to Import Power from India Stalled.” DAWN. October 21, 2015. Available at: http://www.dawn.com/news/1214540 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Krar, Parshant. 2017. “PM Modi Permits Surplos Power Sale to Pakistan: Amarinder Singh.” *The Economic Times*, April 25, 2017. Available at: https://economictimes.indiatimes.com/industry/energy/power/pm-modi-permits-surplus-power-sale-to-pakistan-amarinder-singh/articleshow/58362164.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Maini, Tridivesh Singh. 2012. “Trade Will Place Peace on the Fast Track.” *The Hindu*, April 18, 2012. Available at: http://www.thehindu.com/opinion/op-ed/trade-will-place-peace-on-the-fast-track/article3325139.ece [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018. “Reviving the Thaw? Punjab’s Potential in Improving India-Pakistan Relations.” *South Asia @ LSE* (blog). March 20, 2018. Available at: http://blogs.lse.ac.uk/southasia/2018/03/20/reviving-the-thaw-punjabs-potential-in-improving-india-pakistan-relations/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Mehar, M. Imran. 2016. “Customs Shifts All Trade Data on WeBOC at LFU Wagah.” *Customs Today*, March 11, 2016. Available at: http://www.customstoday.com.pk/customs-shifts-all-trade-data-on-weboc-at-lfu-wagh/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Mehmood, Asif. 2019. “Trucks Stranded at Wagah Border Due to Tensions.” *The Express Tribune*, February 24, 2019. Available at: https://tribune.com.pk/story/1917083/1-trucks-stranded-border-due-tensions/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Mirza, Javed. 2019. “Exporters Seek Help to Normalise Trade on Attari-Wagah Border.” *The News International*, March 9, 2019. Available at: https://www.thenews.com.pk/print/441382-exporters-seek-help-to-normalise-trade-on-attari-wagah-border [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Modi, Narendra. 2016a. “PM Condemns Terror Attack in Pathankot, Says Evil Designs of India’s Enemies Will Never Succeed.” Prime Minister’s Office.

———. 2016b. “PM Strongly Condemns Terror Attack in Uri.” Prime Minister’s Office.

Mohan, Raja C. 2013. “Reconnecting Punjab: Shahbaz Sharif’s Mixed Signals.” *The Indian Express*, December 16, 2013. Available at: https://indianexpress.com/article/opinion/columns/reconnecting-punjab-shahbaz-sharifs-mixed-signals/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Paul, G. S. 2017a. “Truckers’ Stir Disrupts Trade at ICP.” *The Tribune*, February 20, 2017. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/community/truckers-stir-disrupts-trade-at-icp/367205.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017b. “Trucker-Trader Stand-off Hits Trade at Attari Check Post.” *The Tribune*, February 21, 2017. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/community/trucker-trader-stand-off-hits-trade-at-attari-check-post/367664.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018a. “Porters on Strike, Indo-Pak Trade Hit at Attari Border.” *The Tribune*, June 24, 2018, online edition. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/community/porters-on-strike-indo-pak-trade-hit-at-attari-border/256680.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018b. “MEA No to Pak Bizmen at Amritsar Trade Exhibition.” *The Tribune*, December 5, 2018. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/punjab/mea-no-to-pak-bizmen-at-amritsar-trade-exhibition/694127.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2019a. “Full Body Truck Scanner at ICP Misses 3 Deadlines.” *The Tribune*, January 13, 2019. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/punjab/full-body-truck-scanner-at-icp-misses-3-deadlines/713243.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2019b. “Pulwama Shadow on Indo-Pak Trade.” *The Tribune*, February 19, 2019. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/punjab/pulwama-shadow-on-indo-pak-trade/731580.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

“Pulwama Terror Attack: Centre Withdraws MFN Status from Pakistan.” 2019. *News*. Mumbai: Times Now. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/videos/news/union-minister-arun-jaitley-gives-statement-to-media-after-cabinet-meet-with-pm/videoshow/68004729.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Rana, Yudhvir. 2016a. “No Tips, No Work: Porters’ Strike Hits ICP Trade.” *The Times of India*, June 28, 2016. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/No-tips-no-work-Porters-strike-hits-ICP-trade/articleshow/52948397.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2016b. “Demonetisation Hits Cross-Border Trade at Attari.” *The Times of India*, December 9, 2016. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/Demonetisation-hits-cross-border-trade-at-Attari/articleshow/55883612.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2016c. “Attari Strike: Protesting Porters to Get Prepaid Cards, Bank Accounts.” *The Times of India*, December 10, 2016. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/amritsar/Attari-strike-Protesting-porters-to-get-prepaid-cards-bank-accounts/articleshow/55904617.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017a. “Truckers, Traders Stand-off at Attari Check Post Hits Trade - Times of India.” *The Times of India*, February 21, 2017. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/amritsar/truckers-traders-stand-off-at-attari-check-post-hits-trade/articleshow/57263288.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017b. "'Porters' Strike Causing Loss of Rs 1.5 Crore Daily' - Times of India." *The Times of India*, September 13, 2017. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/portersstrike-causing-loss-of-rs-1-5-crore-daily/articleshow/60486581.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018a. "Indo-Pak CLBC: Traders Want Indo-Pak CLBC Meetings to Resume." *The Times of India*, May 17, 2018. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/amritsar/traders-want-indo-pak-clbc-meetings-to-resume/articleshow/64197266.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018b. "3 Killed in Amritsar Grenade Attack on Nirankari Prayer Gathering - Times of India." *The Times of India*, November 19, 2018. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/india/3-killed-in-grenade-attack-on-nirankari-prayer-gathering/articleshow/66686085.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Ranal, Yudhvir. 2004. "Amarinder Leaves for Pakistan." *The Times of India*, January 30, 2004. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/Amarinder-leaves-for-Pakistan/articleshow/455387.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Reddy, Muralidhar. 2005. "Eagerly Waiting to Visit India." *The Hindu*, March 16, 2005. Available at: http://www.thehindu.com/2005/03/16/stories/2005031605081100.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Roy, Vijay C. 2019. "Exports to Pak via Rail Stuck." *The Tribune*, February 28, 2019. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/business/exports-to-pak-via-rail-stuck/736302.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Sharma, Anil. 2019. "200 Trucks of Pak Imports Stranded at Wagah since February 16 Customs Duty Hike to 200%." *Hindustan Times*, February 23, 2019. Available at: https://www.hindustantimes.com/chandigarh/200-trucks-of-pak-imports-stranded-at-wagah-since-february-16-customs-duty-hike-to-200/story-dSdw6eIiJIfKkyqNPW05YK.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Sharma, Pawan. 2016. "Evacuation of Areas on Punjab's Pakistan Border Revoked." *Hindustan Times*, October 7, 2016. Available at: https://www.hindustantimes.com/punjab/punjab-reverses-decision-of-evacuating-border-villages/story-HwdgrnHwYsF968Y52SfGUJ.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Singh, Perneet. 2013a. "Porters' Strike at ICP Brings Indo-Pak Trade to near Halt." *The Tribune*, April 23, 2013, online edition. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/2013/20130424/punjab.htm#3 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2013b. "Day 2: No End to Stalemate at Attari ICP." *The Tribune*, April 24, 2013, online edition. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/2013/20130425/punjab.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Singh, Surjit. 2017. "Land Acquired for Fencing: Border Farmers yet to Get Compensation in Punjab." *Hindustan Times*, June 6, 2017. Available at: https://www.hindustantimes.com/punjab/land-acquired-for-fencing-border-farmers-yet-to-get-compensation-in-punjab/story-GHcmS22sN7ioStIqocvJnI.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Sura, Ajay. 2015. "Ray of Hope for Farmers Who Own 'useless' Fields beyond Border Fencing." *The Times of India*, February 3, 2015. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/Ray-of-hope-for-farmers-

who-own-useless-fields-beyond-border-fencing/articleshow/46102085.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017. "Pakistan Using Divers to Smuggle Drugs: Intel." *The Times of India*, October 11, 2017. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/india/pakistan-using-divers-to-smuggle-drugs-intel/articleshow/61029325.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018. "Pakistan Drug Smugglers Skirt Border Fence with Drones." *The Times of India*, June 6, 2018. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/pakistan-drug-smugglers-skirt-border-fence-with-drones/articleshow/64472643.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The Economic Times. 2015. "Punjab Seeks More BSF Troops to Guard Its Border with Pakistan," August 2015. Available at: https://economictimes.indiatimes.com/news/defence/punjab-seeks-more-bsf-troops-to-guard-its-border-with-pakistan/articleshow/48471848.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The Express Tribune. 2011. "Indo-Pak Chamber of Commerce to Be Formed," August 16, 2011. Available at; https://tribune.com.pk/story/232205/indo-pak-chamber-of-commerce-to-be-formed/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The Hindu. 2003. "Delhi-Lahore Bus Service Resumes," July 12, 2003.

———. 2015. "Encounter Ends; 3 Civilians, 4 Policemen Dead," July 27, 2015. Available at: https://www.thehindu.com/news/national/other-states/gunmen-attack-punjabs-gurdaspur/article7469246.ece [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The Indian Express. 2013. "Cattle Imported, Not Gifted, by Pakistan, Clarifies Badal - Indian Express," May 5, 2013. Available at: http://archive.indianexpress.com/news/cattle-imported-not-gifted-by-pakistan-clarifies-badal/1111682/1 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2014. "Impasse at Attari: Porters Boycott Work, Traders Refuse Demand for Better Wages," April 16, 2014. Available at: http://indianexpress.com/article/india/india-others/impasse-at-attari-porters-boycott-work-traders-refuse-demand-for-better-wages/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2016. "Pathankot Attack: Sixth Terrorist Neutralised, Combing Operations to End Tomorrow," January 2, 2016. Available at: http://indianexpress.com/article/india/india-news-india/live-terror-attack-at-pathankot-air-force-base-2-terrorist-killed/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017. "Punjab CM Amarinder Singh Seeks PM Modi's Intervention to Sell Power to Pakistan," April 20, 2017. Available at: http://indianexpress.com/article/india/punjab-cm-amarinder-singh-seeks-pm-modis-intervention-to-sell-power-to-pakistan-4621411/ [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The New Indian Express. 2015. "Terrorists Attack Police Station in Jammu and Kashmir; Two Militants, Four Others Killed," March 20, 2015. Available at; http://www.newindianexpress.com/nation/2015/mar/20/Terrorists-Attack-Police-Station-in-Jammu-and-Kashmir-Two-Militants-Four-Others-Killed-731137.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The Times of India. 2012. "Punjab May Export Power to Pakistan," November 7, 2012. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/india/Punjab-may-export-power-to-Pakistan/articleshow/17123447.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2013. “Porters Strike Affects Trade at Attari ICP,” April 24, 2013. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/city/chandigarh/Porters-strike-affects-trade-at-Attari-ICP/articleshow/19704506.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2018. “Pakistani Drug Smuggler Killed; 10 Kg Narcotics, Arms Seized: BSF,” February 20, 2018. Available at: https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/india/pakistani-drug-smuggler-killed-10-kg-narcotics-arms-seized-bsf/articleshow/62995696.cms [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

The Tribune. 2004. “World Punjabi Conference Ends with Promises - Amarinder Announces Waiver for Punjabi Films,” December 4, 2004. Available at: http://www.tribuneindia.com/2004/20041204/punjab1.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2007a. “The Porter Trouble,” September 30, 2007, online edition. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/2007/20071001/punjab1.htm#4 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2007b. “Trucks Back on Road to Pak,” October 2, 2007. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/2007/20071003/punjab1.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2012. “Baisakhi Give: ICP to Be Opened Today,” April 12, 2012, online edition. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/2012/20120413/punjab.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2016. “Evacuation Ordered along Border in Punjab,” September 29, 2016. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/community/evacuation-ordered-along-border-in-punjab/302392.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017a. “Tied down by Barbed Wire, Farmers Suffer,” December 3, 2017. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/punjab/tied-down-by-barbed-wire-farmers-suffer/507853.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

———. 2017b. “Pakistani Traders Fail to Make It to PITEX,” December 7, 2017. Available at: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/amritsar/pakistani-traders-fail-to-make-it-to-pitex/510080.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Tur, Jatinder Kaur. 2018. “Intensified BSF Vigilance Hits Drug Smuggling into Punjab, but It’s Not Enough.” *Hindustan Times*, June 27, 2018. Available at; https://www.hindustantimes.com/punjab/intensified-bsf-vigilance-hits-drug-smuggling-into-punjab-but-it-s-not-enough/story-FQdymsNiePPcU9xYuNsLrO.html [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Walia, Varinder. 2007. “Bumpy Ride for First Truck to Pakistan.” *The Tribune*, October 1, 2007, online edition. Available at; https://www.tribuneindia.com/2007/20071002/main3.htm [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

Zahra-Malik, Mehreen, and Krishna N. Das. 2015. “A Hug and High Tea: Indian PM Makes Surprise Visit to Pakistan.” *Reuters*, December 26, 2015. Available at: https://www.reuters.com/article/us-india-pakistan-modi-arrival/a-hug-and-high-tea-indian-pm-makes-surprise-visit-to-pakistan-idUSKBN0U80MQ20151226 [Accessed: 30.09.2019].

SECONDARY LITERATURE

Abraham, Itty, and Willem van Schendel. 2005. "Introduction: The Making of Illicitness." In *Illicit Flows and Criminal Things: States, Borders, and the Other Side of Globalization*, edited by Willem van Schendel and Itty Abraham, 1–37. Bloomington: Indiana University Press.

Abrahamsen, Rita, and Michael C. Williams. 2011. *Security Beyond the State: Private Security in International Politics*. Cambridge, New York: Cambridge University Press.

Abrams, Philip. 1988. "Notes on the Difficulty of Studying the State (1977)." *Journal of Historical Sociology* 1 (1): 58–89.

Acharya, Loknath, and Ashima Marwaha. 2012. "Status Paper on India-Pakistan Economic Relations." New Delhi: Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry.

Adeel, Zafar, and Robert G. Wirsing, eds. 2017. *Imagining Industan: Overcoming Water Insecurity in the Indus Basin*. Switzerland: Springer.

Adler, Emanuel. 2005. *Communitarian International Relations: The Epistemic Foundations of International Relations*. London, New York: Routledge.

Adler, Emanuel, and Vincent Pouliot. 2011a. "International Practices." *International Theory* 3 (1): 1–36.

———. eds. 2011b. *International Practices*. Cambridge, New York: Cambridge University Press.

Adler-Nissen, Rebecca. 2011. "On a Field Trip with Bourdieu." *International Political Sociology* 5 (3): 327–30.

———. ed. 2013a. *Bourdieu in International Relations: Rethinking Key Concepts in IR*. New York: Routledge.

———. 2013b. "Introduction: Bourdieu and International Relations Theory." In *Bourdieu in International Relations: Rethinking Key Concepts in IR*, edited by Rebecca Adler-Nissen, 1–23. New York: Routledge.

Adler-Nissen, Rebecca, and Vincent Pouliot. 2014. "Power in Practice: Negotiating the International Intervention in Libya." *European Journal of International Relations* 20 (4): 889–911.

Aggarwal, Aradhna. 2016. "Growth, Employment and Structural Change: Punjab Versus 16 Major States of India." In *Economic Transformation of a Developing Economy: The Experience of Punjab, India*, edited by Lakhwinder Singh and Nirvikar Singh, 229–50. India Studies in Business and Economics. Singapore: Springer.

Agnihotri, Indu. 1996. "Ecology, Land Use and Colonisation: The Canal Colonies of Punjab." *The Indian Economic & Social History Review* 33 (1): 37–58.

Ahmed, Vaqar, and Samavia Batool. 2017. "India-Pakistan Trade: A Case Study of the Pharmaceutical Sector." In *India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda*, 219–44. Singapore: Springer.

Ahmed, Vaqar, Abid Q. Suleri, Muhammad Abdul Wahab, and Asif Javed. 2015. "Informal Flow of Merchandise from India: The Case of Pakistan." In *India-Pakistan Trade: Strengthening Economic Relations*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Sanjib Pohit, 47–70. Singapore: Springer.

Akhtar, Nasreen. 2015. "Composite Dialogues Between India and Pakistan: Challenges and Impediments." *International Journal of World Peace* XXXII (3): 49–73.

Alavi, Hamza. 1973. “The State in Post-Colonial Societies: Pakistan and Bangladesh.” In *Imperialism and Revolution in South Asia*, edited by Kathleen Gough and Hari P. Sharma, 145–73. New York: Monthly Review Press.
———. 1983. “Class and State.” In *Roots of Dictatorship: The Political Economy of a Praetorian State*, edited by Hassan Gardezi and Jamil Rashid, 40–93. London: Zed Press.
———. 1988. “Pakistan and Islam: Ethnicity and Ideology.” In *State and Ideology in the Middle East and Pakistan*, edited by Fred Halliday and Hamza Alavi, 64–111. Basingstoke: Palgrave.
———. 1990. “Authoritarianism and Legitimation of State Power in Pakistan.” In *The Post-Colonial State in Asia: Dialectics of Politics and Culture*, edited by Subrata Kumar Mitra, 19–71. London, New York: Harvester Wheatsheaf.
Ali, Imran. 2014. *The Punjab Under Imperialism, 1885-1947*. Princeton: Princeton University Press.
Ali, Muhammad, Noreen Mujahid, and Aziz ur Rehman. 2015. “Pakistan-India Relations: Peace through Bilateral Trade.” *European Scientific Journal* 11 (4): 362–74.
Amit, Vered. 2004. “Introduction: Constructing the Field.” In *Constructing the Field: Ethnographic Fieldwork in the Contemporary World*, edited by Vered Amit, 1–18. London: Routledge.
Amster, Matthew H. 2010. “Borderland Tactics: Cross-Border Marriage in the Highlands of Borneo.” In *Borderlands: Ethnographic Approaches to Security, Power, and Identity*, edited by Hastings Donnan and Thomas M. Wilson, 93–109. Lanham: University Press of America.
Armytage, Rosita. 2015. “The Social Lives of the Elite: Friendship and Power in Pakistan.” *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 16 (5): 448–63.
Arnholtz, Jens, and Ole Hammerslev. 2013. “Transcended Power of the State: The Role of Actors in Pierre Bourdieu’s Sociology of the State.” *Distinktion: Journal of Social Theory* 14 (1): 42–64.
Asiwaju, A. I. 1993. “Borderlands in Africa: A Comparative Research Perspective with Particular Reference to Western Europe.” *Journal of Borderlands Studies* 8 (2): 1–12. https://doi.org/10.1080/08865655.1993.9695439.
Asthana, Anamika, and Happymon Jacob. 2017. “The Growing Power of States in India’s Foreign Policy.” *International Negotiation* 22 (2): 317–43.
Axel, Brian Keith. 2001. *The Nation’s Tortured Body: Violence, Representation, and the Formation of a Sikh “Diaspora.”* Durham, NC: Duke University Press.
Ayres, Alyssa. 2005. “The Two Punjabs: A Cultural Path to Peace in South Asia?” *World Policy Journal* 22 (4): 63–68.
———. 2008. “Language, the Nation, and Symbolic Capital: The Case of Punjab.” *The Journal of Asian Studies* 67 (3): 917–46.
———. 2009. *Speaking Like a State: Language and Nationalism in Pakistan*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Azhar, Izhar Ahmad Khan. 2008. *Overseas Migration and Its Socio-Economic Impacts on the Families Left Behind in Pakistan: A Case Study in the Province Punjab, Pakistan*. Kassel: Kassel University Press.
Aziz, Mazhar. 2008. *Military Control in Pakistan: The Parallel State*. New York: Routledge.
Baghel, Ravi, and Marcus Nüsser. 2015. “Securing the Heights: The Vertical Dimension of the Siachen Conflict between India and Pakistan in the Eastern Karakoram.” *Political Geography* 48 (September): 24–36.

Balibar, Etienne. 2004. *We, the People of Europe? Reflections on Transnational Citizenship*. Translated by James Swenson. Princeton: Princeton University Press.

Ballard, Roger. 1990. "Migration and Kinship: The Differential Effect of Marriage Rules on the Process of Punjabi Migration to Britain." In *South Asians Overseas: Migration and Ethnicity*, edited by Colin Clarke, Ceri Peach, and Steven Vertovec, 219–50. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Balzacq, Thierry. 2005. "The Three Faces of Securitization: Political Agency, Audience and Context." *European Journal of International Relations* 11 (2): 171–201.

Balzacq, Thierry, Tugba Basara, Didier Bigo, Emmanuel-Pierre Guittet, and Christian Olsson. 2010. "Security Practices." In *International Studies Encyclopedia Online*, 1–30. Blackwell.

Baroncelli, Eugenia. 2007. "The 'Peace Dividend,' SAFTA, and Pakistan–India Trade." In *The Challenges and Potential of Pakistan-India Trade*, edited by Zareen Fatima Naqvi and Philip Schuler, 59–68. Washington, D.C.: The World Bank.

Bar-Tal, Daniel. 2007. "Sociopsychological Foundations of Intractable Conflicts." *American Behavioral Scientist* 50 (11): 1430–53.

Baru, Sanjaya. 2014. *The Accidental Prime Minister: The Making and Unmaking of Manmohan Singh*. Gurgaon, India: Penguin Books.

Batra, Amita. 2004. "India's Global Trade Potential: The Gravity Model Approach." Working Paper 151. New Delhi: Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations.

Baud, Michiel, and Willem Van Schendel. 1997. "Toward a Comparative History of Borderlands." *Journal of World History* 8 (2): 211–42.

Berling, Trine Villumsen. 2012. "Bourdieu, International Relations, and European Security." *Theory and Society* 41 (5): 451–78.

———. 2015. *The International Political Sociology of Security: Rethinking Theory and Practice*. New York: Routledge.

Bernazzoli, Richelle M., and Colin Flint. 2009. "From Militarization to Securitization: Finding a Concept That Works." *Political Geography* 28 (8): 449–50.

Bharadwaj, Prashant, Asim Ijaz Khwaja, and Atif Mian. 2008. "The Big March: Migratory Flows after the Partition of India." Harvard Kennedy School Faculty Research Working Paper Series RWP08-029. Cambridge, MA: Harvard Kennedy School.

Bharadwaj, Prashant, Asim Ijaz Khwaja, and Atif R. Mian. 2009. "The Partition of India: Demographic Consequences." *International Migration*.

Bhasin, Avtar Singh. 2012. *India-Pakistan Relations 1947-2007: A Documentary Study*. New Delhi: Geetika Publishers.

Bigo, Didier. 2001. "The Möbius Ribbon of Internal and External Security(Ies)." In *Identities, Borders, Orders: Rethinking International Relations Theory*, edited by Mathias Albert, David Jacobson, and Yosef Lapid, 91–116. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press.

———. 2002. "Security and Immigration: Toward a Critique of the Governmentality of Unease." *Alternatives* 27 (1): 63–92.

———. 2006. "Internal and External Aspects of Security." *European Security* 15 (4): 385–404.

———. 2011. "Pierre Bourdieu and International Relations: Power of Practices, Practices of Power." *International Political Sociology* 5 (3): 225–58.

———. 2012. “Security.” In *Bourdieu in International Relations: Rethinking Key Concepts in IR*, edited by Rebecca Adler-Nissen, 114–30. New York: Routledge.
Bigo, Didier, and Mikael R. Madsen. 2011. “Introduction to Symposium ‘A Different Reading of the International’: Pierre Bourdieu and International Studies.” *International Political Sociology* 5 (3): 219–24.
Bigo, Didier, and Anastassia Tsoukala. 2008. “Understanding (in)Security.” In *Terror, Insecurity and Liberty: Illiberal Practices of Liberal Regimes after 9/11*, edited by Didier Bigo and Anastassia Tsoukala, 1–9. New York: Routledge.
Bisht, Rachna. 2015. *1965: Stories from the Second Indo-Pakistan War*. Gurgaon, India: Penguin.
Blarel, Nicolas. 2017. “Inside Out? Assessing the Domestic Determinants of India’s External Behaviour.” In *Theorizing Indian Foreign Policy*, edited by Mischa Hansel, Raphaëlle Khan, and Mélissa Levaillant, 203–20. London: Routledge.
Blarel, Nicolas, and Niels van Willigen. 2017. “Coalitions and Foreign-Policy-Making: Insights from the Global South.” *European Political Science* 16 (4): 502–14.
Bose, Sumantra. 2003. *Kashmir: Roots of Conflict, Paths to Peace*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.
Bourdieu, Pierre. 1977. *Outline of a Theory of Practice*. Edited by Jack Goody. Translated by Richard Nice. Cambridge, U.K.: Cambridge University Press.
———. 1984. *Distinction: A Social Critique of the Judgement of Taste*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.
———. 1985. “The Social Space and the Genesis of Groups.” *Theory and Society* 14 (6): 723–44.
———. 1986. “The Forms of Capital.” In *Handbook of Theory and Research for the Sociology of Education*, edited by John Richardson, 241–58. Westport: Greenwood.
———. 1988. “Vive La Crise! For Heterodoxy in Social Science.” *Theory and Society* 17 (5): 773–87.
———. 1990. *Homo Academicus*. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1991. *Language and Symbolic Power*. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1992a. *The Logic of Practice*. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1992b. “The Practice of Reflexive Sociology (The Paris Workshop).” In *An Invitation to Reflexive Sociology*, edited by Pierre Bourdieu and Loïc Wacquant, 217–60. Chicago: Polity Press.
———. 1993a. *The Field of Cultural Production: Essays on Art and Literature*. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1993b. “Some Properties of Fields.” In *Sociology in Question*, 72–77. London: SAGE.
———. 1994. “Rethinking the State: Genesis and Structure of the Bureaucratic Field.” Translated by Loic J. D. Wacquant and Samar Farage. *Sociological Theory* 12 (1): 1–18.
———. 1996a. “The Author’s Point of View: Some General Properties of Fields of Cultural Production.” In *The Rules of Art: Genesis and Structure of the Literary Field*, translated by Susan Emanuel, 214–83. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1996b. *The State Nobility: Elite Schools in the Field of Power*. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1996c. “The Field of Power and Its Transformations.” In *The State Nobility: Elite Schools in the Field of Power*, New Ed edition, 261–370. Cambridge: Polity Press.

———. 1996d. *The Rules of Art: Genesis and Structure of the Literary Field*. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 1998. *Practical Reason.* Cambridge, U.K.: Polity Press.
———. 2000. *Pascalian Meditations*. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press.
———. 2001. *Masculine Domination*. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press.
———. 2002. "Les conditions sociales de la circulation internationale des idées [The Social Conditions Underlying the International Circulation of Ideas]." *Actes de la Recherche en Sciences Sociales* 145 (1): 3–8.
———. 2004a. *Science of Science and Reflexivity*. Cambridge, U.K.: Polity Press.
———. 2004b. "From the King's House to the Reason of State: A Model of the Genesis of the Bureaucratic Field." *Constellations* 11 (1): 16–36.
———. 2005a. "From the National to the International Field." In *The Social Structures of the Economy*, 223–32. Cambridge, U.K.: Polity Press.
———. 2005b. "Principles of an Economic Anthropology." In *The Social Structures of the Economy*, 193–216. Cambridge, U.K.: Polity Press.
———. 2005c. *The Social Structures of the Economy*. Cambridge, U.K.: Polity Press.
———. 2014. *On the State*. Cambridge, MA: Polity Press.
———. 2018. "Social Space and the Genesis of Appropriated Physical Space." *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research* 42 (1): 106–14.
Bourdieu, Pierre, and Abdelmalek Sayad. 2004. "Colonial Rule and Cultural Sabir." *Ethnography* 5 (4): 445–86.
Bourdieu, Pierre, Claude Seibel, Alain Darbel, and Jean-Paul Rivet. 1963. *Travail et Travailleurs En Algerie* [Work and Workers in Algeria]. Paris: Mouton.
Bourdieu, Pierre, and Loïc Wacquant. 1992. "The Purpose of Reflexive Sociology (The Chicago Workshop)." In *An Invitation to Reflexive Sociology*, edited by Pierre Bourdieu and Loïc Wacquant, 61–216. Chicago: Polity Press.
Bourdieu, Pierre, and Loïc J. D. Wacquant. 2004. "Symbolic Violence." In *Violence in War and Peace: An Anthology*, edited by Nancy Scheper–Hughes and Philippe Bourgois, 272–74. Malden, MA; Oxford: Blackwell Publishing.
Bouzas, Antía Mato. 2012. "Mixed Legacies in Contested Borderlands: Skardu and the Kashmir Dispute." *Geopolitics* 17 (4): 867–86.
———. 2016. "The Kashmir Space: Bordering and Belonging across the Line of Control." *Revista electrónica de estudios internacionales (REEI)*, no. 31: 13.
Brass, Paul R. 1974. *Language, Religion and Politics in North India*. London; New York: Cambridge University Press.
Brickell, Katherine, and Ayona Datta. 2011. "Introduction: Translocal Geographies." In *Translocal Geographies: Spaces, Places, Connections*, edited by Katherine Brickell and Ayona Datta, 3–20. Farnham: Ashgate.
Buchholz, Larissa. 2016. "What Is a Global Field? Theorizing Fields beyond the Nation-State." *The Sociological Review* 64 (2): 31–60.
Bueger, Christian. 2016. "Security as Practice." In *Routledge Handbook of Security Studies*, edited by Myriam Dunn Cavelty and Thierry Balzacq, 2nd edition, 126–35. London, New York: Routledge.
Bueger, Christian, and Frank Gadinger. 2014. *International Practice Theory - New Perspectives*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.
———. 2018. *International Practice Theory*. 2nd edition. New York, NY: Palgrave Macmillan.
Burchill, Scott. 2009. "Liberalism." In *Theories of International Relations: Fourth Edition*, edited by Scott Burchill, Andrew Linklater, Richard Devetak, Jack

Donnelly, Terry Nardin, Matthew Paterson, Christian Reus-Smit, and Jacqui True, 4th edition, 57–85. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.
Burke, Ciaran. 2015. "Bourdieu's Theory of Practice: Maintaining the Role of Capital." In *Bourdieu: The Next Generation: The Development of Bourdieu's Intellectual Heritage in Contemporary UK Sociology*, edited by Jenny Thatcher, Nicola Ingram, Ciaran Burke, and Jessie Abrahams, 8–24. London, New York: Routledge.
Burki, Shahid Javed. 1988. "Pakistan under Zia, 1977-1988." *Asian Survey* 28 (10): 1082–1100.
Buur, Lars, Steffen Jensen, and Finn Stepputat. 2007. "Introduction: The Security-Development Nexus." In *The Security-Development Nexus: Expressions of Sovereignty and Securitization in Southern Africa*, edited by Lars Buur, Steffen Jensen, and Finn Stepputat, 9–33. Uppsala: Cape Town: Nordic Africa Institute.
Buzan, Barry, Ole Wæver, and Jaap de Wilde. 1998. *Security: A New Framework for Analysis*. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers.
Carranza, Mario E. 2016. *India-Pakistan Nuclear Diplomacy: Constructivism and the Prospects for Nuclear Arms Control and Disarmament in South Asia*. Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers.
Certeau, Michel De. 2011. *The Practice of Everyday Life*. 3rd edition. Berkeley: University of California Press.
Chand, Ramesh, and Raka Saxena. 2017. "Agricultural Trade Between India and Pakistan: Status and Potential." In *India-Pakistan Trade Normalization: The Unfinished Economic Agenda*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Isha Dayal, 15–60. Singapore: Springer.
Chari, P. R., Pervaiz Iqbal Cheema, and Stephen P. Cohen. 2007. *Four Crises and a Peace Process: American Engagement in South Asia*. Washington, D.C: Brookings Institution Press.
Charlesworth, Neil. 1982. *British Rule and the Indian Economy 1800-1914*. London: Macmillan Education.
Charsley, Katharine. 2013. *Transnational Pakistani Connections: Marrying 'Back Home.'* London, New York: Routledge.
Chatterjee, Partha. 1993. *The Nation and Its Fragments: Colonial and Postcolonial Histories*. Princeton, N.J: Princeton University Press.
———. 2008. "Democracy and Economic Transformation in India." *Economic and Political Weekly* 43 (16): 53–62.
Chatterji, Joya. 2012. "An Alternative History of India-Pakistan Relations." Unpublished lecture, Royal Asiatic Society. Available at: https://backdoorbroadcasting.net/2012/03/joya-chatterji-an-alternative-history-of-india-pakistan-relations/ [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
———. 2013. "Secularisation and Partition Emergencies: Deep Diplomacy in South Asia." *Economic and Political Weekly* 48 (50): 42–50.
Chaturvedi, Sanjay. 2001. "Common Pasts and Dividing Futures: A Critical Geopolitics of Indo-Pak Border(s)." In *Cooperation, Environment, and Sustainability in Border Regions*, edited by Paul Ganster, 405–22. San Diego: San Diego State University Press.
Chengappa, Bidanda M. 1999. "India-Pakistan Trade Relations." *Strategic Analysis* 23 (3): 443–57.
Chester, Lucy. 2008. "Boundary Commissions as Tools to Safeguard British Interests at the End of Empire." *Journal of Historical Geography*, Feature: Politics and scale in boundary-making, 34 (3): 494–515.

———. 2009. *Borders and Conflict in South Asia: The Radcliffe Boundary Commission and the Partition of Punjab*. Manchester: Manchester University Press.
Chima, Jugdep S. 2014. "The Punjab Police and Counterinsurgency against Sikh Militants in India: The Successful Convergence of Interests, Identities, And Institutions." In *Policing Insurgencies: Cops as Counterinsurgents*, edited by Christine C. Fair and Sumit Ganguly, 258–90. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
Chopra, Rohit. 2003. "Neoliberalism as Doxa: Bourdieu's Theory of the State and the Contemporary Indian Discourse on Globalization and Liberalization." *Cultural Studies* 17 (3–4): 419–44.
Chouvy, Pierre-Arnaud. 2009. *Opium: Uncovering the Politics of the Poppy*. London: I B Tauris & Co Ltd.
Chowdhury, Debdatta. 2018. *Identity and Experience at the India-Bangladesh Border : The Crisis of Belonging*. New York: Routledge.
Christoforou, Asimina, and Michael Lainé, eds. 2014. *Re-Thinking Economics: Exploring the Work of Pierre Bourdieu*. New York: Routledge.
Cirincione, Joseph, Jon B. Wolfsthal, and Miriam Rajkumar. 2011. *Deadly Arsenals: Nuclear, Biological, and Chemical Threats*. Carnegie Endowment.
Cohen, Antonin. 2018. "Pierre Bourdieu and International Relations." In *The Oxford Handbook of Pierre Bourdieu*, edited by Thomas Medvetz and Jeffrey J. Sallaz, 200–246. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
Cohen, Nissim, and Tamar Arieli. 2011. "Field Research in Conflict Environments: Methodological Challenges and Snowball Sampling." *Journal of Peace Research* 48 (4): 423–35.
Cohen, Stephen Philip. 2004. *The Idea of Pakistan*. Washington, D.C: Brookings Institution Press.
———. 2013. *Shooting for a Century: The India-Pakistan Conundrum*. Washington, D.C: Brookings Institution Press.
Collins Dictionary. n.d. "Surgical Strike Definition and Meaning | Collins English Dictionary." Dictionary. Collins. Available at: https://www.collinsdictionary.com/dictionary/english/surgical-strike [Accessed: 24.11.2018].
Conciliation Resources. 2010. *Jammu and Kashmir: Trade across the Line of Control*. London: Conciliation Resources.
Cons, Jason. 2013. "Histories of Belonging(s): Narrating Territory, Possession, and Dispossession at the India-Bangladesh Border." In *Borderland Lives in Northern South Asia*, edited by David N. Gellner, 214–44. Durham: Duke University Press.
———. 2016. *Sensitive Space: Fragmented Territory at the India-Bangladesh Border*. Seattle, London: University of Washington Press.
Cons, Jason, and Romola Sanyal. 2013. "Geographies at the Margins: Borders in South Asia–an Introduction." *Political Geography* 35 (July): 5–13.
Copeland, Dale C. 1996. "Economic Interdependence and War: A Theory of Trade Expectations." *International Security* 20 (4): 5–41.
———. 2014. *Economic Interdependence and War*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press.
Copland, Ian. 1991. "The Princely States, the Muslim League, and the Partition of India in 1947." *The International History Review* 13 (1): 38–69.
———. 2002. "The Master and the Maharajas: The Sikh Princes and the East Punjab Massacres of 1947." *Modern Asian Studies* 36 (3): 657–704.

Corbridge, Stuart, John Harriss, and Craig Jeffrey. 2012. *India Today: Economy, Politics and Society*. Cambridge, UK; Malden, MA: Polity Press.
Costa, Cristina, and Mark Murphy. 2015. *Bourdieu, Habitus and Social Research: The Art of Application*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.
Curto, Roxanna. 2016. "Bourdieu and Fanon on Algeria." In *Bourdieu and Postcolonial Studies*, edited by Raphael Dalleo, 102–18. Liverpool: Liverpool University Press.
CUTS International. n.d. "Trade Facilitation, Trade Costs and Inclusive Development: A Case Story of Attari-Wagah Border of India and Pakistan." Jaipur: Centre of International Trade, Economics & Environment, Consumer Unity & Trust Society.
Dalleo, Raphael. 2016. *Bourdieu and Postcolonial Studies*. Liverpool: Liverpool University Press.
Dalrymple, William. 2006. *The Last Mughal: The Fall of a Dynasty, Delhi, 1857*. London: Bloomsbury Publishing PLC.
Dar, Saifur Rahman. 2000. "Caravanserais along the Grand Trunk Road in Pakistan: A Central Asian Legacy." In *The Silk Roads: Highways of Culture and Commerce*, edited by Vadime Elisseeff, 158–84. New York, Oxford: Berghahn Books.
Das, Pushpita. 2012. "Drug Trafficking in India: A Case for Border Security." *IDSA Occasional Paper*, no. 24: 59.
Das, Veena. 1985. "Anthropological Knowledge and Collective Violence: The Riots in Delhi, November 1984." *Anthropology Today* 1 (3): 4–6.
———. 2013. "Violence, Crisis, and the Everyday." *International Journal of Middle East Studies* 45 (4): 798–800.
———. 2018. *Life and Words: Violence and the Descent Into the Ordinary*. New Delhi: Oxford University Press.
Dasgupta, Ajit K. 1981. "Agricultural Growth Rates in the Punjab, 1906-1942." *The Indian Economic & Social History Review* 18 (3–4): 327–48.
Dasgupta, Sumona. 2015. "Kashmir and the India-Pakistan Composite Dialogue Process." *RSIS Working Paper*, No. 291. Singapore.
Dash, Kishore C. 2013. "India-Pakistan Trade: Opportunities and Constraints." *Georgetown Journal of International Affairs* 14 (1): 169–80.
De, Prabir, Selim Raihan, and Ejaz Ghani. 2013. "What Does MFN Trade Mean for India and Pakistan? Can MFN Be a Panacea?" Policy Research Working Paper 6483. The World Bank.
Decoteau, Claire Laurier. 2013. "Hybrid Habitus: Toward a Post-Colonial Theory of Practice." In *Postcolonial Sociology*, edited by Julian Go, 263–94. Bingley: Emerald Group Publishing Limited.
Deol, Harnik. 2000. *Religion and Nationalism in India: The Case of the Punjab*. London: Routledge.
Deshpande, Anirudh, ed. 2015. *The First Line of Defence: Glorious 50 Years of the Border Security Force*. New Delhi: Shipra Publications.
Dewey, Clive. 1991. "The Rural Roots of Pakistani Militarism." In *The Political Inheritance of Pakistan*, edited by D. A. Low, 255–83. Cambridge Commonwealth Series. London: Palgrave Macmillan UK.
Donaldson, Dave. 2010. "Railroads of the Raj: Estimating the Impact of Transportation Infrastructure." Working Paper 41. *Asia Research Centre Working Paper Series*. London: Asia Research Centre, London School of Economics & Political Science.

Donnan, Hastings, and Thomas M. Wilson. 2010. “Ethnography, Security and the ‘frontier Effect’ in Borderlands.” In *Borderlands: Ethnographic Approaches to Security, Power, and Identity*, edited by Hastings Donnan and Thomas M. Wilson, 1–20. Lanham, Md: University Press of America.

Donnelly, Jack. 2009. “Realism.” In *Theories of International Relations: Fourth Edition*, edited by Scott Burchill, Andrew Linklater, Richard Devetak, Jack Donnelly, Terry Nardin, Matthew Paterson, Christian Reus-Smit, and Jacqui True, 4th edition, 31–56. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Dorn, Walter, and Stephen Gucciardi. 2017. “Modern Sikh Warriors: Militants, Soldiers, Citizens.” *Journal of Military Ethics* 16 (3–4): 272–85.

Dossani, Rafiq, and Srinidhi Vijaykumar. 2005. “Indian Federalism and the Conduct of Foreign Policy in Border States: State Participation and Central Accommodation since 1990.” Working Paper 115. Stanford, California: Asia-Pacific Research Center, Stanford University.

Duschinski, Haley. 2009. “Destiny Effects: Militarization, State Power, and Punitive Containment in Kashmir Valley.” *Anthropological Quarterly* 82 (3): 691–717.

———. 2010. “Reproducing Regimes of Impunity: Fake Encounters and the Informalization of Everyday Violence in Kashmir Valley.” *Cultural Studies* 24 (1): 110–32.

Ebinger, Charles K. 2011. *Energy and Security in South Asia: Cooperation or Conflict?* Washington, D.C.: Brookings Institution Press.

Eiss, Donald W. 2017. “2017 National Trade Estimate Report on Foreign Trade Barriers.” Office of the United States Trade Representative (USTR).

Eiss, Donald W., and Karen M. Lezny. 2018. “2018 National Trade Estimate Report on Foreign Trade Barriers.” Office of the United States Trade Representative (USTR).

Eriksson, Johan, and Mark Rhinard. 2009. “The Internal—External Security Nexus: Notes on an Emerging Research Agenda.” *Cooperation and Conflict* 44 (3): 243–67.

Ermakoff, Ivan. 2010. “Theory of Practice, Rational Choice, and Historical Change.” *Theory and Society* 39 (5): 527–53.

———. 2013. “Rational Choice May Take Over.” In *Bourdieu and Historical Analysis*, edited by Philip S. Gorski, 89–107. Durham, NC: Duke University Press.

Evans, Tony, and John Harris. 2004. “Street-Level Bureaucracy, Social Work and the (Exaggerated) Death of Discretion.” *The British Journal of Social Work* 34 (6): 871–95.

Eyal, Gil. 2013. “Spaces Between Fields.” In *Bourdieu and Historical Analysis*, edited by Philip S. Gorski, 158–82. Durham, NC: Duke University Press.

Fair, C. Christine. 2004. *The Counterterror Coalitions: Cooperation with Pakistan and India*. Santa Monica, CA: RAND.

———. 2005. “Diaspora Involvement in Insurgencies: Insights from the Khalistan and Tamil Eelam Movements.” *Nationalism and Ethnic Politics* 11 (1): 125–56.

———. 2009. “Lessons from India’s Experience in the Punjab, 1978-93.” In *India and Counterinsurgency: Lessons Learned*, edited by Sumit Ganguly and David P. Fidler, 1 edition, 107–26. London; New York: Routledge.

———. 2011a. “The Militant Challenge in Pakistan.” *Asia Policy*, no. 11: 105–38.

———. 2011b. “Lashkar-e-Tayiba and the Pakistani State.” *Survival* 53 (4): 29–52.

Fayyaz, Shabana. 2009. “Indo-Pak Joint Anti-Terrorism Mechanism: Perspectives from Pakistan.” *IPCS Issue Brief*.

Ferdoush, Md. Azmeary, and Reece Jones. 2018. “The Decision to Move: Post-Exchange Experiences in the Former Bangladesh-India Border Enclaves.” In *Routledge Handbook of Asian Borderlands*, edited by Alexander Horstmann, Martin Saxer, and Alessandro Rippa, 255–65. London; New York: Routledge.

Freedom House. 2019. “Freedom in the World 2019 Map.” Freedom House. Available at: https://freedomhouse.org/report/freedom-world/freedom-world-2019/map [Accessed: 07.01.2019].

French, Patrick. 2011. *Liberty or Death: India’s Journey to Independence and Division*. London: Penguin Books.

Galtung, Johan. 1969. “Violence, Peace, and Peace Research.” *Journal of Peace Research* 6 (3): 167–91.

Ganguly, Sumit. 1986. *The Origins of War in South Asia: Indo-Pakistani Conflicts Since 1947*. Boulder: Westview Press.

Ganguly, Šumit. 1997. *The Crisis in Kashmir: Portents of War, Hopes of Peace*. Washington, D.C., Cambridge, New York: Cambridge University Press.

Ganguly, Sumit. 2002. *Conflict Unending: India-Pakistan Tensions Since 1947*. Washington, D.C.: Columbia University Press.

———. 2009. “Slow Learning: Lessons from India’s Counterinsurgency Operations in Kashmir.” In *India and Counterinsurgency: Lessons Learned*, edited by Sumit Ganguly and David P. Fidler, 79–88. London; New York: Routledge.

———. 2015. “A Tale of Two Trajectories: Civil-Military Relations in Pakistan and India.” *Journal of Strategic Studies* 39 (1): 142–57.

———. 2016. *Deadly Impasse*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

———. 2017. “Has Modi Truly Changed India’s Foreign Policy?” *The Washington Quarterly* 40 (2): 131–43.

Ganguly, Sumit, and Devin T. Hagerty. 2006. *Fearful Symmetry: India-Pakistan Crises in the Shadow of Nuclear Weapons*. Seattle: University of Washington Press.

Ganguly, Sumit, and S. Paul Kapur. 2010. *India, Pakistan, and the Bomb: Debating Nuclear Stability in South Asia*. New York: Columbia University Press.

Gates, Scott, and Kaushik Roy. 2014. “Insurgency and Counter-Insurgency in Punjab.” In *Unconventional Warfare in South Asia: Shadow Warriors and Counterinsurgency*, 1 edition, 163–74. Burlington, Vermont: Routledge.

Ghuman, Ranjit Singh. 1986. *Indo-Pakistan Trade Relations*. New Delhi: Deep & Deep Publications.

Gill, Sucha Singh, Ranjit Singh Ghuman, Inderjeet Singh, Lakhwinder Singh, and Jaswinder Singh Brar. 2010. *Economic Cooperation and Infrastructural Linkages between Two Punjabs: Way Ahead*. Chandigarh: Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development.

Gill, Sucha Singh, and Davinder Kumar Madaan. 2015. “Understanding Non-Tariff Trade Barriers between India and Pakistan.” Chandigarh: Centre for Research in Rural and Industrial Development.

Gilmartin, David. 1998. “Partition, Pakistan, and South Asian History: In Search of a Narrative.” *The Journal of Asian Studies* 57 (4): 1068–95.

Go, Julian. 2013. “Decolonizing Bourdieu: Colonial and Postcolonial Theory in Pierre Bourdieu’s Early Work.” *Sociological Theory* 31 (1): 49–74.

Go, Julian, and Monika Krause. 2016. “Fielding Transnationalism: An Introduction.” *The Sociological Review Monographs* 64 (2): 6–30.

Goeury, David. 2008. “« Wagah Border ». Mise en tourisme d’un rituel nationaliste à la frontière indo-pakistanaise [A nationalist tourist attraction at the India-Pakistan Border].” *Civilisations*, no. 57 (December): 139–54.

Goldsmith, Benjamin E. 2007. “A Liberal Peace in Asia?” *Journal of Peace Research* 44 (1): 5–27.

Google Earth. 2018. “31°43’17.74"N, 74°30’40.36"E, Elevation 210 m, Borders and Places Layers.” Google.

Gorski, Philip S., ed. 2013a. *Bourdieu and Historical Analysis*. Durham, NC: Duke University Press.

———. 2013b. “Conclusion: Bourdieusian Theory and Historical Analysis - Maps, Mechanisms, and Methods.” In *Bourdieu and Historical Analysis*, edited by Philip S. Gorski, 327–66. Durham, NC: Duke University Press.

Gossman, Patricia. 1991. “Punjab in Crisis: Human Rights in India.” New York: Human Rights Watch.

———. 1994. “Dead Silence: The Legacy of Human Rights Abuses in Punjab.” New York: Human Rights Watch/Physicians for Human Rights.

Grewal, J. S. 1991. “The Sikh Empire (1799–1849).” In *The Sikhs of the Punjab*, 99–127. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

———. 2004. “Historical Geography of the Punjab.” *Journal of Punjab Studies* 11 (1): 1–18.

Gul, Nabiha. 2008. “Pakistan-India Composite Dialogue.” *Pakistan Horizon* 61 (3): 11–17.

Gupta, Akhil, and Kalyanakrishnan Sivaramakrishnan. 2011a. “Introduction: The State in India after Liberalization.” In *The State in India after Liberalization: Interdisciplinary Perspectives*, edited by Akhil Gupta and Kalyanakrishnan Sivaramakrishnan, 1–27. Abingdon, Oxon; New York: Routledge.

———, eds. 2011b. *The State in India after Liberalization: Interdisciplinary Perspectives*. Abingdon, Oxon; New York: Routledge.

Gupta, Radhika. 2013. “Border Dynamics in Kargil.” In *Borderland Lives in Northern South Asia*, edited by David N. Gellner, 47–71. Durham: Duke University Press.

Hammersley, Martyn, and Paul Atkinson. 2007. *Ethnography: Principles in Practice*. London; New York: Routledge.

Hansen, Thomas Blom, and Finn Stepputat. 2001. “Introduction: States of Imagination.” In *States of Imagination: Ethnographic Explorations of the Postcolonial State*, edited by Thomas Blom Hansen and Finn Stepputat, 1–40. Durham N.C.: Duke University Press.

Haq, M. Emdad-Ul. 2000. *Drugs in South Asia: From the Opium Trade to the Present Day*. Houndmills: Palgrave Macmillan Ltd.

Hazarika, Obja Borah. 2014. “Evolving Dynamics of Federalism and Foreign Policy: Engagement of Indian States in External Affairs.” *Indian Foreign Affairs Journal; New Delhi* 9 (1): 33–45.

Heflick, Nathan A., and Jamie L. Goldenberg. 2014. “Dehumanization: A Threat and Solution to Terror Management.” In *Humanness and Dehumanization*, edited by Paul G. Bain, Jeroen Vaes, and Jacques Philippe Leyens, 111–26. New York: Psychology Press.

Hilgers, Mathieu, and Eric Mangez. 2015. “Introduction to Bourdieu’s Theory of Social Fields.” In *Bourdieu’s Theory of Social Fields*, edited by Mathieu Hilgers and Eric Mangez, 1–36. New York: Routledge.

Hogg, Charu Lata. 2007. “India and its Neighbours: Do Economic Interests have the Potential to Build Peace” *Chatham House Report*. London: Chatham House, International Report.
Horstmann, Alexander, Martin Saxer, and Alessandro Rippa, eds. 2018. *Routledge Handbook of Asian Borderlands*. New York: Routledge.
Howe, David. 1991. “Knowledge, Power and the Shape of Social Work Practice.” In *The Sociology of Social Work*, edited by Martin Davies. London: Routledge.
Huda, Mirza Sadaqat, and Saleem H. Ali. 2017. “Energy Diplomacy in South Asia: Beyond the Security Paradigm in Accessing the TAPI Pipeline Project.” *Energy Research & Social Science* 34 (December): 202–13.
Hull, Matthew S. 2012. *Government of Paper: The Materiality of Bureaucracy in Urban Pakistan*. London: University of California Press.
Hussain, Delwar. 2013. *Boundaries Undermined: The Ruins of Progress on the Bangladesh-India Border*. London: Hurst.
Huysmans, Jef. 2006. “International Politics of Insecurity: Normativity, Inwardness and the Exception.” *Security Dialogue* 37 (1): 11–29.
ICBL. 2002. “Landmine Monitor Report 2002: Toward a Mine-Free World.” New York: Human Rights Watch.
ICC. 2016. “Pakistan’s Jihadist Heartland: Southern Punjab.” Asia Report 279. Brussels: International Crisis Group.
IMF. n.d. “IMF Data.” International Monetary Fund (IMF). Available at: http://data.imf.org/?sk=9D6028D4-F14A-464C-A2F2-59B2CD424B85 [Accessed: 11.04.2019].
“India at End of British Period.” 1947. Available at: http://asiapacific.anu.edu.au/blogs/southasiamasala/files/2009/08/british-india-map.jpg [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
Jacob, Happymon. 2016. “Putting the Periphery at the Center: Indian State’s Role in Foreign Policy.” Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.
———. 2017. “Ceasefire Violations in Jammu and Kashmir: A Line on Fire.” 131. Peaceworks. Washington, D.C.: United States Institute of Peace.
Jaffrelot, Christophe. 2002. “India and Pakistan: Interpreting the Divergence of Two Political Trajectories.” *Cambridge Review of International Affairs* 15 (2): 251–67.
———. 2015. *The Pakistan Paradox: Instability and Resilience*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
Jaffrelot, Christophe, Atul Kohli, and Kanta Murali. 2019. *Business and Politics in India*. New York: Oxford University Press.
Jaganathan, Madhan Mohan. 2019. “Can Constituent States Influence Foreign and Security Policy? Coalitional Dynamics in India.” *Third World Quarterly* 40 (8): 1–19.
Jain, Purnendra, and Tridivesh Singh Maini. 2017. “India’s Subnational Governments Foray into the International Arena.” *Japanese Journal of Political Science* 18 (2): 286–312.
Jalal, Ayesha. 1987. “India’s Partition and the Defence of Pakistan: An Historical Perspective.” *The Journal of Imperial and Commonwealth History* 15 (3): 289–310.
———. 1991. *The State of Martial Rule: The Origins of Pakistan’s Political Economy of Defence*. Lahore: Vanguard Books Pvt Ldt.

Javed, Umair. 2019. “Ascending the Power Structure: Bazaar Traders in Urban Punjab.” In *New Perspectives on Pakistan’s Political Economy: State, Class and Social Change*, edited by Matthew McCartney and S. Akbar Zaidi, 199–215. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press.

Javid, Hassan. 2011. “Class, Power, and Patronage: Landowners and Politics in Punjab.” *History and Anthropology* 22 (3): 337–69.

———. 2016. “Elections, Bureaucracy, and the Law: The Reproduction of Landed Power in Post- Colonial Punjab.” In State and Nation-Building in Pakistan: Beyond Islam and Security, edited by Roger D. Long, Yunas Samad, Gurharpal Singh, and Ian Talbot, 35–59. New York: Routledge.

Jetly, Rajshree. 2008. “The Khalistan Movement in India: The Interplay of Politics and State Power.” *International Review of Modern Sociology* 34 (1): 61–75.

Jeychandran, Neelima. 2016. “Specter of War, Spectacle of Peace: The Lowering of Flags Ceremony at Teh Wagah and Hussainiwala Border Outposts.” In *Choreographies of 21st Century Wars*, edited by Gay Morris and Jens Richard Giersdorf, 181–202. New York, NY: Oxford University Press.

Jodhka, Surinder S. 2002. “Caste and Untouchability in Rural Punjab.” *Economic and Political Weekly* 37 (19): 1813–23.

———. 2006. “Beyond ‘Crises’: Rethinking Contemporary Punjab Agriculture.” *Economic and Political Weekly* 41 (16): 1530–37.

Johnson, Corey, Reece Jones, Anssi Paasi, Louise Amoore, Alison Mountz, Mark Salter, and Chris Rumford. 2011. “Interventions on Rethinking ‘the Border’ in Border Studies.” *Political Geography* 30 (2): 61–69.

Jones, Reece. 2009. “Geopolitical Boundary Narratives, the Global War on Terror and Border Fencing in India.” *Transactions of the Institute of British Geographers* 34 (3): 290–304.

———. 2012. *Border Walls: Security and the War on Terror in the United States, India, and Israel*. London; New York: Zed Books.

———. 2018. “Violence in Asian Borderlands.” In *Routledge Handbook of Asian Borderlands*, edited by Alexander Horstmann, Martin Saxer, and Alessandro Rippa, 17–29. London; New York: Routledge.

Judge, Paramjit S. 2002. “Religion, Caste, and Communalism in Punjab.” *Sociological Bulletin* 51 (2): 175–94.

Kabir, Ekram. 2005. *Border Fencing: A Major Irritant in Indo-Bangla Relations*. News Network.

Kaisii, Athikho. 2016. “Labour and Employment: Explorative Comparison of Border Youth in Indian States.” In *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*, edited by Sukhdev Singh Sohal and Anjali Mehra, 120–41. New Delhi: Serials Publications Pvt. Ltd.

Kapur, S. Paul. 2007. *Dangerous Deterrent: Nuclear Weapons Proliferation and Conflict in South Asia*. Stanford, California: Stanford University Press.

———. 2008. “Ten Years of Instability in a Nuclear South Asia.” *International Security* 33 (2): 71–94.

Kasuri, Khurshid Mahmud. 2015. *Neither a Hawk nor a Dove: An Insider’s Account of Pakistan’s Foreign Policy*. Gurgaon: Penguin Books Limited.

Kauppi, Niilo. 2018. “Transnational Social Fields.” In *The Oxford Handbook of Pierre Bourdieu*, edited by Thomas Medvetz and Jeffrey J. Sallaz, 183–99. New York: Oxford University Press.

Kaur, Harpreet. 2014. “No Man’s Land? Exclusion in the Borderbelt of Punjab.” In *Mapping Social Exclusion in India: Caste, Religion and Borderlands*, edited by Paramjit S. Judge, 218–36. New York: Cambridge University Press.
Kaur, Jaskaran, and Sukhman Dhami. 2007. “Protecting the Killers: A Policy of Impunity in Punjab, India.” 19 (14). Ensaaf; Human Rights Watch.
Kaur Takhar, Opinderjit. 2014. “Sikh Sects.” In *The Oxford Handbook of Sikh Studies*, edited by Pashaura Singh and Louis E. Fenech, 350–59. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
Kennedy, Charles H. 1981. “Policy Implementation: The Case of Structural Reforms in the Administrative System of Pakistan.” *Journal of South Asian and Middle Eastern Studies; Villanova, Pa.* 4 (3): 78–100.
Khalidi, Omar. 2001. “Ethnic Group Recruitment in the Indian Army: The Contrasting Cases of Sikhs, Muslims, Gurkhas and Others.” *Pacific Affairs* 74 (4): 529–52.
Khan, M. Usman, and Syed Turab Hussain. 2014. “Normalizing India-Pakistan Trade Relations: India Pakistan Agricultural Trade.” Working Paper 14–10. LUMS Economics Working Paper Series. Lahore: Lahore University of Management Science (LUMS).
Khan, Shaheen Rafi, Moeed Yusuf, Shahbaz Bohkari, and Shoaib Aziz. 2007. “Quantifying Informal Trade Between Pakistan and India.” In *The Challenges and Potential of Pakistan-India Trade*, edited by Zareen Fatima Naqvi and Philip Schuler, 87–104. Washington, D.C.: The World Bank.
Kiessling, Hein. 2016. *Faith, Unity, Discipline: The Inter-Service-Intelligence (ISI) of Pakistan*. London: Hurst & Company.
King, Anthony. 2000. “Thinking with Bourdieu against Bourdieu: A ‘Practical’ Critique of the Habitus.” *Sociological Theory* 18 (3): 417–33.
Kira, Altaf Hussain. 2011. “Cross-LoC Trade in Kashmir: From Line of Control to Line of Commerce.” Working Paper 2011–20. Mumbai: Indira Gandhi Institute of Development Research.
Kochanek, Stanley A. 1974. *Business and Politics in India*. London: University of California Press.
———. 1984. *Interest Groups and Development: Business and Politics in Pakistan*. Bombay; New York: Oxford University Press.
———. 1995. “The Transformation of Interest Politics in India.” *Pacific Affairs* 68 (4): 529–50.
———. 1996. “Liberalisation and Business Lobbying in India.” *The Journal of Commonwealth & Comparative Politics* 34 (3): 155–73.
Kohli, Atul. 1988. “Introduction: Interpreting India’s Democracy: A State-Society Framework.” In *India’s Democracy: An Analysis of Changing State-Society Relations*, edited by Atul Kohli, 3–17. Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton University Press.
———. 1990. *Democracy and Discontent: India’s Growing Crisis of Governability*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Kormoll, Raphaela. 2015. “India-Pakistan: Contextualising the Cancelled Talks Debacle.” Institute for Peace and Conflict Studies.
Kothari, Rajni. 1964. “The Congress ‘System’ in India.” *Asian Survey* 4 (12): 1161–73.
Krishna, Raj. 1964. “The Growth of Aggregate Agricultural Output in the Punjab.” *Indian Economic Journal* 12 (1): 53–59.
Kudaisya, Gyanesh, and Tan Tai Yong. 2002. *The Aftermath of Partition in South Asia*. 1 edition. London; New York: Routledge.

Kudaisya, Medha. 2009. "'A Mighty Adventure': Institutionalising the Idea of Planning in Post-Colonial India, 1947-60." *Modern Asian Studies* 43 (4): 939–78.

Kugelman, Michael, and Robert M. Hathaway, eds. 2013. *Pakistan-India Trade: What Needs To Be Done? What Does It Matter?* Washington, D.C.: The Wilson Center.

Kumar, Pramod, B. S. Ghuman, B. I. Abbi, and Y. P. Chathley, eds. 1989. *Research Project on Border Areas of Punjab, Jammu & Kashmir and Rajasthan: A Search For a Development Strategy (Report on Punjab)*. Chandigarh: Centre for Research in Rural & Industrial Development.

Kundu, Apurba. 1994. "The Indian Armed Forces' Sikh and Non-Sikh Officers' Opinions of Operation Blue Star." *Pacific Affairs* 67 (1): 46–69.

Kuus, Merje. 2015. "Symbolic Power in Diplomatic Practice: Matters of Style in Brussels." *Cooperation and Conflict* 50 (3): 368–84.

Kux, Dennis. 2006. *India-Pakistan Negotiations: Is Past Still Prologue?* US Institute of Peace Press.

Latour, Bruno. 2005. *Reassembling the Social: An Introduction to Actor-Network-Theory*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Laws, Ami, and Vincent Iacopino. 2002. "Police Torture in Punjab, India: An Extended Survey." *Health and Human Rights* 6 (1): 195–210.

LCCI. n.d. "List of Memorandum of Understanding Signed Between the Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry and the Foreign Chambers / Organizations." Lahore Chamber of Commerce and Industry.

Leander, Anna. 2001. "Pierre Bourdieu on Economics." *Review of International Political Economy* 8 (2): 344–53.

———. 2002a. "Do We Really Need Reflexivity in IPE? Bourdieu's Two Reasons for Answering Affirmatively." *Review of International Political Economy* 9 (4): 601–9.

———. 2002b. "The Cunning of Imperialist Reason: Using a Bourdieu Inspired Constructivism in IPE." *COPRI Working Paper* 33: 235–54.

———. 2005. "The Power to Construct International Security: On the Significance of Private Military Companies." *Millennium* 33 (3): 803–25.

———. 2008. "Thinking Tools." In *Qualitative Methods in International Relations: A Pluralist Guide*, edited by Audie Klotz and Deepa Prakash, 11–27. Basingstoke; New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

———. 2011. "The Promises, Problems, and Potentials of a Bourdieu-Inspired Staging of International Relations." *International Political Sociology* 5 (3): 294–313.

———. 2012. "Practices (Re)Producing Orders: Understanding the Role of Business in Global Security Governance." In *Business and Global Governance*, edited by Morten Ougaard and Anna Leander, 57–77. London: Routledge.

———. 2017. "Afterword: The Commercial in/for International Political Sociology." In *Routledge Handbook of International Political Sociology*, edited by Xavier Guillaume and Pınar Bilgin, 1 edition, 378–88. London; New York: Routledge.

Lewis, Stephen R. 1970. *Pakistan: Industrialization and Trade Policies*. London: Oxford University Press.

Lipsky, Michael. 2010. *Street-Level Bureaucracy, 30th Anniversary Edition: Dilemmas of the Individual in Public Service*. New York: Russell Sage Foundation.

Lutterbeck, Derek. 2004. “Between Police and Military: The New Security Agenda and the Rise of Gendarmeries.” *Cooperation and Conflict* 39 (1): 45–68.
Lyon, Stephen. 2004. *An Anthropological Analysis of Local Politics and Patronage in a Pakistani Village*. Lewiston, N.Y: Edwin Mellen Press Ltd.
Madsen, Mikael Rask. 2017. “Transnational Fields and Power Elites: Reassembling the International with Bourdieu and Practice Theory.” In *International Political Sociology: Transversal Lines*, edited by Tugba Basaran, Didier Bigo, Emmanuel-Pierre Guittet, and R. B. J. Walker, 1 edition, 106–25. London; New York: Routledge.
Mahmood, Cynthia Keppley. 1996. *Fighting for Faith and Nation: Dialogues with Sikh Militants*. Pennsylvania: University of Pennsylvania Press.
Maini, Tridivesh Singh. 2007. *South Asian Cooperation and the Role of the Punjabs*. New Delhi: Siddharth Publications.
———. 2011. “The Politics of Centre-State Relations and the Formulation of India’s Foreign Policy.” Associate Papers. Dalkeith WA: Future Directions International.
Mäkinen, Elina I. 2018. “Action in the Space Between: From Latent to Active Boundaries.” *Science, Technology, & Human Values* 43 (2): 349–74.
Malik, Hafeez. 1993. “Dilemmas of National Security and Cooperation.” In *Dilemmas of National Security and Cooperation in India and Pakistan*, edited by Hafeez Malik, 1–33. London: Macmillan Press Ltd.
Mamoon, Dawood, and S. Mansoob Murshed. 2010. “The Conflict Mitigating Effects of Trade in the India-Pakistan Case.” *Economics of Governance* 11 (2): 145–67.
Mangat, Harpreet Kaur. 2016. “Maximum Security and Minimum Development: The Irony and Paradox of Living at Indo-Pak Border.” In *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*, 85–119. New Delhi: Serials Publications Pvt. Ltd.
Mann, R. S. 2017. “Cropping Pattern in Punjab (1966–67 to 2014–15).” *Economic and Political Weekly* 52 (3): 30–33.
Marino, Andy. 2014. *Narendra Modi: A Political Biography*. Harper Collins.
Martinez, Oscar. 1994. “The Dynamics of Border Interaction: New Approaches to Border Analysis.” In *Global Boundaries: World Boundaries*, edited by Clive H. Schofield, 1:1–15. London; New York: Routledge.
Marwah, Ved. 2009. “India’s Counterinsurgency Campaign in Punjab.” In *India and Counterinsurgency: Lessons Learned*, edited by Sumit Ganguly and David P. Fidler, 89–106. London; New York: Routledge.
Mattoo, Amitabh, and Happymon Jacob. 2009. “Republic of India.” In *A Global Dialogue on Federalism: Legislative, Executive, and Judicial Governance in Federal Countries*, 168–87. London: McGill-Queen’s University Press.
McCartney, Matthew. 2019. “In a Desperate State: The Social Sciences and the Overdeveloped State in Pakistan, 1950 to 1983.” In *New Perspectives on Pakistan’s Political Economy: State, Class and Social Change*, edited by Matthew McCartney and S. Akbar Zaidi, First edition, 25–55. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press.
McDonald, Matt. 2008. “Securitization and the Construction of Security.” *European Journal of International Relations* 14 (4): 563–87.
McDuie-Ra, Duncan. 2014. “The India–Bangladesh Border Fence: Narratives and Political Possibilities.” *Journal of Borderlands Studies* 29 (1): 81–94.
McLeod, Duncan. 2006. “Re-Conceptualising India Pakistan Relations: A Constructivist Approach.” Bristol: University of Bristol.

McLeod, Hew. 2008. “The Five Ks of the Khalsa Sikhs.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 128 (2): 325–31.
McLeod, William Hewat. 1986. *Punjabis in New Zealand: A History of Punjabi Migration, 1890-1940*. Amritsar: Guru Nanak Dev University Press.
———. 2005. *Sikhs of the Khalsa: A History of the Khalsa Rahit*. Paperbacks. New Delhi: Oxford University Press.
Mediratta, Rahul. 2017. “Media Underreporting as a Barrier to India–Pakistan Trade Normalization: Quantitative Analysis of Newsprint Dailies.” In *India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation*, 373–90. Singapore: Springer.
Mehra, Anjali. 2012. “Textile Industry in Amritsar: Past, Present and Prospects.” *Journal of Regional History* XVIII (1): 83–91.
Menkhaus, Ken. 2004. “Vicious Circles and the Security Development Nexus in Somalia.” *Conflict, Security & Development* 4 (2): 149–65.
Menon, Dr Jisha. 2012. *The Performance of Nationalism: India, Pakistan, and the Memory of Partition*. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press.
Mérand, Frédéric. 2010. “Pierre Bourdieu and the Birth of European Defense.” *Security Studies* 19 (2): 342–74.
Mérand, Frédéric, and Vincent Pouliot. 2008. “Le Monde de Pierre Bourdieu: Éléments Pour Une Théorie Sociale Des Relations Internationales [Pierre Bourdieu’s World: Elements for a Social Theory of International Relations].” *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 41 (3): 603–25.
Michel, Aloys A. 1967. *The Indus Rivers: A Study of the Effects of Partition*. New Haven: Yale University Press.
Migdal, Joel S., and Klaus Schlichte. 2005. “Rethinking the State.” In *The Dynamics of States: The Formation and Crises of State Domination*, edited by Klaus Schlichte, 1–40. Aldershot, Hants, England; Burlington, VT: Routledge.
Mir, Farina. 2010. *The Social Space of Language: Vernacular Culture in British Colonial Punjab*. Berkeley: University of California Press.
Misra, Ashutosh. 2010. *India-Pakistan: Coming to Terms*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.
Misra, K. P. 1980. “Paramilitary Forces in India.” *Armed Forces & Society* 6 (3): 371–88.
Mitchell, Timothy. 1991. “The Limits of the State: Beyond Statist Approaches and Their Critics.” *The American Political Science Review* 85 (1): 77–96.
Mukherjee, Anit. 2009. “A Brand New Day or Back to the Future? The Dynamics of India-Pakistan Relations.” *India Review* 8 (4): 404–45.
Murphy, Anne. 2018. “Writing Punjabi across Borders.” *South Asian History and Culture* 9 (1): 68–91.
Mutlu, Can E., and Çağla Lüleci. 2016. “The International Political Sociology of Security Studies.” In *Routledge Handbook of International Political Sociology*, edited by Xavier Guillaume and Pınar Bilgin, 1 edition, 81–91. London; New York: Routledge.
Nabi, Ijaz, and Anjum Nasim. 2001. “Trading with the Enemy: A Case for Liberalizing Pakistan-India Trade.” In *Regionalism and Globalization: Theory and Practice*, edited by Sajal Lahiri, 170–98. London; New York: Routledge.
Nadvi, Khalid. 1999. “Collective Efficiency and Collective Failure: The Response of the Sialkot Surgical Instrument Cluster to Global Quality Pressures.” *World Development* 27 (9): 1605–26.
Nag, Biswajit. 2017. “Assessing the Future of Trade in the Automobile Sector Between India and Pakistan: Implications of Abolishing the Negative List.” In

India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda, edited by Nisha Taneja and Isha Dayal, 93–128. Singapore: Springer.

Naz, Neelum, and Shabih-ul-Hassan Zaidi. 2013. "Historical Perspectives of Urban Development of Gujranwala." *Journal of Research in Architecture and Planning* 14 (1): 21–38.

Neumann, Iver B. 2002. "Returning Practice to the Linguistic Turn: The Case of Diplomacy." *Millennium - Journal of International Studies* 31 (3): 627–51.

Newman, David. 2006. "The Lines That Continue to Separate Us: Borders in Our `borderless' World." *Progress in Human Geography* 30 (2): 143–61.

Newman, David, and Anssi Paasi. 1998. "Fences and Neighbours in the Postmodern World: Boundary Narratives in Political Geography." *Progress in Human Geography* 22 (2): 186–207.

Nexon, Daniel H., and Vincent Pouliot. 2013. "'Things of Networks': Situating ANT in International Relations." *International Political Sociology* 7 (3): 342–45.

Nick Crossley. 2003. "From Reproduction to Transformation: Social Movement Fields and the Radical Habitus." *Theory, Culture & Society* 20 (6): 43–68.

Noor, Sanam. 2007. "Pakistan-India Relations and Terrorism." *Pakistan Horizon* 60 (2): 65–84.

Nugent, Paul. 2011. "Bourdieu and De Certeau at the Border Post: Trans-Boundary Communities, Government Officials and Everyday Life in West Africa." In *Auf Dem Boden Der Tatsachen: Festschrift Für Thomas Bierschenk* [On Firm Grounds: A Commemorative Publication for Thomas Bierschenk], edited by Nikolaus Schareika, Eva Spies, and Pierre-Yves Le Meur, 361–76. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe Verlag.

Oberg, Magnus, and Margareta Sollenberg. 2011. "Gathering Conflict Information Using News Resources." In *Understanding Peace Research: Methods and Challenges*, edited by Kristine Hoglund and Magnus Oberg, 47–73. London; New York: Taylor & Francis.

Ogden, Chris. 2013. "Tracing the Pakistan–Terrorism Nexus in Indian Security Perspectives: From 1947 to 26/11." *India Quarterly* 69 (1): 35–50.

Paasi. 1996. *Territories Boundaries Consciousness: Changing Geographies of the Finnish-Russian Border*. Chichester, England; New York: John Wiley & Sons.

Paasi, Anssi. 2005. "The Changing Discourses on Political Boundaries." In *B/Ordering Space*, edited by Henk van Houtum, Olivier Kramsch, and Wolfgang Zierhofer, 1 edition, 17–32. Burlington, VT, USA: Ashgate.

———. 2009. "Bounded Spaces in a 'Borderless World': Border Studies, Power and the Anatomy of Territory." *Journal of Power* 2 (2): 213–34.

Padder, Sajad. 2012. "The Composite Dialogue between India and Pakistan: Structure, Process and Agency." Working Paper 65. Heidelberg Papers in South Asian and Comparative Politics. Heidelberg.

———. 2015. *India-Pakistan Composite Dialogue Process: Issues and Action*. Delhi: Kalpaz Publications.

Panagariya, Arvind. 2010. *India: The Emerging Giant*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, USA.

Pant, Manoj, and Devyani Pande. 2017. "India-Pakistan Trade: An Analysis of the Pharmaceutical Sector." In *India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Isha Dayal, 163–218. Singapore: Springer.

Papanek, Hanna. 1972. “Pakistan’s Big Businessmen: Muslim Separatism, Entrepreneurship, and Partial Modernization.” *Economic Development and Cultural Change* 21 (1): 1–32.

Parciack, Ronie. 2018. “Borderline Nationalism: Restructuring the Wagah–Attari Border ‘Retreat Ceremony’ and Its Media Representations.” *South Asia: Journal of South Asian Studies* 0 (0): 1–20.

Parker, Noel, and Rebecca Adler-Nissen. 2012. “Picking and Choosing the ‘Sovereign’ Border: A Theory of Changing State Bordering Practices.” *Geopolitics* 17 (4): 773–96.

Parker, Noel, and Nick Vaughan-Williams et al. 2009. “Lines in the Sand? Towards an Agenda for Critical Border Studies (Postscript: Ongoing Research).” *Geopolitics* 14 (3): 582–87.

Pattanaik, Smruti S. 2014. “Federalising India’s Neighbourhood Policy: Making the States Stakeholders.” *Strategic Analysis* 38 (1): 31–48.

Paul, T. V. 2005a. “Causes of the India-Pakistan Enduring Rivalry.” In *The India-Pakistan Conflict: An Enduring Rivalry*, edited by T. V. Paul, 3–24. New York: Cambridge University Press.

———, ed. 2005b. *The India-Pakistan Conflict: An Enduring Rivalry*. New York: Cambridge University Press.

Pavlenko, Aneta. 2006. “Bilingual Selves.” In *Bilingual Minds: Emotional Experience, Expression and Representation*, edited by Aneta Pavlenko, 1–33. Clevedon: Multilingual Matters Ltd.

Pedersen, JØrgen Dige. 2000. “Explaining Economic Liberalization in India: State and Society Perspectives.” *World Development* 28 (2): 265–82.

PERI. 2017. “Punjab Economic Report 2017.” Lahore: Punjab Economic Research Institute (PERI).

Perkovich, George, and Toby Dalton. 2016. *Not War, Not Peace? Motivating Pakistan to Prevent Cross-Border Terrorism*. Oxford University Press.

Pervez, Muhammad Shoaib. 2012. *Security Community in South Asia: India - Pakistan*. London; New York: Routledge.

Pettigrew, Joyce. 1995. *The Sikhs of the Punjab: Unheard Voices of State and Guerrilla Violence*. London; Atlantic Highlands, N.J: Zed Books.

PIJBF. n.d. “Pakistan India Joint Business Forum.” Pakistan Business Council. Available at: https://www.pbc.org.pk/indo-pak-joint-forum/ [Accessed: 01.05.2019].

Pohit, Sanjib, and Radhika Saini. 2015. “India-Pakistan Trade Liberalization: A CGE Modeling Approach.” In *India-Pakistan Trade: Strengthening Economic Relations*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Sanjib Pohit, 127–46. New Delhi: Springer.

Pohit, Sanjib, Nisha Taneja, Mishita Mehra, and Prithvijit Mukherjee. 2015. “India-Pakistan: Trade Perception Survey.” In *India-Pakistan Trade: Strengthening Economic Relations*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Sanjib Pohit, 71–126. New Delhi: Springer India.

Pouliot, Vincent. 2010a. *International Security in Practice: The Politics of NATO-Russia Diplomacy*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

———. 2010b. “The Materials of Practice: Nuclear Warheads, Rhetorical Commonplaces and Committee Meetings in Russian–Atlantic Relations.” *Cooperation and Conflict* 45 (3): 294–311.

Poupeau, Franck. 2018. “Pierre Bourdieu and the Unthought Colonial State.” In *The Oxford Handbook of Pierre Bourdieu*, edited by Thomas Medvetz and Jeffrey J. Sallaz, 421–34. New York, NY: Oxford University Press.
Prabha, Chander. 1969. “District-Wise Rates of Growth of Agricultural Output in East and West Punjab during the Prepartition and Post-Partition Periods.” *The Indian Economic & Social History Review* 6 (4): 333–50.
Prasad, Ritika. 2013. “‘Time-Sense’: Railways and Temporality in Colonial India.” *Modern Asian Studies* 47 (4): 1252–82.
Prescott, Victor, and Gillian Doreen Triggs. 2008. *International Frontiers and Boundaries: Law, Politics and Geography*. Leiden: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers.
“Punjab Opioid Dependence Survey (PODS): Estimation of the Seize of Opioid Dependent Population in Punjab (Brief Report).” 2015. New Delhi: Ministry of Social Justice and Empowerment (India), National Drug Dependence Treatment Centre, AIIMS (New Delhi), Society for the Promotion of Youth & Masses.
Purewal, Shinder. 1998. “Sikh Ethnonationalism and the Political Economy of the Punjab.” PhD Thesis, Ontario, Canada: Queen’s University Kingston.
Puwar, Nirmal. 2009. “Sensing a Post-Colonial Bourdieu: An Introduction.” *The Sociological Review* 57 (3): 371–84.
Qureshi, Kaveri. 2012. “Pakistani Labour Migration and Masculinity: Industrial Working Life, the Body and Transnationalism.” *Global Networks* 12 (4): 485–504.
Raghavan, Pallavi. 2012. “The Finality of Partition: Bilateral Relations Between India and Pakistan, 1947-1957.” PhD Thesis, Cambridge: University of Cambridge.
Raghavan, Srinath. 2010. *War and Peace in Modern India*. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: AIAA.
———. 2012. “Soldiers, Statesmen, and India’s Security Policy.” *India Review* 11 (2): 116–33.
———. 2019. “The India-Pakistan Crisis Is More Dangerous Than Ever.” *Carnegie India* (blog). March 6, 2019. Available at: https://carnegieindia.org/2019/03/06/india-pakistan-crisis-is-more-dangerous-than-ever-pub-78504 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
Rai, Satya Mehta. 1965. *Partition of the Punjab: A Study of Its Effects on the Politics and Administration of the Punjab (I) 1947-56*. London: Asia Publishing House.
Raihan, Selim, and Prabir De. 2014. “India-Pakistan Economic Co-Operation: Implications for Regional Integration in South Asia.” In *Regional Integration in South Asia: Trends, Challenges and Prospects*, edited by Mohammad A. Razzaque and Yurendra Basnett, 442–68. Commonwealth Secretariat.
Randhawa, M. S. 1954. *Out of the Ashes: An Account of the Rehabilitation of Refugees from West Pakistan in Rural Areas of East Punjab*. Bombay: New Jack Printing Works Ltd.
Reed, Isaac Ariail. 2015. “Can There Be a Bourdieusian Theory of Crisis? On Historical Change and Social Theory (Review Essay).” *History and Theory* 54 (2): 269–76.
Reed-Danahay, Deborah. 2005. *Locating Bourdieu*. Bloomington, Indianapolis: Indiana University Press.
———. 2017. “Bourdieu, Social Space, and the Nation-State. Implications for Migration Studies.” *Sociologica*, no. 2: 1–21.
Reporters Without Borders. 2019. “2019 World Press Freedom Index.” Reporters Without Borders. Available at: https://rsf.org/en/ranking/2019 [Accessed: 29.09.2019].

Rizvi, Hasan-Askari. 1999. “Pakistan in 1998: The Polity under Pressure.” *Asian Survey* 39 (1): 177–84.
———. 2000. *Military, State and Society in Pakistan*. Basingstoke: Macmillan Press Ltd.
Rodrik, Dani, and Arvind Subramanian. 2005. “From ‘Hindu Growth’ to Productivity Surge: The Mystery of the Indian Growth Transition.” *IMF Staff Papers* 52 (2): 193–228.
Rumford, Chris. 2006. “Theorizing Borders.” *European Journal of Social Theory* 9 (2): 155–69.
———. 2008. “Introduction: Citizens and Borderwork in Europe.” In *Citizens and Borderwork in Contemporary Europe*, edited by Chris Rumford, 1–12. London: Routledge.
———. 2012. “Towards a Multiperspectival Study of Borders.” *Geopolitics* 17 (4): 887–902.
———. 2014. “’Seeing Like a Border’: Towards Multiperspectivalism.” In *Cosmopolitan Borders*, edited by Chris Rumford, 39–54. Mobility & Politics. London: Palgrave Macmillan UK.
Rumley, Dennis, and Julian V. Minghi, eds. 2015. *The Geography of Border Landscapes*. New York: Routledge.
Sapiro, Gisèle. 2003. “Forms of Politicization in the French Literary Field.” *Theory and Society* 32 (5): 633–52.
———. 2013. “Structural History and Crisis Analysis: The Literary Field in France during the Second World War.” In *Bourdieu and Historical Analysis*, edited by Philip S. Gorski, 266–85. Durham, NC: Duke University Press.
———. 2014. *The French Writers’ War, 1940-1953*. Translated by Vanessa Doriott Anderson and Dorrit Cohn. Durham; London: Duke University Press Books.
———. 2018. “Field Theory from a Transnational Perspective.” In *The Oxford Handbook of Pierre Bourdieu*, edited by Thomas Medvetz and Jeffrey J. Sallaz, 161–82. New York, NY: OUP USA.
Sarkar, Anindita. 2011. “Socio-Economic Implications of Depleting Groundwater Resource in Punjab: A Comparative Analysis of Different Irrigation Systems.” *Economic and Political Weekly* 46 (7): 59–66.
———. 2012. “Sustaining Livelihoods in Face of Groundwater Depletion: A Case Study of Punjab, India.” *Environment, Development and Sustainability* 14 (2): 183–95.
SATP. n.d. “Killings in Various Violence Incidents in Different Districts of Punjab, 1981-2000.” South Asia Terrorism Portal. Available at: http://www.satp.org/Datasheets.aspx?countries=india&states=punjab [Accessed: 11.09.2018].
———. n.d. “Punjab Backgrounder.” South Asia Terrorism Portal. Available at: https://www.satp.org/satporgtp/countries/india/states/punjab/backgrounder/index.html [Accessed: 04.08.2019].
Schatzki, Theodore R. 2005. “Introduction: Practice Theory.” In *The Practice Turn in Contemporary Theory*, edited by Theodore R. Schatzki and Karin Knorr Cetina, 1–14. New York: Routledge.
Scheer, Monique. 2012. “Are Emotions a Kind of Practice (and Is That What Makes Them Have a History)? A Bourdieuian Approach to Understanding Emotion.” *History and Theory* 51 (2): 193–220.
Schendel, Willem van. 2005. *The Bengal Borderland: Beyond State and Nation in South Asia*. London: Anthem Press.

———. 2006. “The Wagah Syndrome: Territorial Roots of Contemporary Violence in South Asia.” In *Violence and Democracy in India*, edited by Amrita Basu and Srirupa Roy, 36–82. Calcutta; New York, NY: Seagull Books.
Schendel, Willem van, and Erik de Maaker. 2014. “Asian Borderlands: Introducing Their Permeability, Strategic Uses and Meanings.” *Journal of Borderlands Studies* 29 (1): 3–9.
Scheper-Hughes, Nancy. 1996. “Small Wars and Invisible Genocides.” *Social Science & Medicine*, XIVth International Conference on the Social Sciences and Medicine, 43 (5): 889–900.
———. 1997. “Specificities: Peace-Time Crimes.” *Social Identities* 3 (3): 471–98.
———. 2014. “The Militarization and Madness of Everyday Life.” *South Atlantic Quarterly* 113 (3): 640–55.
Scheper-Hughes, Nancy, and Philippe Bourgois. 2004. “Introduction: Making Sense of Violence.” In *Violence in War and Peace: An Anthology*, edited by Nancy Scheper-Hughes and Philippe Bourgois, 1–31. Oxford: Blackwell Publishing.
Schofield, Victoria. 2003. *Kashmir in Conflict: India, Pakistan and the Unending War*. London; New York: I.B. Tauris & Co Ltd.
Schultz, Kenneth A. 2014. “What’s in a Claim? De Jure versus De Facto Borders in Interstate Territorial Disputes.” *Journal of Conflict Resolution* 58 (6): 1059–84.
Scott, James C. 2009. *The Art of Not Being Governed: An Anarchist History of Upland Southest Asia*. New Haven London: Yale University Press.
Sekhon, Jagrup Singh. 2014. “Farmers at the Borderbelt of Punjab: Fencing and Forced Deprivation.” In *Mapping Social Exclusion in India: Caste, Religion and Borderlands*, edited by Paramjit S. Judge, 237–52. New Delhi: Cambridge University Press.
———. 2016. “Plight of Peasantry in the Border Belt of Punjab: A Study.” In *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*, edited by Sukhdev Singh Sohal and Anjali Mehra, 41–56. New Delhi: Serials Publications Pvt. Ltd.
Sekhon, Jagrup Singh, and Sunayana Sharma. 2019. “Involuntary Migration in the Border Belt of Indian Punjab.” In *Deterritorialised Identity and Transborder Movement in South Asia*, edited by Nasir Uddin. Springer.
Sengupta, Anwesha. 2014. “Breaking up: Dividing Assets between India and Pakistan in Times of Partition.” *The Indian Economic & Social History Review* 51 (4): 529–48.
Shafqat, Saeed. 1988. “Public Policy and Reform in Pakistan 1971-77: An Analysis of Zulfikar Ali Bhutto’s Socio-Economic Policies.” *Journal of South Asian and Middle Eastern Studies; Villanova, Pa.* 11 (3): 37–56.
———. 1996. “Pakistan Under Benazir Bhutto.” *Asian Survey* 36 (7): 655–72.
———. 1999. “Pakistani Bureaucracy: Crisis of Governance and Prospects of Reform.” *The Pakistan Development Review* 38 (4): 995–1017.
Sharma, Aparna, Bipul Chatterjee, Hemant Shivakumar, Prashant Sharma, Prithviraj Nath, Rajiv Kumar, Sayantan Sengupta, Sumanta Biswas, and Surendar Singh. 2016. “Non-Tariff Measures to Food Trade in India: A Case Study of Selected Ports.” New Delhi: The Asia Foundation, CUTS International, Centre for Policy Research.
Shewly, Hosna J. 2013. “Abandoned Spaces and Bare Life in the Enclaves of the India–Bangladesh Border.” *Political Geography* 32 (January): 23–31.
Siddiqa, Ayesha. 2017. *Military Inc.: Inside Pakistan’s Military Economy*. 2nd edition. London: Pluto Press.

Sidhu, Dawinder S., and Neha Singh Gohil. 2016. *Civil Rights in Wartime: The Post-9/11 Sikh Experience*. New York: Routledge.
Sidhu, R. S., and Sukhpal Singh. 2004. "Agricultural Wages and Employment." *Economic and Political Weekly* 39 (37): 4132–35.
Silva, Romesh, Jasmine Marwaha, and Jeff Klingner. 2009. "Violent Deaths and Enforced Disappearances During the Counterinsurgency in Punjab, India: A Preliminary Quantitative Analysis." Benetech and Ensaaf.
Sims, Holly. 1988. *Political Regimes, Public Policy, and Economic Development: Agricultural Performance and Rural Change in Two Punjabs*. Sage Publications.
Singh, Baldev, Sukhwinder Singh, and Jaswinder Singh Brar. 2004. *Border Risk and Unemployment Dynamics*. Patiala: Publication Bureau Punjabi University Patiala.
Singh, Khushwant. 2004a. *A History of the Sikhs*. 2nd edition. Vol. 1. New Delhi: Oxford University Press.
———. 2004b. *A History of the Sikhs*. 2nd edition. Vol. 2. New Delhi: Oxford University Press.
———. 2017. *Captain Amarinder Singh: The People's Maharaja: An Authorized Biography*. New Delhi: Hay House Publishers.
Singh, Lakhwinder, and Sukhpal Singh. 2002. "Deceleration of Economic Growth in Punjab: Evidence, Explanation, and a Way-Out." *Economic and Political Weekly* 37 (6): 579–86.
Singh, Nirmal, and Sukhdev Singh Sohal. 2016. "A Study of Implementation of Border Area Development Programme in Punjab." In *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*, edited by Sukhdev Singh Sohal and Anjali Mehra, 187–206. New Delhi: Serials Publications Pvt. Ltd.
Singh, Pashaura, and Louise E. Fenech. 2014. "Introduction." In *The Oxford Handbook of Sikh Studies*, edited by Pashaura Singh and Louis E. Fenech, 1–16. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
Singh, Sarab Jit. 2014. *Operation Black Thunder: An Eyewitness Account of Terrorism in Punjab*. 1 edition. Los Angeles: SAGE Publications Pvt. Ltd.
Singh, Surinder. 2016. "Defying the Border: A Study of Pir Shrines on the Indo-Pak Border." In *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*, edited by Sukhdev Singh Sohal and Anjali Mehra, 57–81. New Delhi: Serials Publications Pvt. Limited.
Singh, Surinder, and Ishwar Dayal Gaur. 2009. *Sufism in Punjab: Mystics, Literature, and Shrines*. Delhi: Aakar Books.
Sinha, Shakti, Afaq Hussain, Samit Chakraborty, Riya Sinha, and Akhtar Malik. 2016. "Bridging Infrastructural Deficits at Select Trade Ports in India." New Delhi: Bureau of Research on Industry and Economic Fundamentals (BRIEF).
Smelser, Neil J., and Richard Swedberg. 2005. "Introducing Economic Sociology." In *The Handbook of Economic Sociology: Second Edition*, edited by Neil J. Smelser and Richard Swedberg, 2nd edition, 3–25. Princeton, N.J.: New York: Princeton University Press.
Smith, Sara H. 2013. "'In the Past, We Ate from One Plate': Memory and the Border in Leh, Ladakh." *Political Geography* 35 (July): 47–59.
Snehi, Yogesh. 2019. *Spatializing Popular Sufi Shrines in Punjab: Dreams, Memories, Territoriality*. New York: Taylor & Francis.
Sohal, Sukhdev Singh, and Anjali Mehra. 2016. *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*. Serials Publications Pvt. Limited.

Sökefeld, Martin. 2015. “Jammu and Kashmir – Boundaries and Movements.” *Contemporary South Asia* 23 (3): 251–65.
Spradley, James P. 2016. *The Ethnographic Interview*. Belmont, C.A.: Wadsworth.
Sridharan, E. 2000. “Economic Cooperation and Security Spill-Overs: The Case of India and Pakistan.” In *Economic Confidence-Building and Regional Security*, edited by Michael Krepon and Chris Gagne, 59–98. Report 36. Washington, D.C.: Stimson Centre.
———. 2005. “Improving Indo-Pakistan Relations: International Relations Theory, Nuclear Deterrence and Possibilities for Economic Cooperation.” *Contemporary South Asia* 14 (3): 321–39.
Staniland, Paul. 2008. “Explaining Civil-Military Relations in Complex Political Environments: India and Pakistan in Comparative Perspective.” *Security Studies* 17 (2): 322–62.
Steinmetz, George. 2008. “The Colonial State as a Social Field: Ethnographic Capital and Native Policy in the German Overseas Empire before 1914.” *American Sociological Review* 73 (4): 589–612.
———. 2011. “Bourdieu, Historicity, and Historical Sociology.” *Cultural Sociology* 5 (1): 45–66.
———. 2016. “Social Fields, Subfields and Social Spaces at the Scale of Empires: Explaining the Colonial State and Colonial Sociology.” *The Sociological Review Monographs* 64 (2): 98–123.
Struver, Anke. 2005. “Bor(Der)Ing Stories: Spaces of Absence along the Dutch-German Border.” In *B/Ordering Space*, edited by Henk van Houtum, Olivier Kramsch, and Wolfgang Zierhofer, 1 edition, 207–22. Aldershot, Hants, England; Burlington, VT, USA: Ashgate.
Subramaniam, Arjun. 2016. *India’s Wars: A Military History, 1947-1971*. Noida, Uttar Pradesh, India: Harper Collins India.
Sur, Malini. 2013. “Through Metal Fences: Material Mobility and the Politics of Transnationality at Borders.” *Mobilities* 8 (1): 70–89.
———. 2014. “Bamboo Baskets and Barricades: Gendered Landscapes at the India-Bangladesh Border.” In *Transnational Flows and Permissive Polities: Ethnographies of Human Mobilities in Asia*, edited by Barak Kalir and Malini Sur, 127–50. Amsterdam: Amsterdam University Press.
———. 2018. “Asia’s Gendered Borderlands.” In *Routledge Handbook of Asian Borderlands*, edited by Alexander Horstmann, Martin Saxer, and Alessandro Rippa, 30–41. London; New York: Routledge.
Swartz, David. 1997. *Culture and Power: The Sociology of Pierre Bourdieu*. University of Chicago Press.
———. 1998. *Culture and Power: The Sociology of Pierre Bourdieu*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press.
———. 2013. *Symbolic Power, Politics, and Intellectuals: The Political Sociology of Pierre Bourdieu*. Chicago; London: University of Chicago Press.
Swedberg, Richard. 2011. “The Economic Sociologies of Pierre Bourdieu.” *Cultural Sociology* 5 (1): 67–82.
Talbot, Ian. 1988. *Punjab and the Raj, 1849-1947*. New Delhi: Manohar Publications.
———. 1991. “British Rule in the Punjab, 1849–1947: Characteristics and Consequences.” *The Journal of Imperial and Commonwealth History* 19 (2): 203–21.

———. 2002. “The Punjabization of Pakistan: Myth or Reality.” In *Pakistan: Nationalism Without A Nation*, edited by Christophe Jaffrelot, 51–62. Zed Books.
———. 2007a. “The Punjab Under Colonialism: Order and Transformation in British India.” *Journal of Punjab Studies* 14 (1): 3–10.
———. 2007b. “A Tale of Two Cities: The Aftermath of Partition for Lahore and Amritsar 1947–1957.” *Modern Asian Studies* 41 (1): 151–85.
———. 2007c. *Divided Cities: Partition and Its Aftermath in Lahore and Amritsar 1947-1957*. Karachi: OUP Pakistan.
———. 2010. “Pakistan and Sikh Nationalism: State Policy and Private Perceptions.” *Sikh Formations* 6 (1): 63–76.
Talbot, Ian, and Gurharpal Singh. 2009. *The Partition of India*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Talbot, Ian, and Shinder Thandi, eds. 2004. *People on the Move: Punjabi Colonial and Post-Colonial Migration*. Karachi: Oxford University Press.
Tandon, Aakriti, and Michael O. Slobodchikoff. 2019. “Building Trust: Cooperation between Rivals India and Pakistan.” *The Round Table* 108 (2): 189–201.
Taneja, Nisha. 2007. “India Pakistan Trade Possibilities and Non-Tariff Barriers.” Working Paper 200. New Delhi: Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations.
———. 2008. “Trade and Transport Facilitation in South Asia: A Case Study of India’s Trade with Pakistan.” PhD Thesis, New Delhi: Jawaharlal Nehru University.
Taneja, Nisha, and Samridhi Bimal. 2017. “India’s Informal Trade with Pakistan.” In *India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Isha Dayal, 245–70. Singapore: Springer.
Taneja, Nisha, Samridhi Bimal, and Varsha Sivaram. 2018. “Emerging Trends in India-Pakistan Trade.” Working Paper 363. New Delhi: Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations.
Taneja, Nisha, and Isha Dayal, eds. 2017. *India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda*. Singapore: Springer.
Taneja, Nisha, Isha Dayal, and Samridhi Bimal. 2016. “Facilitating India-Pakistan Trade through the Land Route.” Working Paper 318. New Delhi: Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations (ICRIER).
Taneja, Nisha, Mohammad Usman Khan, Dayal, Isha, and Samridhi Bimal. 2017. “India-Pakistan: Second Trade Perception Survey.” In *India-Pakistan Trade Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Isha Dayal, 271–312. Singapore: Springer.
Taneja, Nisha, Mishita Mehra, Prithvijit Mukherjee, Samridhi Bimal, and Isha Dayal. 2013. “Normalizing India Pakistan Trade.” Working Paper 267. New Delhi: Indian Council for Research on International Economic Relations.
Taneja, Nisha, Mishita Mehra, Prithvijit Mukherjee, Samridhi Bimal, and Dayal, Isha. 2015. “Normalizing India-Pakistan Trade.” In *India-Pakistan Trade: Strengthening Economic Relations*, edited by Nisha Taneja and Sanjib Pohit, 13–46. London: Springer.
Taneja, Nisha, and Sanjib Pohit, eds. 2015. *India-Pakistan Trade: Strengthening Economic Relations*. Springer India.
Taneja, Nisha, Saon Ray, and Devyani Pande. 2017. “Exploring the Trade in Textiles and Clothing Between India and Pakistan.” In *India-Pakistan Trade*

Normalisation: The Unfinished Economic Agenda, edited by Nisha Taneja and Isha Dayal, 61–92. Singapore: Springer.
Tatla, Darshan Singh. 1999. *The Sikh Diaspora: The Search For Statehood*. London: UCL Press.
———. 2004. "Rural Roots of the Sikh Diaspora." In *People on the Move: Punjabi Colonial and Post-Colonial Migration*, edited by Ian Talbot and Shinder Thandi, 45–59. Karachi: Oxford University Press, USA.
Teasdale, Anthony, and Timothy Bainbridge. 2012. "Non-Paper." *The Penguin Companion to European Union* (blog). Available at: https://penguincompaniontoeu.com/additional_entries/non-paper/ [Accessed: 29.09.2019].
Telford, Hamish. 2001. "Counter-Insurgency in India: Observations from Punjab and Kashmir." *Journal of Conflict Studies* 21 (1): 1–29.
The World Punjabi Centre. n.d. "About Us." The World Punjabi Centre. Available at: http://worldpunjabicentre.net/content.php?id=aboutus [Accessed: 10.05.2018].
———. n.d. "Aims and Objectives." The World Punjabi Centre. Available at: http://worldpunjabicentre.net/content.php?id=aimsandobjectives [Accessed: 10.05.2018].
Tiwari, Anshu. n.d. "Samjhauta Express Bomb Blast: 18 February 2007." Gurgaon, India: Haryana Institute of Public Administration.
Tully, Mark, and Satish Jacob. 1985. *Amritsar: Mrs Gandhi's Last Battle*. London: Jonathan Cape Ltd.
Tyagi, Vir Viranjan Singh. 1958. "The Economic Impact of Partition on Indian Agriculture and Related Industries." PhD Thesis, Washington, D.C.: The American University.
Vallet, Elisabeth. 2014. *Borders, Fences and Walls: State of Insecurity?* New York: Ashgate Publishing, Ltd.
Verma, P.S., and Vaishali Mishra. 2010. "Study on Drug Abuse in the Border Districts of Punjab." (Unpublished Report). Chandigarh: Institute for Development and Communication.
Verma, Satish, and Charanjeet Singh. 2016. "Physical and Social Infrastructure in Border Areas of Punjab: A Case Study of Amritsar District." In *Life on the Indo-Pak Border: A Paradox of Security and Development*, 207–43. New Delhi: Serials Publications Pvt. Ltd.
Virdee, Pippa. 2018. *From the Ashes of 1947: Reimagining Punjab*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Virdee, Pippa, and Arafat Safdar. 2017. "From Mano Majra to Faqiranwalla: Revisiting the Train to Pakistan." *South Asia Chronicle*, no. 7: 21–44.
Voigt-Graf, Carmen. 2004. "Towards a Geography of Transnational Spaces: Indian Transnational Communities in Australia." *Global Networks* 4 (1): 25–49.
Wacquant, Loïc. 2014. "Putting Habitus in Its Place: Rejoinder to the Symposium." *Body & Society* 20 (2): 118–39.
———. 2016. "A Concise Genealogy and Anatomy of Habitus." *The Sociological Review* 64 (1): 64–72.
Wacquant, Loïc J. D. 1996. "Foreword." In *The State Nobility: Elite Schools in the Field of Power*, by Pierre Bourdieu, ix–xxii. Cambridge: Polity Press.
———. 2007. "Pierre Bourdieu." In *Key Sociological Thinkers*, edited by Rob Stones, 2nd edition, 261–77. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Wallace, Paul. 2007. “Countering Terrorist Movements in India.” In *Democracy and Counterterrorism: Lessons from the Past*, edited by Robert J. Art and Louise Richardson, 425–82. Washington, D.C.: US Institute of Peace Press.

Waseem, Mohammad. 1989. *Politics and the State in Pakistan*. Lahore: Progressive Publishers.

———. 2000. “Partition, Migration and Assimilation: A Comparative Study of Pakistani Punjab.” In *Region and Partition: Bengal, Punjab and the Partition of the Subcontinent*, edited by Ian Talbot and Gurharpal Singh, 203–27. Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press.

Weber, Max. 2007. “Politics as a Vocation.” In *From Max Weber: Essays in Sociology*, edited by Hans Heinrich Gerth and C. Wright Mills, 77–128. New York: Routledge.

Weiss, Tomáš. 2011. “The Blurring Border between the Police and the Military: A Debate without Foundations.” *Cooperation and Conflict* 46 (3): 396–405.

Wendl, Tobias, and Michael Rösler. 1999. “Frontiers and Borderlands: The Rise and Relevance of an Anthropological Research Genre (Introduction).” In *Frontiers and Borderlands: Anthropological Perspectives*, edited by Michael Rösler and Tobias Wendl, 1–27. New York: Peter Lang Publishing.

Wheeler, Nicholas J. 2010. “‘I Had Gone to Lahore With a Message of Goodwill But in Return We Got Kargil’: The Promise and Perils of ‘Leaps of Trust’ in India-Pakistan Relations.” *India Review* 9 (3): 319–44.

Wikipedia. 2006. “Map of Punjabi Region.” Available at: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/2/2a/Punjab_map.svg [Accessed 29.09.2019].

Wilcox, Wayne. 1964. “The Economic Consequences of Partition: India and Pakistan.” *Journal of International Affairs* 18 (2): 188–97.

Wilke, Boris. 2005. “Boundaries of State and Military in Pakistan.” In *The Dynamics of States: The Formation and Crises of State Domination*, edited by Klaus Schlichte, 183–210. Aldershot, Hants, England; Burlington, VT: Routledge.

Wilkinson, Cai. 2013. “Ethnographic Methods.” In *Critical Approaches to Security*, edited by Laura J. Shepherd, 129–45. London; New York: Routledge.

Wilkinson, Steven I. 2015. *Army and Nation: The Military and Indian Democracy Since Independence*. New Delhi: Permanent Black.

Wilson, Thomas M., and Hastings Donnan. 2012. “Borders and Border Studies.” In *A Companion to Border Studies*, edited by Thomas M. Wilson and Hastings Donnan, 1–25. Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

Wirsing, Robert. 1998. *India, Pakistan, and the Kashmir Dispute: On Regional Conflict and Its Resolution*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Wojczewski, Thorsten. 2014. “The Persistency of the India–Pakistan Conflict: Chances and Obstacles of the Bilateral Composite Dialogue.” *Journal of Asian Security and International Affairs* 1 (3): 319–45.

Wolcott, Harry F. 2005. *The Art of Fieldwork*. New York: Altamira Press.

Wolpert, Stanley. 2011. *India and Pakistan: Continued Conflict or Cooperation?* Berkeley Los Angeles London: University of California Press.

Wyatt, Andrew. 2017. “Paradiplomacy of India’s Chief Ministers.” *India Review* 16 (1): 106–24.

Yang, Yang. 2014. “Bourdieu, Practice and Change: Beyond the Criticism of Determinism.” *Educational Philosophy and Theory* 46 (14): 1522–40.

Yong, Tan Tai. 2005. *The Garrison State: Military, Government and Society in Colonial Punjab, 1849-1947*. SAGE.

Yusuf, Moeed, ed. 2014. *Insurgency and Counterinsurgency in South Asia: Through a Peacebuilding Lens*. Washington, DC: United States Institute of Peace Press.
Zawahri, Neda A. 2009a. "Third Party Mediation of International River Disputes: Lessons from the Indus River." *International Negotiation* 14 (2): 281–310.
———. 2009b. "India, Pakistan and Cooperation along the Indus River System." *Water Policy* 11 (1): 1–20.
Zutshi, Chitralekha. 2010. "Rethinking Kashmir's History from a Borderlands Perspective." *History Compass* 8 (7): 594–608.
———. 2015. "An Ongoing Partition: Histories, Borders, and the Politics of Vivisection in Jammu and Kashmir." *Contemporary South Asia* 23 (3): 266–75.